

Ice Age Hydrology

Earth Measure Geometry

Global Repopulation

Submerged Ruins Atlantis

Post Ice Age Migrations

Foundation Strategy

Donations

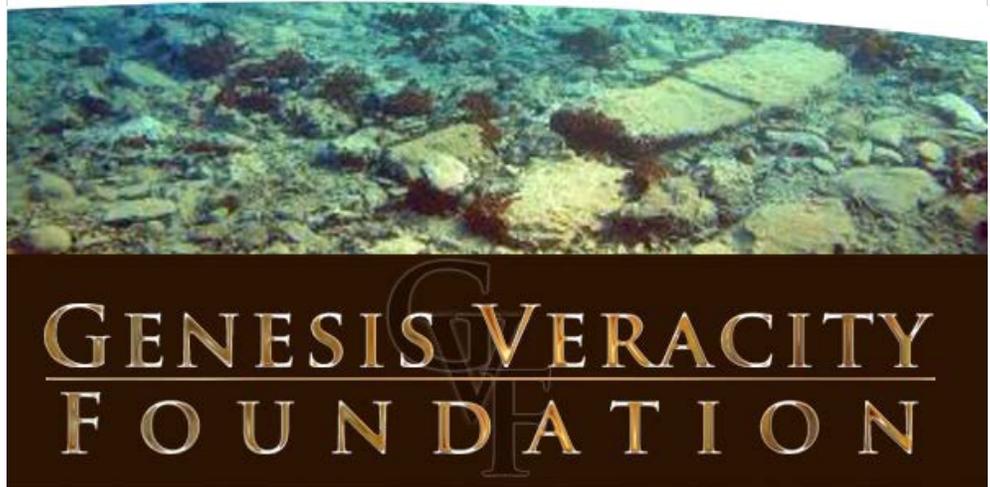
Blog

Children's Book

Contact Us

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



Demonstrating that Science and the Bible are Mutually Inclusive

We all know that the book of Genesis as real history is not treated seriously in our public schools nor in the media, so the Genesis Veracity Foundation is an effort for grassroots dissemination of rock solid proofs of the scientific and historical truth of the Genesis account; that the Ice Age must have been caused by a warmer ocean, heated from below, and that the Ice Age ended much later than we've been led to believe, evidenced by the submerged "bronze age" ruins worldwide, and certainly that the ancients gave meaning to the word geometry, earth measure, by accurately calculating distance and direction by the earth's wobble rate, what the darwinists are having a hard time digesting, so we must take the message to the people, help us guide them here.

Arabic translation see <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com/arabic/index.html>, and upper left google translator for other languages.

Recent Blog Post

Ontological Argument Young Earth Creationism Bible Biblical Inerrancy Probabilities Prophecies Fulfilled Historical Accuracy History Book Science Archaeology Genesis Veracity Foundation Ancient Humankind Age Stone Text Hunter Gatherers Farmers Old Testament

Ice Age Spain Europe Mammoths Mastadons Atlantis Elephants Plato's Story Atlantean Plain Bronze Age Civilization Climate Change Drought Flora Fauna Sea Level Holocene Transition Book Bible Time Genesis History Dialogues Records Timaeus Critias Geography

Young Earth Creationism Comments Supernatural Catastrophic Noah's Flood Mythical Event Geologic Evidence What Caused Deluge Astronomical Reasons Meteor Shower Exploded Planet Orbits Astronomy Bible Book Genesis Origins Cosmos Earth Universe

Ancient History Mythology Heros Aegean Heroic Gods Greece Greek Legends Flood Ogyges Atlantis Bronze Age Collapse Osirian Valley Civilization Mediterranean Sea Level Fluctuations Chronology Biblical Timeline Age Kings List Peloponnesos Islands Strait Dardanelles

Geomorphology What Did Earth World Look Geology Like Right Immediately After Noah's Flood Continents How Ocean Water Runoff Drainage Aftermath Deluge Landmasses Separation Pangea Prediluvial Global Map Environment Ecosystems Bible Book History Genesis

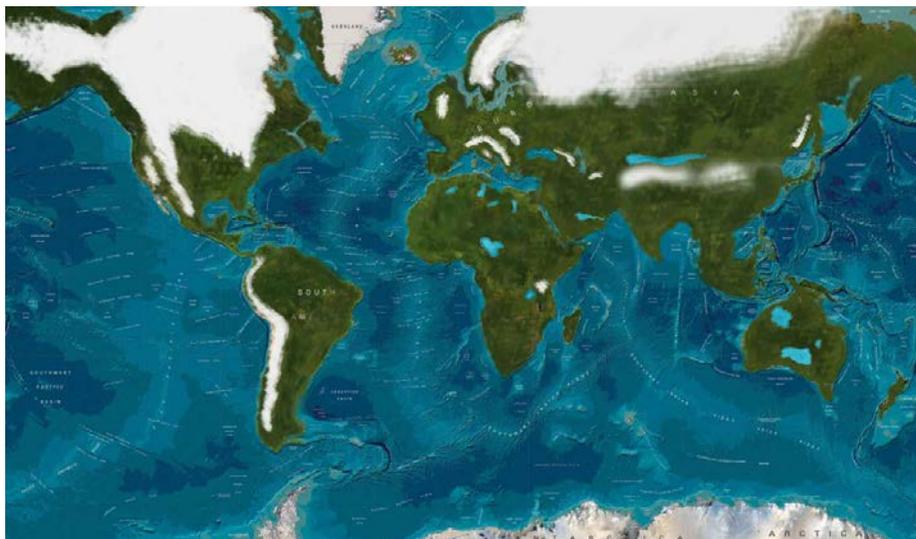
Ice Age Hydrology

Exposition One

What caused the Ice Age? The common wisdom is that it was colder back then, but the Arctic and Antarctic are already deserts because of the intense cold, so why the ice age snowpacks which covered almost entire continents? Obviously, what caused that expansive and dense cloudcover for all that snow and much more rain in the middle latitudes worldwide must have been by greater evaporation off the oceans of the world, heated from below, like a pot of water on a low burner.

With over six hundred ancient legends from around the world about the global flood, often similar to the story in the book of Genesis about Noah, when considered that the mountain ranges rose at the close of the global flood as the water slid off into the then deepening ocean basins of the world (see <http://globalflood.org>), the obviously sound hydrological deduction is that Noah's Flood was the historic event which caused the heating of the ocean for the Ice Age to follow, it's hydrology 101, really not debatable once the efficacy of the global flood model is established.

Note that some of the flood story are records of the sea level rise with the end of the Ice Age, such as the legend of Kumari Kandam off southern India and Atlantis in the Gibraltar region, not to be confused with the clearly global flood legends which predominate among the over six hundred legends from people groups all around the world, their ancestors having migrated to their new homelands often by sea, as you'll discover proceeding through this presentation, to establish inarguable facts about our common ancient history.



[Geography DURING Ice Age](#)



Geography AFTER Ice Age

Exposition Two

When global warming occurs because of increased solar output (known as sun spots and solar flares), the surface of the world ocean is heated, so obviously this causes greater rates of evaporation off the sea surface for the formation of more cloudcover which in turn causes the atmosphere to cool back down, a negative feedback loop mechanism in the hydrologic cycle, therefore, the much greater cloudcover during the Ice Age could not have been caused by global warming, but only by the geothermal heating of the ocean, from below, through the midoceanic rift zones when much steam with magma vented during Noah's Flood into the world ocean while the pre-flood supercontinent Pangea was rapidly separating.

Very important to remember is that Noah's Flood did not cover today's mountain ranges (contrary to what the bibliophobes mockingly insist), because the global flood of Noah's day totally covered and obliterated the low mountains of the pre-flood supercontinent Pangea, those mountains not having been formed by tectonic plates crashing together by runaway plate tectonics as was the case for the orogenies of our current mountains ranges formed at the close of Noah's Flood. So now when skeptics come to comprehend the solid science confirming the global flood vividly described in the book of Genesis, solid science here <http://detectingdesign.com/fossilrecord.html>, the reasons to believe all of the Bible become even more apparent, much to the darwinists' woe.

Exposition Three

In the aftermath of Noah's Flood, after the runaway plate tectonics of that year when the vast sedimentary layers had been laid down in the flood entombing billions of creatures which were upthrust to have formed mountain ranges, volcanism was rampant then too, when the ice age was beginning, even Mount Ararat in eastern Turkey (where Noah's Ark came aground) was formed by basalt lava which had been injected from the mantle below into the receding flood waters,

So with volcanos at that time very active, carbon dioxide containing carbon 12 blasted into the atmosphere, which diluted (so to speak) the amount of carbon 14 in the atmosphere, therefore, the carbon 14 dates from that time are greatly exaggerated, why sites such as Catal Huyuk in Turkey, of the Hittites (progeny of Canaan's son Heth), a bronze age (which was the Ice Age) site, shows carbon 14 dates for some of the organic residue there at nine thousand years, the intense volcanism at that time however the reason for that exaggerated date for that site constructed actually 2100 b.c.

When darwinists say the biblical timeline is impossible because carbon 14 dates are older than the age of the earth according to the Bible, just tell them that volcanism was prolific during the Ice Age, which was the bronze age, and therefore that the dates which they cite are greatly exaggerated. Mainstream scientists of the darwinian bent don't realize that the Ice Age began and then ended

much later than they have been taught, proven by the submerged ruins now found on the shallow seafloor, bronze age ruins, as you'll see under section Submerged Ruins Atlantis.

See YouTube presentations at: <http://youtube.com/genesisveracity>

To learn more about the topic of your choice, use a search engine such as Google keying in the topic preceded by keying in Dancing From Genesis, for instance key in Dancing From Genesis Ice Age Sea Level to see blogposts on that topic.

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



Earth Measure Geometry

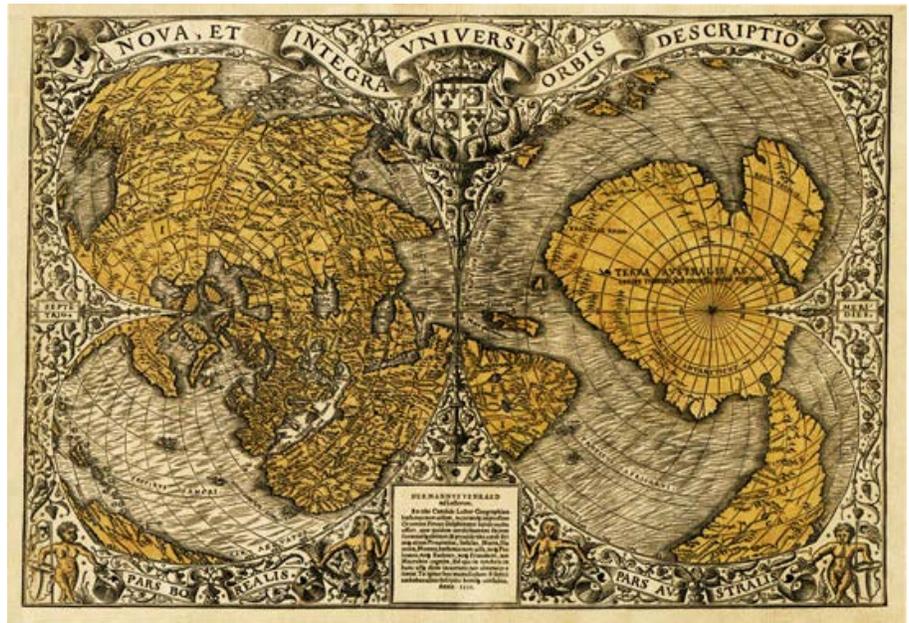
Exposition One:

(Note the earth is like a gyroscope in space, axis wobbling while it spins, rotating around the sun.)

Geometry means earth measure, the ancient term used centuries before the greek Eratosthenes “first measured the earth,” who but in reality measured it rather crudely, to only 5% accuracy, having simultaneously (by hour glasses) measured shadows at two locations in Egypt to calculate the distance between them, and so, the earth’s circumference was roughly extrapolated therefrom, having known the earth is a sphere. So who must have measured the globe much more accurately long before the time of Eratosthenes, to have equated the angles and forms of triangles relating to spheres to the true size of the earth, necessarily by much more accurate time measurement?

To measure east to west distances precisely, marked now by the north to south arcs of longitude on the globe, requires accurate timekeeping, what Eratosthenes crudely achieved when measuring solar time by shadows, but the ancient navigators of the ice age measured east-west distances much more precisely, by the earth’s wobble rate, its rate of precession, 72 years/degree against the backdrop of the stars of the constellations, for instance to have calculated the base perimeter length for the Great Pyramid of Giza, precisely half a nautical mile, by simple hexagon geometry within the circle of the earth. The slowly wobbling earth’s axis is the time keeping device which the ancients utilized to measure the length of one side of that earth’s hexagon circumscribed by the circle of the earth, the measured side the same length as the radius length of the earth, why geometry means earth measure, what darwinists don’t want to see, God’s benevolent design.

Ancient egyptian geometers knew that the value of pi was represented by the fraction $22/7$, so 880 royal cubits was the length of two base sides of Great Pyramid, and 280 royal cubits for its height, because $880/280$ equals pi, and thereby, the dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza are actually a reduced embodiment of the dimensions of a hemisphere of earth by a factor of 43,200, exactly twice the number of nautical miles which compose the circumference length of the earth, because the base perimeter length of the Great Pyramid is within 0.5% of exactly half a nautical mile, one of the darwinists’ worst nightmares, yet really self-evidently valid, proving how the Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings (Hapgood) were drawn with such precision during the ice age, which in fact began and then ended much later than we are being told.



Oronteus Finaeus Map of 1532, drawn almost three hundreds years before “Antarctica was discovered by the russians in 1818,” the source maps by ancient sea kings, reveals the azimuthal equidistant mapping capability of the earth-wobble-rate cartographic method, though the source maps were obviously pieced together badly by Oronteus Finaeus, who didn’t know any better. And note the mountain ranges of Antarctica, charted early in the ice age, before snow would forever (til now at least) entomb those ranges.



Waldseemüller Map 1507



[Hadji Ahmed World Map 1559](#)

Notice exaggeration of extent Antarctica because 'No one had been there'

Exposition Two:

Mainstream science received a hot potato as I have determined the methodology for the math which prescribed the dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza. Please enjoy, and note that it relates to the 72 conspirators against Osiris, to the 72 virgins of Islam, to the Hindu yugas of time that are multiples of 432,000 years, to the 432,000 warriors of Valhalla, to the 432,000 years of pre-Flood Babylonian kings' reigns, to the 360 year Babylonian period of time called the sari, to the 360 pre-Islamic Arab gods, to our 360 degree mapping system, to our base 60 timekeeping system, and to astrology. I hope that you send this message far and wide, as it reveals the ancient mapping and navigation underpinnings for the numerology of much of the occult world.

The ancient Sumerians (Babylon) used a Base Six number system because they knew that the length of one side of a six-sided polygon (that is a hexagon) is the same length as is the radius of the circle that circumscribes this hexagon.

They also knew that from a given date of a year to the same date the next, the stars of the constellations of the zodiac seemed to have shifted slightly counterclockwise, like a merry-go-round, at the rate of 72 years/degree, of 360 degrees, because of the extremely slow clockwise wobble of the earth's axis, like a gyroscope, one wobble in 25,920 years (whereas, the earth rotates around the sun counterclockwise, causing the constellations to appear to have moved clockwise, 360 degrees relative to the horizon, during the course of a year).

The determination that the constellations of the zodiac "move" along the horizon at the rate of 72 years/degree was achieved through the utilization of the Celtic Cross, which was a 360 degree-scaled circular hub that was affixed to a cross which was orientated by a plumb-bob. A facsimile of this device was discovered within the Great Pyramid of Giza, and modern versions of it have proven to be superb navigational devices (see www.CrichtonMiller.com).

Because the radius-length of a circle is the same length as is the length of one side of the hexagon

that is circumscribed by this circle, the determination of the length of one side of a hexagon that is circumscribed by the circle of the earth thereby determines the radius-length of the earth. As the precession of the zodiac would complete in 25,920 years, the ancients knew that 1/6th of 25,920 years (that is 4,320 years) would represent the "movement" of the zodiac along the length of one side of the earth hexagon.

The length of one side of the earth hexagon is therefore the distance traveled by the constellations of the zodiac along the horizon during 4,320 years, and through the use of the Celtic Cross, the ancients determined the locations on the earth's surface of the beginning and end of this side of the earth hexagon, they then subdivided this distance by 7,200 (based upon Base Six, and upon their desire for a practical unit of distance), which produced the "royal mile" that is about half the length of our current mile, and that was subdivided into 1,760 "royal cubits" which are 20.63 inches each.

Each side of the base of the Great Pyramid of Giza was designated 440 units of length (times 4 equals 1,760 units) because the whole number fraction of Pi ($22/7$) when multiplied by 40/40 gives unit lengths for 2 sides and for the height of the Pyramid (880 royal cubits and 280 royal cubits), and thereby, convenient whole numbers were established with which to efficiently construct the Pyramid.

Since the 7,200 units of distance (which are royal miles) of one side of the earth hexagon, after being multiplied by six (as there are six sides of a hexagon) results in the figure 43,200, which just happens to be the factor that the earth's circumference is to the one royal mile perimeter-length (1,760 cubits) of the Great Pyramid of Giza, and that the earth's radius-length is to the height (280 royal cubits) of the Great Pyramid, it is obvious that the ancients could "measure the arch of the sky and the round face of the earth."

In fact, the ancients accurately mapped most of the world around 2000 B.C., and the evidences of their astro-navigational capabilities are found with the stone-circles and astronomically-aligned pyramids (both on land and sea-floor) that are located at strategic Base-Six-denominated longitudinal locations around the world, which established these megalithic sites as geographical reference points for the astronomical measurements and resultant mapping by the ancient seafarers.

Note: If the ancient Egyptians had subdivided the radius of the earth (and also therefore, one side of the earth hexagon) by 3,600 rather than 7,200, the royal mile would have been identical to the nautical mile, so it is obvious that our mapping and timekeeping systems are based upon the ancients' measurements of the earth's precession.

Exposition Three:

If the human kind (really the human syngameon not species) actually evolved from monkeys or tree shrews or whatever the Darwinists consider the "evolutionary ancestor" de jour, wouldn't you expect the most ancient arithmetic counting systems to be based on the number of fingers and toes on the hands and feet of the earliest humans? Yet the most ancient number systems are base six, such as the sumerian sexagisimal system, the metric for the indus vedic yugas of time, and the egyptian deccan zodiac counting system, so why were these base six systems the earliest counting schemes rather than base five or ten as the Darwinists would have us believe?

When you realize that the precise dimensions for the Great Pyramid of Giza represent a reduced embodiment of the size of the earth by a factor of 43,200 (a base six number), the earth's wobble rate of 72 years/degree (its rate of precession) really ties it all together for us. The base perimeter length of the Great Pyramid is exactly half a modern nautical mile, that's 1/7,200th of the radius length of the earth; obviously therefore not a system based on fives and tens as the Darwinists would have us believe, but based on sixes, predicated on the ancients' knowledge of the wobble rate of the earth's axis and the fact that the length of one side of six-sided polygon (a hexagon) is equal to the radius length of a circle which circumscribes said hexagon, part of the benevolent intelligent design by

the creator God Elohim (Father, Son, and Holy Spirit).

So now you can understand why 3,000 ancient greek olympic feet (of 12.16 modern inches each) certainly compose the base perimeter length of the Great Pyramid, that original foot length earth commensurate too as was the original egyptian (and hebrew) royal cubit length of 20.632 modern inches, the reason for those original lengths now known to all who will read and understand. And the fact that the ancient fortress at Seville, Spain, which was ancient Tarshish, part of the Atlantean Empire during the ice age, had 176 towers brings into focus the reason there are 1,760 yards per modern english mile, an interesting combination of the foot and cubit systems, as 1,760 cubits compose the base perimeter length of the Great Pyramid of Giza. It was a much smaller world than we've been led to believe, accurately measured too.

Exposition Four:

The ancient base six precession mapping method was obviously utilized extensively during the ice age, and Timosthenes circa 600 b.c. reportedly used the precession rate timekeeping-based "twelve winds maps," that method then eschewed because it was "too complicated," replaced by the "eight winds" system not predicated on time measurement, yet reading below this excerpt from Plato's dialogue with Timaeus about the Atlantean Empire, can there be any doubt that many were aware of the Americas in classical greek times?

"From those islands (Canaries and Teneriffes) one could travel to the entire continent on the other side, which surrounds that real sea beyond. Everything here inside the strait (Gibraltar/Pillars of Hercules) we're talking about (Mediterranean) seems nothing but a harbor with a narrow entrance, whereas that really is an ocean (Atlantic) out there and the land that embraces it all the way around truly deserves to be called a continent."

When you look at the Atlantic ocean on a world map, with the landmass of the western hemisphere (the Americas) extending from Labrador and Nova Scotia (near northern Europe) all the way down to the tip of South America (relatively not far from southern Africa), you can see that it would be described as surrounding the Atlantic ocean, of course with Plato's knowledge of western Europe and Africa on the east side of the Atlantic tempering that hypebole certainly in his own mind.

The Phoenicians and those who hired them definitely were sailing to the Americas in the timeframe of Plato (search engine Phoenicians Israelites Americas), the legend of the blockage of the Strait of Gibraltar because of the submergence of Atlantis clearly just a ruse to protect the Atlantic shipping and trading enterprises of the global navigators led by the Phoenicians at the time of classical Greece, so who can really argue with legitimacy that Christopher Columbus was the first to have navigated to the Americas? And so why is the deception that he was the first still propagated in our halls of higher learning? The reason is that ancient global navigation even during the ice age confounds the darwinian paradigm, young earth creationism the clear and logical replacement.

See YouTube presentations at: <http://youtube.com/genesisveracity>

And to learn more about a topic of interest to you, use a search engine such as Google, keying in the topic preceded by keying in Dancing From Genesis, for instance key in Dancing From Genesis Astronomy Mapping to see blogposts on this topic.



Global Repopulation

Exposition One:

As the ice age snowpacks were building in the aftermath of Noah's Flood and after the Tower of Babel confusion of the languages (probably from hebrew), about five hundred miles southeast from the landing place of Noah's Ark in eastern Turkey, the clans listed in Genesis 10 began to spread out across the globe, many by sea, for instance offspring of Canaan, his son Sidon among them, known to many as the sea god Posidon, who with his son Atlas sailed west to the Sierra Morena mountains of southern Spain, the richest mining district in the ancient world, the lifeblood for the great wealth of the atlantean empire. The remnant of that empire was later known at the time of the book of Judges circa 1300 b.c. as Tarshish, with the legendary "Ships of Tarshish," he who had been a son of Javan, the greek lawan having been namesake of the Ionians, Javan who was a son of Japheth, the "mythological" god Jupiter.



Geography DURING Ice Age

And because Atlantis was a coastal maritime empire, the city of Atlantis just one of its port cities, the ruins submerged off Bimini island on the Bahama Banks which have baffled scientists now come into historical focus; bronze age ruins consumed by the sea when the ice age ended, along with the rest of the atlantean empire and the other coastal ice age cities such as off northwest India, Kususthali, also known as Dwarka, the maritime city of Kush, now submerged in the Gulf of Kutch, almost in the shadows of the Hindu Kush mountains. And submerged in the persian gulf are reportedly the ruins of the city of Kish, with Kush the nation to the south of ancient Egypt, so that guy really got around, but not as far as his father Ham, whose namesake in eastern Asia is Cham, Chambodia, not to mention the Gulf of Chambay off India where too extensive submerged ruins have been discovered, yet little discussed in darwinian circles for obvious reasons.

Maya, namesake of the Mayans, was a daughter of Atlas, and mexican legend says their ancient homeland was Atlan, across the eastern ocean, so the connection to the story by Plato is complete, with the Andes mountains of South America the namesake of king Antaeus from the days of Atlantis, and the Caribbean after the eastern mediterranean Carians, as was Carioca, later known as Rio de Janeiro, proving certainly global navigation in the 2000 b.c. timeframe. Can it be denied any longer?

We're told that Brazil was named after a nut tree, but the ancient indigenous name for the "brazil" nut tree is the pernambuco tree, as Brazil was actually named after the Breasil clan of Galway, Ireland, from where hailed St. Brendan the Navigator, who spent twenty years across the Atlantic in the Americas, named after the Americos tribe whose ancestors where the Armorican of the brittany coast of France, and their neighbors the Veneciuela "named after Venus." All this certainly indicates a much smaller world in ancient times than we've been led to believe, because the oceans were not barriers but were superhighways for the ancients who knew to measure and map the earth by its wobble rate by the method explained in section Earth Measure Geometry.

Exposition Two:

When you understand that Charles Darwin's animal classification term species genetically has no meaning, then really meaningful genetic animal classification demonstrates that only about 20,000 syngameons (biblical kinds) of animals need have been on Noah's Ark, not the millions of so-called species which the bibliophobes and other skeptics mockingly insist, feebly attempting to de legitimatize the clear history laid out in the book of Genesis. But when the breeding pairs of biblical kinds (syngameons) of animals disembarked the Ark, they moved off into new ecological niches through the centuries after Noah's Flood, during the ice age, when humans too were settling all over the world, genetic drift exhibited thereby within the respective syngameons of animals, and within the human syngameon too, the "evolution" of the so-called species of animals, and the "evolution" of the so-called races of the humankind.

Bibliophobes say that young earth creationists are crazy because they don't believe in evolution, clearly semantic rusing however, because christians do believe in evolution per se, that's natural selection within the respective syngameons, but not in darwinian evolution, that mysterious swamp goo supposedly somehow through millions of years amazingly morphed into you. Now who is to be believed in all this? The so-called animal hybrids noted in nature or achieved in captivity are really just the result of pairings of members of respective syngameons, merely mendelian genetics at work, quite simple really, and so, the obviously failed hypothesis called darwinian evolution is certainly destined for the dustbin of history. Please challenge your professors with these irrefutable concepts, go there with confidence knowing that the Bible is real history from cover to cover; you can trust it for spiritual profit of course, yet when honestly investigated, the ancient history and science too come out smelling like a bunch of roses. And lest you think "dinosaurs," anciently known as dragons, and humans did not live contemporaneously, see <http://genesispark.com>.

Exposition Three:

The naysayers of the book Genesis, including old earth creationists, must eschew the Table of Nations in Genesis 10, because if there was no genetic bottleneck at Noah's Flood, with only eight humans (and thousands of syngameons of animals) having survived the global flood on the Ark, then the progenies of the eight, the tribes listed which migrated out from Mount Ararat and eventually around the world, would not have been the only lines of ancestries of humanity, so the Table of Nations then only should be one of many tables of nations, if in fact it's true that there really was no genetic bottleneck because of a global flood.

Yet when you look at the ancient place names and patriarchs of nations, it's impossible to logically deny the veracity of the Table of Nations in Genesis 10. Noah was Nu to the egyptians, and Manu to the hindu indians, Mannus to the teutons, and Rapanui to the pacific islanders, so is this just all coincidence? Ham was Khem, the most ancient name of Egypt, and Cham of Chambodia and the Gulf of Chambay of northwest India, so just coincidence too? Ham's son Kush is the namesake of the Hindu Kush mountains and the Gulf of Kutch of northwest India, and the land of Kush in northeastern Africa, and the city of Kish in Mesopotamia, so it's obviously far beyond the realm of possibility that these names are not linked to the repopulation of the earth in the aftermath of Noah's Flood.

Javan was Iawan, namesake of the Ionians of Greece, and Elisha was Elis, the Elysians of Greece (incidentally Greece was named by the Latins after the Graeci who had migrated to Italy after the ice age had ended), and the Hittites were named after Heth, a son of Canaan (namesake of the earliest name of the Holy Land), whose other sons such as Sidon (Posidon) certainly made names for themselves, as well as Sidon's sons Mneseas (king Menes of Egypt and submerged Menouthis) and Atlas of atlantean fame, so as you digest all this, who can sanely say the Table of Nations has no historical merit, and since it's predicated on the genetic bottleneck at Noah's Flood, who then can deny that all the nations came from eight who survived the global flood which the Word clearly indicates destroyed the old world?

The Black Sea region bears out the Table of Nations as well, Gomer the namesake of the Cimmerians, Tiras of Thrace, Ashkenaz of the Askaniya, and the ice age river which flowed down from the black sea basin to the lower ocean, the River Rhode (named after Rhodan of the Rhodanim), all of the Table of Nations, just coincidence? And Japheth was Djapatisch, or Tuisch, namesake of Deutsch, the Germans (war men); Japheth the Seskef of the Nordics, and Prajapeti to the Hindu Indians, "Indo-Europeans," the language group of Japheth, so that's just coincidence the Darwinists and old earth creationists would tell you. Mount Nimrud of upper Mesopotamia bears the name of Nimrod, yet there was no confusion of languages at the Tower of Babel? So why do many ancient legends from seemingly disparate people groups, such as the ancient Toltecs (probably much of Canaanite descent) of archaic Mexico, speak of the confusion of the languages in old times, just coincidence?

Exposition Four:

After Noah's Flood, with the onset of the ice age (caused by the warmer post-flood world ocean) at that time, the named individuals in the Table of Nations (Genesis 10) made their marks on the geography of our post-flood world. In the case of Eber (of the lineage of Shem), besides having been the namesake of the Hebrews, after the Tower of Babel confusion of what had been one language, he sailed across the Mediterranean and through the Pillars of Hercules (Atlas) to settle what is still known today as the Iberian Peninsula (Spain and Portugal), the Ebro river of northern Spain also the namesake of Eber.

And the ancient name of the Guadalquivir River which flows south from the Sierra Morena mountains of south-central Spain (the greatest mineral source for Atlantis), down through modern day Seville (anciently known as Tarshish then Tartessos), was the Tarsisi River, named after Tarshish, a son of Javan or Yawan (namesake of the Greek Ionians), that river of Iberia flowing down to the Gulf of Cadiz (named after Sidon's son Gades), a gulf of the Atlantic ocean, named after Canaan's grandson Atlas. Now you can surely see that the Table of Nations in the Bible is written all over that region of the world, yet the skeptics of the Bible say that Genesis 10 (the clear listing of the progenies of Noah's family from the genetic bottleneck of Noah's Flood) is nonsense, so how can they say that with a straight face?

Plato wrote that the geography of Atlantis was a "nesos," that word in the Greek language which can mean island or peninsula, and because he described the nesos of Atlantis with an expansive fruitful plain three thousand stadia (three hundred miles) by two thousand stadia (two hundred miles), with the mineral rich mountain range (the Sierra Morena and Nevada) to the north, that clearly was not the ringed canal city of Atlantis (now submerged about thirty miles south of Cadiz), a manmade island and center of atlantean government which Plato indicates had a diameter of five stadia (which not coincidentally is the base perimeter length of the Great Pyramid of Giza).

That the Iberian Peninsula was meant by Plato in his Atlantis story is certainly born out further by the fact that the peninsula of Greece is called the Peloponnesos, the peninsula (jutting down from Europe) of King Pelops, who was reputed in Greek lore to have been a son of Atlas and great grandson of Chronos (who was Ham the precession time man), all circling back to the biblical Table

of Nations in Genesis 10. Can it be denied any longer? The darwinists would have us believe that this all is just coincidence, yet as you ruminate on this material, reading further under the various sections, you can see that it all makes far too much sense to be ignored, that the Bible, all of it, is authentic history, just as Jesus Christ the Messiah, the Word, certainly indicates in the Word, the book of Genesis the foundation.

Exposition Five:

Many skeptics question that the world could have been repopulated within centuries after Noah's Flood, that the eight on the Ark could have procreated the millions of people for the civilizations all around the world in the 2000 b.c. timeframe, questioning too how people groups from the Middle East could have set-up civilizations halfway around the world within only a few centuries, yet when you look at the logistics of the population increase at that time, with the global navigation method explained under section Earth Measure Geometry, then you'll see that the biblical model outlined in the Table of Nations of Genesis 10 makes sense.

Noah and his immediate family lived to be hundreds of years of age, the longevity of humans having decreased through ten generations down to Abraham's age at death of 175 years, so with Shem, Japheth, and Ham having lived 600 years, and their children having lived over 400 years, imagine the number of children their wives could have born, each literally hundreds. Being very conservative, let's say they all had just twenty children, ten potential couples (incest was not taboo until the time of Moses), so by the time of the Tower of Babel, about 150 years after the Flood and therefore at least five generations having been born, there were at least 10,000 people, and 200,000 by the next generation, and 4,000,000 by the next.

When you realize that sophisticated megalithic constructions sprang up all around the world circa 2000 b.c., some of them such as off Yonaguni, Japan, submerged since the end of the Ice Age, it's clear that the ancient mapping and surveying method explains how they navigated and aligned their monuments in such precise fashion, during the Ice Age, which was at its peak during Abraham's time, then having ended at the time of Moses, when what had been green regions during the Ice Age began to turn to desert, when the sea level rose to consume all the coastline port cities. Doesn't the Bible explain all this very nicely? And how do the darwinists refute all this? It's a tall order for them indeed, so present this material to them please.

See YouTube presentations at: <http://youtube.com/genesisveracity>

Learn more about a topic of interest using a search engine such as Goolge, keying in the topic preceded by keying in Dancing From Genesis, for stance key in Dancing From Genesis Family Ham to see blogposts on this topic..

Ice Age Hydrology

Earth Measure Geometry

Global Repopulation

Submerged Ruins Atlantis

Post Ice Age Migrations

Foundation Strategy

Donations

Blog

Children's Book

Contact Us

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



Submerged Ruins Atlantis

Exposition One

Have you ever seen a map showing the bronze age port cities of the world? You certainly have not, because the darwinists will tell you sea level at circa 2000 B.C. was little different than today, yet the presence of hundreds of submerged ruins' sites from the Gulf of Chambay to Bimini, and from Cornwall to Nan Madol, certainly belie that notion, with most of the submerged ruins worldwide in the Mediterranean and eastern Atlantic, right where you'd expect them to be, where Sidon, Peleg, Javan, Tarshish, and Atlas plied the waters, building their port facilities, now submerged since the end of the Ice Age. Here is a partial list of the submerged ruins worldwide, with pictures where available, to be soon updated as more photos will undoubtedly roll-in from interested "submergie" aficionados, so help out if you can, hard as it may be for a darwinist to do, but certainly not for a soon-to-be ex-darwinist, we shall see.



Red Inundated "Bronze Age" Land

Spain/Gibraltar/Morocco

This was the center of the Atlantean empire, with submerged ruins reported off Ceuta, Tarifa, Zahara de Los Atunes, Cadiz, Rota, and Chipiona of Spain, and the ruins of the city of Atlantis perhaps thirty miles south of Cadiz in a hundred feet of water, ruins too at several locations off Morocco on both sides of Gibraltar, so why have we not seen reports about these on National Geographic and the Discovery Channel, perhaps because the Ice Age ended much later than they're telling us?

Britain/Ireland/France

Submerged ruins have been reported off Cornwall's Isles of Scilly, in Cardigan Bay, off Tory Island, and off the Brittany coast of the Kingdom of Ys, also known as Keris, all these submerged ruins part of Atland as it's called in the ancient book Oera Linda of the Frisians, that empire also known as Atalan, and don't bet against Avalon, the story adapted two thousand years later.

Algeria/Tunisia/Libya/Malta

Famed British nautical archaeologist Nic Flemming reported submerged bronze age (read ice age) ruins off Algeria, Tunisia, and Libya; at Gighthis, Al Jezirah, Thaene, Achulla, Sullectum, Thapsus, Horrea Cahelia, Neopolis, Mour, and Carpis, and off Sliema, Malta, massive temple ruins are reported like those onshore, all bronze age vintage, atlantean, as Plato said that Atlantis extended inside the Pillars of Hercules (Gibraltar) to Libya and Italy (Tyrian Sea); how far outside he didn't say, perhaps because he had not heard about the ice age tin mines of the Formorians (men of Morocco) at Cornwall, England, nor about Bimini of the Bahamas, though he did write that there was another continent (not Asia) beyond the western ocean.

Italy/Greece/Turkey

Bronze age cities such as Psathoura and Pavlopetri now lie on the shallow sea floor off the coast of Greece, submerged since the time of the Flood of Ogyges, the same flood as of Atlantis, and Dardanus, when the ice age ended. Other reported locations by the Greek government are off Astakos, Platygiati, Psouthora, and Abdera, with submergencies too reported off Lemnos, Samothrace, and who knows how many other locations? Discovery Channel, History Channel, please get on down there, the maritime history of bronze age Greece is there to be found. Submerged ruins are reported in the Bay of Syracuse off Sicily, and in the Bay of Naples by Nic Flemming, and off the coast of Turkey too, the land of the Carians, namesake of the Caribbean and Cariococa (Rio de Janeiro), no doubt having sailed there when the Ice Age ended, when too the Amazons sailed across the Atlantic, and east to the Black Sea.

Syria/Lebanon/Israel

Syria was named after Tyre, anciently known as Tsurriya, the coastal port city which became an island city after the end of the Ice Age, then dominating over rival Phoenician port city Sidon, both cities' previous buildings found submerged just offshore, and twenty miles north of Sidon, the submerged ruins of Yarmuta, a big bronze age city, with submerged ruins there to prove it, if only the Darwinists would at least act interested, we could really debate these things, but alas, they see the writing on the wall, proof that the ice age ended much later than they have been telling us, so time to correct, with your help. Off Israel are the submerged ruins of bronze age Atlit Yam and Akko, these also Canaanite port cities, and notice Atlit is for Atlas, or water, and Yam is a name for Ham, the great-grandfather of Atlas; that known as Hercl (Hercules) later by the Etruscans.

Egypt

With extensive submerged megalithic ruins to the northeast of Alexandria in Aboukir Bay, out to four miles from shore, along the submerged channel of the extinct Canopic branch of the Nile, that these too are not discussed by the Darwinists is of no great surprise; those submerged "Egyptian" cities Heraklion (of Hercl/Atlas) and Menouthis (of Atlas' brother Mneseas/Minos/Menes), built largely of Aswan granite from upper Egypt, were clearly nowhere in sight when Alexander the Great arrived in the region to build his city. Mainstream geologists such as Amos Nur of Stanford have tried to explain away the submerged ruins by saying the cities slid out to sea, oh really?

India

Underwater ruins in the Gulf of Chambay on the submerged channel of the extinct Sarasvati river extend out to fifty miles from shore, so did those slide out to sea too? You can see that it gets ridiculous to say the Ice Age ended circa 10000 B.C. when but there are legendary bronze age ruins, in this case of the Indus Valley Civilization, far out at sea, some also in the Gulf of Kutch, the submerged ruins of Kususthali (Dwarka), the ocean port city of Kush, the name of the city the key actually to actually deciphering the Indus Valley script because the ligature in the Indus script for thalassocracy is a triton-looking sign, a Semitic alphabet applied to that language now written as Vedic Sanskrit. Along the southeastern coast of India from Mahabalipuram down to Cape Comoran are

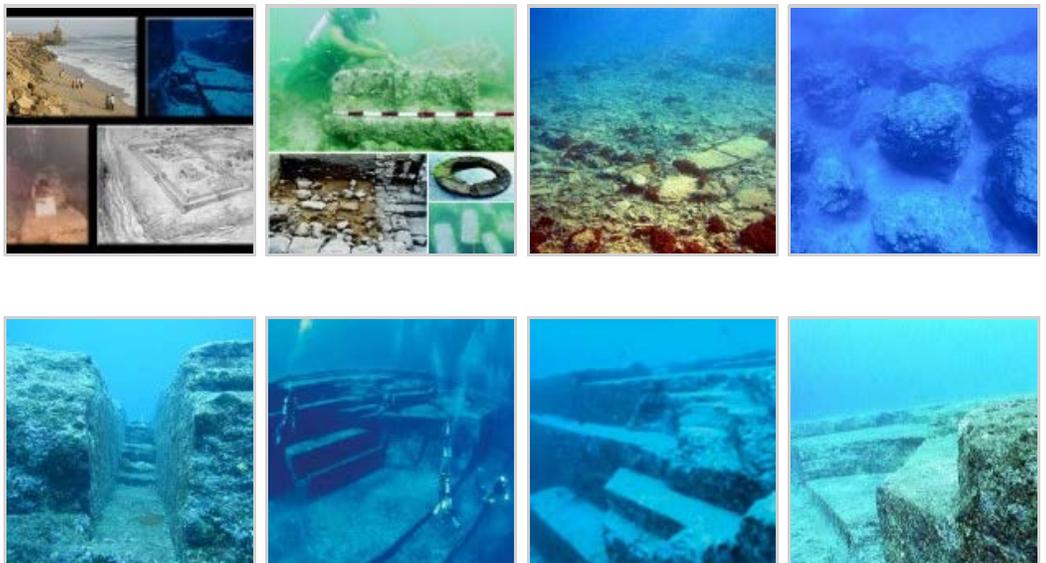
submerged megalithic ruins of the Kingdom of Kumari Kandam, flooded according to the vedic literature such as the flooding of Kususthali of the Indus Civilization by sea level rise.

Persian Gulf

That shallow bay of the ocean was dry land during the ice age when sea level was much lower, the combined waters of the ice age Tigris and Euphrates rivers flowed down through that land of pastures, marshes, and forests, with the submerged ruins of Kish now reported by iranian divers, surely many more to be discovered, perhaps of legendary Meluha, where Noah (Utnapishtim) may have spent his last days according to the Epic of Gilgamesh, having died in the time of Abraham.

Western and South Pacific

Many have heard of the fabulously extensive and massive basalt column buildings of Nan Madol on the island of Ponape, the Caroline islands of the western Pacific, yet offshore there is the real story, submerged ruins down to a hundred feet, even vertical columns still standing, submerged since the end of the ice age. And off the Ryukyu Islands of southern Japan, off the islands of Yonaguni and Chatan for instance, are the magnificent submerged ruins of the old Kami, named after guess who? Yes, no doubt Cham, Ham, Khem, the Kami later associated with spirits to be appeased, that good ol' ancestor worship, very common in ancient times and today. Many other submerged ruins have been reported across the Pacific, and who would doubt it?



Exploration of Likely Submerged Locations

Where would you guess other submerged ruins might be found? Perhaps some are buried in sediments along the flooded channel of the Mississippi river in the Gulf of Mexico, or submerged at the mouth of the Rhone in the Mediterranean, or the Danube now submerged in the Black Sea, or buried in sediments at the mouth of the Niger? Let's encourage the nautical archaeologists to photograph the hundreds of known sites of submerged ruins, but don't hold your breath for that, because the work done by such as new agers Graham Hancock and David Hatcher Childress documenting submerged ruins, and then trying to extend the bronze age back to 10000 b.c., and work by Nic Flemming, trying rationalize the sculpted blocks and pillars of submerged bronze age ruins with his darwinian timeline for the end of the Ice Age at 10000 b.c., leave only the biblical model as the rational alternative, oh the horror!

Exposition Two:

Atlantis has consistently been a source of great confusion for history buffs ever since the time of Plato who recorded the famous tale (the story which the Egyptian priests of Sais had reported to the Greek historian Solon circa 600 B.C.), yet when you read carefully the Atlantean tale in Plato's Critias and Timaeus, you'll see that the empire of Atlantis was clearly Bronze Age, with trireme ships, global navigation, Bronze Age weaponry, megalithic cities, and kings cited in that timeframe who lived not 12,000 years ago, but in the general timeframe of the Exodus, those kings such as Erisichthon, Cecrops, Erechtheus, and Theseus, Aegean kings whom Plato wrote lived just after the submergence of the Atlantean empire (and much of Greece).

Plato never said that Atlantis was a lost continent, but he did say it was an island, using the word *nesos* which though also means peninsula, in this case really the Iberian peninsula (now Spain and Portugal), with the mountains of southern Spain, the Sierra Nevada and Morena in the story, the range of mountains to the north of the city of Posidon (Sidon son of Canaan), also known as the city of Atlas (Sidon's son), that concentric ringed canal city of Atlantis now submerged about 30 miles south of Cadiz (namesake of Atlas' brother Gades) since the end of the Ice Age. Plato wrote that the empire of Atlantis extended inside the Pillars of Hercules (Gibraltar) all the way to Libya and Italy (Tyrrhenian Sea), and outside Gibraltar as well, clearly a coastal navigating empire of the Bronze Age, which obviously was too during the Ice Age.

Another Greek legend of the great sea level rise which consumed much of Greece was the Flood of Ogyges, a Greek king who is said to have taken rule after 189 years of anarchy which followed that massive sea level rise when climate change and the loss of coastal real estate had thrown much of the inhabited world into chaos, so you wonder why Plato didn't factor this into his dating for the demise of Atlantis, but for whatever reason, Plato contradicted himself in citing the Greek kings of circa 1300 B.C. and Bronze Age weaponry and navigation capability in his story as having lived almost 10,000 years before his time. Yet another flood of ancient Greek lore was the Flood of Deucalion, that one plainly described as the flood which covered the entire earth, Noah's Flood, the geothermal heating then by the fountains of the great deep having been the engine for the Ice Age, which began to end circa 1500 B.C. when the oceans of the world had cooled to about today's temperatures.

Exposition Three:

Plato wrote that Posidon (Canaan's son Sidon) bestowed ten districts of Atlantean empire governorship to his sons, one son Atlas having gained the kingship of the district of the concentric canal ringed city of Atlantis, his namesake (along with the Atlantic Ocean and the Atlas mountains), that legendary capital city of Atlantis where the worship of Posidon was centered and practiced for perhaps forty generations until the Ice Age ended (when the sea level rose to consume 25 million square miles of coastal real estate worldwide). So what about the other regions of the Atlantean empire governed by the other nine sons of Posidon noted in Plato's dialogue with Critias?

Several of the names of the brothers of Atlas stand out geographically to confirm the vast range of the Atlantean empire which Plato wrote extended to even Ice Age coastal Egypt, where Posidon's son Mneseas (who was perhaps King Menes of Egypt) founded the now submerged city of Menouthis, its magnificent ruins submerged five miles from shore near Alexandria (which was founded by Alexander the Great as a port city circa 350 B.C. when Menouthis and also now submerged Heraklion were nowhere in sight), and another brother of Atlas named Elaspippus was obviously the founder of Olisippo, Portugal, the modern name Lisbon, comporting with that Plato wrote in his dialogue with Timaeus that the Atlantean empire extended far outside the Pillars of Hercules as well (the rulerships of Atlas and his twin brother Gades/Cadiz between Gibraltar and Olisippo). Of course the rich tin (required for the production of bronze) source region near Cornwall, England, ruins now submerged offshore there, was undoubtedly part of the realm of Atlantis, but we know not which son of Posidon was the initial ruler there, yet to be determined.

In his dialogue with Timaeus, Plato wrote that the atlantean empire extended to the Tyrrhenian sea, of course which is the sea of Italy's western coast. And since such as Nic Flemming of nautical archaeological fame have reported submerged megalithic ruins in the Bay of Naples and off Syracuse, Sicily, with submerged megalithic ruins noted too of the northeast coast of nearby Malta (which was connected to Sicily during the ice age), the empire of Atlantis was certainly as Plato said it was, a coastal empire stretching far inside and outside the Pillars of Hercules, clearly to Egypt and Italy, and far up the Atlantic coast as well. So the popular notion that the empire of Atlantis was some continent-sized island now submerged way out in the Atlantic ocean is proven ridiculous, because that empire was demonstrably a vast ice age maritime empire of the western Mediterranean and eastern Atlantic coastlines, which comports with the biblical timeline, that the Ice Age ended circa 1500 b.c. at the time of the Exodus of the jews out of Egypt to the land of the Canaanites, their patriarch having been Canaan, the father of Sidon (Posidon).

See YouTube presentations at: <http://youtube.com/genesisveracity>

To learn more about a topic of interest, use a search engine such as Google keying in the topic preceded by keying in Dancing From Genesis, for instance key in Dancing From Genesis Menouthis Heraklion to see blogposts about that topic.

Ice Age Hydrology

Earth Measure Geometry

Global Repopulation

Submerged Ruins Atlantis

Post Ice Age Migrations

Foundation Strategy

Donations

Blog

Children's Book

Contact Us

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



Post Ice Age Migrations

Exposition One

When the Ice Age was ending, the sea level rose about three feet per year, almost all the sea level rise within a century or so, engulfing about twenty-five million square miles of coastal real estate (essentially the continental shelf) with catastrophic 'though gradual climate change, when the Middle East, northwest India, and North Africa, turned from green to desert, as the cloudcover for the ice age was dissipating, that climatic regime never to be seen again (unless the ocean would be heated again geothermally). Beginning circa 1500 b.c. as the Ice Age started to end, the worldwide mass migrations of people groups are acknowledged by even mainstream archaeologists, when the Aryans for instance from western Asia migrated east into India, and the wandering biblical Hebrews out of Egypt taking the southern part of the mediterranean coastal mountain range in the promised Canaan land while the canaanite cities below dried up, the israeli terrace farming then taking over in the rainier highlands as the "bronze age" collapsed, the time too of the founding of Troy on the newly risen ocean coastline, that was the time of king Dardanus, namesake of the Dardanelles, the connection to the Black Sea, which had been but an inland lake during the Ice Age.



Inundated "Bronze Age" Land

Mainstream archaeologists marvel at the thousand invading ships of the Sea Peoples reported by the egyptian scribes circa 1300 b.c., wondering why the distress on those people such that they would invade mighty Egypt? And what of the ancient kingdom of Yam, trading partner of Egypt, the land of ivory and timber, now stranded in the Sahara desert, seven hundred miles west of the Nile? The climate change is actually described in the ancient egyptian Ipuwer Papyrus, secular proof that the Ice Age was ending at that time of the Exodus of the Jews, the climate change, plagues, and anarchy corroborating the report in the Bible, with the submerged ruins of Menouthis and Heraklion at the mouth of the extinct Canopic branch of the Nile bearing testament to that great loss to the sea when the Ice Age was ending. Does not the biblical timeline fit the evidence? Should we not take another long hard look at the carbon 14 dating method, not to mention the other radioisotope dating methods (<http://globalflood.org>)?



Geography AFTER Ice Age

Plato said that much of Greece was consumed by the sea too, the Flood of Ogyges, at the time of the destruction of Atlantis, that empire which he said extended both outside and inside the Pillars of Hercules, inside as far as Italy and Libya, those were the Sea Peoples who invaded Egypt shortly after the Hebrews had departed, as New Kingdom Egypt would never approach the magnificence of the Old Kingdom dynasties, which had the climatic advantage during the Ice Age, before all hell broke loose around the world when it ended, 'though gradually, barely fast enough for them to have known what was happening to them; it must have been a very perplexing time, when such as the Americani (Americos) and Veneciuela (Veneti) of Brittany and the Amazons of Libya sailed west, the namesakes of the Amazon, Venezuela, and America, not to mention the atlantean Antaeus of the Andes, the Antisuyos, and those Breasils of Galway to Brazil. So they say Colombus was first to sail across the Atlantic? Does that ring true in light of all this? Does it add up considering the ancient mapping method by the earth's wobble rate which proves they knew exactly where on earth they were to within a remarkable degree of accuracy of 0.5% (ten times the accuracy by Eratosthenes)?

Exposition Two:

When you look at the current geography of the locations now in deserts of many bronze age sites of cities and smaller settlements from the 2000 b.c. timeframe (in the Sahara, the deserts of the Middle East, and northwest India and Pakistan for instance), you'll realize the climate changed drastically to have caused their abandonments, cities such as Jiroft in old Elam, the kingdom of Yam in Libya, Tel Leilan in Syria, and Mohenjo Daro in Pakistan, cities abandoned circa 1500 b.c.

The lead scout named Aristoboulos for the military campaign of Alexander the Great in India circa 350 b.c. reported that there were over 800 abandoned sites in the Great Indian Desert (in the shadow of the Hindu Kush mountains), those ruins of the Indus Valley Civilization, and of course, submerged offshore are the ruins of Kususthali in the Gulf of Kutch and the two big cities ninety miles from shore in a hundred feet of water in the Gulf of Chambay (named after Cham/Ham), so obviously the demise of the Indus Valley Civilization was because of the end of the ice age with its prodigious sea level rise and catastrophic climate change. Just ask Harvey Weiss at Yale.

And in the south Pacific are the submerged megalithic ruins for instance off Yonaguni (Japan) and Ponape (Caroline Islands), obviously submerged since the end of the ice age, then some of the people from those submerged kingdoms having sailed east across the Pacific as far as Easter Island and South America, the sophisticated ruins there from bronze and iron age times so attesting. Now then who can deny the biblical timeline and template that the ice age ended much later than we're being told? Is there any other explanation for these submerged ruins and the catastrophic climate change evidenced by the bronze age ruins now in deserts?

Exposition Three:

Mainstream scientists, without admitting that the ice age ended circa 1500 b.c., cite almost all the natural results caused by the end of the ice age as reasons for the mass migrations of people groups from 1500 b.c. to 1000 b.c. They mention drought, famine, and political instability by overpopulation of ancient homelands. Of course the overpopulation of homelands was caused by the sea level rise and the resultant loss of coastal real estate when the ice age ended, the drought having caused famine by the drastic loss of rainfall because the cloudcover was greatly diminished as the ice age came to its end.

The “sea peoples” invaded the eastern Mediterranean while the deserts of the world were forming, vast tracts of north Africa becoming the Sahara at that time, and southern Spain changing from the lush environ of atlantean times with elephants, two harvests per year, and fruit trees abounding by natural watering, to its current state of marginal farming due to generally arid conditions. Greece transitioned from a rich land of many streams, rivers, and lakes, with huge forests and two harvests per year (noted in Plato’s Atlantis account) to its current state of relative aridity. The Sardinioi invaded coastal Egypt from diminished Sardinia circa 1200 b.c., the mycenaens of Greece attacked Troy also at that time, and the Peleset or Palaeste of the Adriatic sea, the Philistines, invaded Israel and Egypt (where the port city of Pelusium was founded), all because their land was diminished by drought and loss of real estate.

The tribe of Dan of the Israelites sailed as far as Britain when the bronze age was collapsing, known in their new home as the Tuatha de Danaan. And Aeneas fled Troy to help found the Etruscan civilization, with their pelasgian (Peleg) language, after the invasion and domination of Troy by the Mycenaens, with the carians, allies of the Trojans, after their defeat at Troy having sailed even to South America, the Caribbean sea and Carioca (now Rio de Janeiro) the carian namesakes. So how did those tribes navigate great distances across vast oceans when but such is not thought to have been possible by mainstream scientists? Those scientists of the darwinian bent won’t acknowledge that the ancients measured the earth and so could calculate distance and direction by the slow wobble rate of the earth’s axis against the backdrop of the stars of the constellations.

Rongorongo, the ancient written language of Easter Island of the remote southeast Pacific ocean, has perplexed academics because its signs bear great affinity to those of the Indus Valley written language, separated by 13,000 miles of vast ocean, both languages considered not deciphered at this time, but the indus language was in reality vedic sanskrit, semitic lettering having been applied to it to replace the original signs now found also on the easter island rongorongo written records, so the “undeciphered” Easter Island language is related to the vedic sanskrit of India, as the darwinian linguists will soon learn with help from us, friends and seekers of truth who believe the Bible as it reads, the key to solving the mysteries of the ancient world, the biblical template of Genesis 10.

See YouTube presentations at: <http://youtube.com/genesisveracity>

For more information on a topic of interest, use a search engine such as Google keying in the topic preceded by keying in Dancing From Genesis, for instance key in Dancing From Genesis Columbus Navigation to see blogposts on this topic.



Ice Age Hydrology

Earth Measure Geometry

Global Repopulation

Submerged Ruins Atlantis

Post Ice Age Migrations

Foundation Strategy

Donations

Blog

Children's Book

Contact Us

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



Foundation Strategy

Exposition One:

Run this material by some darwinists to watch their eyes glaze over, they have no cogent rebuttals, why the global flood model of Genesis should certainly be given high priority in theoretical studies dominated by the timeline and mechanics of uniformitarianism and darwinism, now challenged 'though with what I think you agree is some very compelling material, really beyond dispute when fully analyzed. So help us bring intellectual honesty to the public discourse about our ancient origins through radio ads guiding folks to this website, where a whole new world of awareness about ancient times will be opened up to them, as of course Jesus is the Word, including Genesis.

The assertions made here about the climatologic, geographic, and demographic changes in the ancient world can be confirmed by search engine with the keywords of subjects and events in the expositions under the various sections at this website; and we certainly encourage such in depth investigation, which when properly weighed with the suspect nature of the radioisotope dating methods (see <http://globalflood.org>) surely renders the biblical model far-and-away more plausible, with specious darwinism and its timeline destined for the dust-bin of history, the loyal accolytes of darwinism failing to admit the obvious design of nature, seeming instead to worship nature, and so, the darwinists not God are the heads and arbiters of nature, or so they think.

Exposition Two:

At the current pace in early 2012 of this campaign, your gift of \$1,000 will guide 100,000 unique new visitors to our foundation website to see the overwhelming evidence confirming the historical account in the book of Genesis. Many of those new visitors are true skeptics of the Bible, rejecting the claims of Jesus Christ because of the history in the foundational book of the Word, the book of Genesis, with its seemingly impossible timeline to those who have been propagandized by the darwinian message that the earth and universe are supposedly billions of years old, so that swamp goo ostensibly morphed into you over hundreds of millions of years.

Help us allow people to see the many great reasons demonstrated here that Jesus was not lying when he spoke of the literal Noah's Flood and the real Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden (obliterated and buried by the flood) through your donations for radio ad airtime or by simply referring the link to this website to your friends, relatives, and other associates. The internet (with radio) is a powerful tool to disseminate the valuable information here to eventually much of the world. You can be a big part of it by your donations and/or your involvement by spreading the word with your email communications.

And note the translation feature at this website. The radio ads play only in the english speaking United States, yet with many language speakers from nations around the world now living in our great country, the potential for the global spread of this paradigm-shifting information is obvious. Please help with this effort on a global scale, referring your foreign language speaking friends, family members, and other associates to this material which then will be spread around the planet, helping to fulfill the Great Commission, presenting the good news of Jesus Christ from Genesis to Revelation to our world much in need.

Exposition Three:

The language translation feature is catalyzing a great and rapidly growing ripple effect all around the world! One hundred percent of the foundation money is spent for radio ads only in the United States, but bilingual people from a great many other nations hear the ads then reading the powerful information they thankfully refer it to their countrymen at home overseas, so now your gift of \$1,000 effectively reaches 1,000,000 people worldwide because of this translation feature ripple effect.

Hoping for 6 million dollars in donations, all to be spent here in the U.S., the whole world can be reached with this transformative information demonstrating that all of the Bible is true. You could be a big part of this, so please prayerfully consider a large gift to help fulfill the Great Commission in a very big way. All donations are tax deductible, the money to be paid only to domestic U.S. radio companies, yet the reach of this project is now fully global, growing rapidly, join us.

See YouTube presentations: <http://youtube.com/genesisveracity>

And to learn what Nienhuis has written on a topic of your choice, use a search engine such as Google keying in the topic preceded by keying in Dancing From Genesis, for instance key in Dancing From Genesis Ancient Mapping to see what else Nienhuis has written on that topic.

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



You are here: [Home](#) / [Donations](#)

Donations

Exposition One:

All money donated to the Genesis Veracity Foundation will purchase radio ad time; the radio ads produced (links to radio ads) are playing on selected stations in markets nationwide as our money flow allows. All foundation overhead is paid by the founder, so one hundred percent of money donated buys airtime, well used with these fun and intriguing short ads, much bang for the buck we think, when the people, hopefully millions of them, will digest this certainly compelling evidence demonstrating the veracity of the Genesis account. You can donate with labor helping this website of enlightenment go viral on the worldwide web.

Past Radio Shows and Ads:

[Radio Show 1](#)

[Radio Show 2](#)

[Radio Ad 1](#) (16 seconds)

[Radio Ad 2](#) (16 seconds)

[Radio Ad 3](#) (16 seconds)

[Radio Ad 4](#) (16 seconds)

[Radio Ad 5](#) (16 seconds)

[Radio Ad 6](#) (16 seconds)

[Radio Ad 7](#) (31 seconds)

[Radio As 8](#) (59 seconds)

[Radio Ad 9](#) (60 seconds)

[Radio Ad 10](#) (60 seconds)

[Radio Ad 11](#) (30 seconds)

[Radio Ad 12](#) (60 seconds)

[Radio Ad 13](#) (60 seconds)

[Radio Ad 14](#) (30 seconds)

[Radio Ad 15](#) (60 seconds)

[Radio Ad 16](#) (60 seconds)

[Radio Ad 17](#) (30 seconds)

[Radio Ad 18](#) (30 seconds)

[Radio Ad 19](#) (60 seconds)

[Radio Ad 20](#) (30 seconds)

[Radio Ad 21](#) (60 seconds)

Downloadable Books

Click here to download the PDF version of [Ice Age Civilizations](#).

Click here to download the PDF version of [Old Earth? Why Not!](#)

See YouTube presentations: <http://youtube.com/genesisveracity>

Checks to be mailed to:

Genesis Veracity Foundation
PO Box 818
5773 Woodway Dr
Houston, Tx 77057

Please email any questions or comments, and thank you now if you're writing that check to donate; the money will go to open the eyes of millions, money well spent to those of us who value intellectual honesty in the public arena.

Copyright © 2012 Genesis Veracity Foundation Designed by Graphiks Ink

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#)

[Ontological Argument](#) [Young Earth Creationism](#) [Bible](#) [Biblical Inerrancy](#) [Probabilities](#) [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) [Historical Accuracy](#) [History Book](#) [Science](#) [Archaeology](#) [Genesis Veracity Foundation](#) [Ancient Humankind](#) [Age](#) [Stone Text](#) [Hunter Gatherers](#) [Farmers](#) [Old Testament](#)

When you now consider that humans supposedly evolved from monkey ancestors four million years ago, yet farming has been practiced for only several millennia, you can see the absurdity of the darwinian timeline and function, having us believe that hunter/gatherers wandered around for hundreds of millions of years never bothering to more efficiently gather by planting [...]

[read more →](#)

[Ice Age](#) [Spain](#) [Europe](#) [Mammoths](#) [Mastadons](#) [Atlantis](#) [Elephants](#) [Plato's Story](#) [Atlantean Plain](#) [Bronze Age](#) [Civilization](#) [Climate Change](#) [Drought](#) [Flora](#) [Fauna](#) [Sea](#) [Level](#) [Holocene](#) [Transition](#) [Book](#) [Bible](#) [Time](#) [Genesis](#) [History](#) [Dialogues](#) [Records](#) [Timaeus](#) [Critias](#) [Geography](#)

Many large "prehistoric" animals such as elephants, reindeer, and huge oxen (aurochs), roamed the southern plain of Spain during the Ice Age, and Plato confirms elephants in his Atlantis story, when that international maritime empire voyaged in trireme ships with bronze implements, the bronze age and Ice Age clearly one and the same, comporting with [...]

[read more →](#)

[Young Earth Creationism](#) [Comments](#) [Supernatural](#) [Catastrophic](#) [Noah's Flood](#) [Mythical Event](#) [Geologic](#) [Evidence](#) [What Caused Deluge](#) [Astronomical](#) [Reasons](#) [Meteor](#) [Shower](#) [Exploded](#) [Planet](#) [Orbits](#) [Astronomy](#) [Bible](#) [Book](#) [Genesis](#) [Origins](#) [Cosmos](#) [Earth](#) [Universe](#)

Noah's Flood could be and often is called a supernatural event in that it was catastrophic, like none before nor since, yet it was natural in that an exploded planet between the orbits of Jupiter and Mercury caused meteor showers which probably set off the runaway tectonic plate movements during the flood year, one legend [...]

[read more →](#)

26

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, General Information](#)

 0 Comment

25

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

24

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

Ancient History Mythology Heros Aegean Heroic Gods
Greece Greek Legends Flood Ogyges Atlantis Bronze
Age Collapse Osirian Valley Civilization Mediterranean
Sea Level Fluctuations Chronology Biblical Timeline Age
Kings List Peloponnesos Islands Strait Dardanelles

Solid ancient greek history is said to have begun with the heroic age pelasgian writings of Homer and Hesiod, recalling the heros of the 1500 b.c. to 1100 b.c. timeframe, the times of Pelops, Crete, Minos, Europa, Cadmus, Hercules, Troas. Iilus, Dardanus, and Ogyges, the last two having been kings at the time that much of [...]

[read more →](#)

20

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Black Sea Research, Catastrophic Climate Change

 0 Comment

Geomorphology What Did Earth World Look Geology
Like Right Immediately After Noah's Flood Continents
How Ocean Water Runoff Drainage Aftermath Deluge
Landmasses Separation Pangea Prediluvial Global Map
Environment Ecosystems Bible Book History Genesis

They laugh that Noah's Flood must have covered mountain ranges such as the Himalayas even 'though the geology tells them that the mountains of sedimentary layers were uplifted after those layers had been laid down in water, by definition sedimentary, so once this fact is made clear that the mountain ranges rose after the layers of [...]

[read more →](#)

20

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Uncategorized

 0 Comment

Legends Writings Ancient History Hesiod Homer Troy
Western Asia Pelasgians Etruscan Homeland Anatolia
Origins Migrations Lydia King Tyrrhenus Tyrrhenian Sea
Italy Greek Plato's Atlantis Mediterranean Trojan
Kingdoms Geography Anchises Aeneus Book Aeneid

The history of legendary Troy is intimately tied to the Etruscans of Italy and to Plato's Atlantis, that empire of Atlantis said to have extended to the Tyrrhenian Sea, just west of Italy, that sea named after Tyrrhenus, a Lydian prince from the region of Troy circa 1100 b.c. who sailed west after the Trojan War when climate [...]

[read more →](#)

17

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Black Sea Research

 0 Comment

What Caused Flooded Drown Frozen Woolly Mammoth Mastadon Why When How Carcasses Snow Ice Tundra Arctic Ocean North Sea Atlantis Reach Great Britain Submerged Doggerland Spain Iberian Peninsula Ice Age Flora Fauna Plato's Atlantean Empire Elephants

With Plato having said elephants abounded in Atlantis, in the shadow of the Atlas mountains, elephants known to have lived from Spain up to Great Britain during the Ice Age, you wonder at his saying too that the Atlanteans navigated the world in trireme ships with bronze age products, so did the Ice Age end much later [...]

[read more →](#)

16

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Catastrophic Climate Change

 0 Comment

Kids Questions Parents Scientific Explanations Bible Answers Children Curiosity Reasons Believe Logical Fallacies Science Darwinism Book Genesis Fairy Tales Stories Real Ancient History High School Education Sacred Literature Proofs Geology Biology Astronomy

When a kid starts asking you questions about the book of Genesis, do you revel in taking the opportunity to educate, giving real scientific meaning to the history recorded in the foundational book of the Bible? Or do you sheepishly shrug your shoulders saying those are just old stories meant to teach lessons not to be [...]

[read more →](#)

14

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, News Commentary

 0 Comment

Christian Unity Media Communications Young Earth Creationism Movement Academic Freedom Biblical Inerrancy Debate Bible Science History Cooperation Content Sharing Links Institute Creation Research Timeline Book Answers Genesis Veracity Foundation

When you see pictures of bronze age ruins of cities now on the shallow seafloor, don't you wonder why the ocean consumed them? Look at the submerged ruins off Yonaguni, Japan, or off Pavlopetri, Greece, consider too the old kingdom egyptian port cities Heraklion and Menouthis now submerged near Alexandria on the channel of the extinct Canopic branch of the [...]

[read more →](#)

13

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, News Commentary

 0 Comment

Global Warming Summer 2012 Record Temperatures Meteorological Science Climate Change Conditions New

08

Facts Hydrology Meteorology Negative Feedback Mechanism Hydrologic Cycle Scientists Explanations Solar Output Variations Surface Sea Temperatures

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic
Climate
Change,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

As record heat waves this summer destroy crops in some parts of the world, and prodigious rains fall in others, with snow in South Africa (a very rare occurrence), you wonder what really is going on with the climate of the world? Yet understanding simple hydrology and meteorology plus knowledge that solar output fluctuates, the picture [...]

[read more →](#)



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



Children's Book

We're writing this children's book *Reasons the Bible is Real History for Kids*, eventually to be published in hardback form, yet now available here online at the foundation website as we put it together. The text will soon be completed for you to share with your kids, and for the artwork for the book, we'll be accepting submitted drawings and paintings from kids about the subject matter indicated in parentheses.

REASONS the BIBLE is REAL HISTORY for KIDS

1) Do you believe the story in the Bible about the first man and woman, Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden when the earth was brand new? And then later do you believe the story about Noah's Flood which covered the whole world?

(Adam and Eve in Garden and another of Noah on Ark with animals)

2) Many scientists and teachers say that the Bible is not real history so it should not be trusted, but after you read this fun little book, then you can tell them why they are all wrong!

(student in classroom explaining to classmates and teacher)

3) When you get older, learning more about science and ancient history in school and everywhere else, many people will not even talk about Noah's Flood because they think it would have been impossible for the floodwater described in the book Genesis to have covered all the high mountains of the world!

(high mountains underwater with kid's face looking down scratching his head)

4) But look at all the fossils of billions of sea creatures stuck in the rock layers high in the mountain ranges! So how did they get there? They must have been covered up in the ocean because that is where they lived, so why are they now way up in the mountains?

(sea creatures covered up in sediments then arrow to them high in mountains)

5) Before the Great Flood of Noah's time, the continents of the world fit together like a jigsaw puzzle! That supercontinent is called today by scientists ancient Pangea. Then when the Flood began, the continents began to spread apart rapidly, reaching their current positions within about a year.

(continents all together then showing them separated in current positions)

6) At that time of global disaster, which was about 4,350 years ago, some of the continental crust, like the shell pieces on a cracked egg, crashed into other continental crust, to have crunched up the very high mountains such as the Himalayas, the highest mountains in the world, with billions of sea creatures entombed in the rock layers of those mountains.

(layers of sand and clay formed in the floodwater being crushed together and upthrust)

7) So the mountains of the world rose at the end of Noah's Flood while too the new ocean basins

sank down to receive the water which was rushing off the continents. The continents and mountains rose up while the new ocean bottoms sank, that is where all the water went, where it is today.

(continent and mountains rising while ocean basin sinks receiving the floodwater)

8) Now you are probably asking yourself from where did all the water come for that Flood which covered the whole world? The Bible tells us that the Fountains of the Deep was the source, up from beneath the crust of the earth.

(water spewing up from long cracks in earth)

9) Many people know that there is hot lava underneath the crust of the earth, but many do not know that down there too is much compressed steam, which when vented at the surface of the earth transforms into liquid water, that was the water for Noah's Flood, lots of water through lots of cracks.

(water compressed as sizzling steam at depth then blasting out at earth's surface as water with lava)

10) We all know that the Bible also speaks about forty days and nights of rain at the beginning of Noah's Flood, yet the floodwater continued to rise for almost four months after that because of the continuing supply of water from the Fountains of the Deep.

(heavy rainfall while Noah loading animals on Ark)

11) So why did it rain for just forty days and nights at the beginning of the Flood? Think again about the start of Noah's Flood when the continents began to separate with lava and water shooting up through the cracks where the continents were separating (these places today are called the midoceanic rift zones). Water shot up into the sky until the floodwater had deepened enough to stop the high spouting water which had been falling back down for the forty days and nights of rain.

(fountains spewing into the sky early in the flood then showing it surging into deepened floodwater)

12) Now what about Noah's Ark? How did they fit all those animals on it?

(show all kinds of animals around the Noah's Ark to be loaded on and Noah scratching his head)

13) Many scientists would tell you that millions of species of animals would have needed to have been on Noah's Ark, but the use of the term species by scientists to classify animals is wrong. That's because for instance lions, tigers, leopards, and cougars can all mate to have babies, which proves that they all came from the same original parents long ago. So only thousands of biblical kinds (now called syngameons) of animals needed to have been on Noah's Ark, not millions of species.

(show two of each manageable number of syngameons coming onboard including just two big cats)

14) As the Bible says, about 1,650 years before Noah's Flood, the world which God had made in six days was perfect, but Adam and Eve in the paradise of the Garden of Eden chose to disobey God. Their disobedience brought sin into the world, then too entered sickness and death because of their sin.

(Adam and Eve eating the fruit from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil)

15) But God having seen Adam and Eve ashamed of their sin and embarrassed about their nakedness killed an animal for its skin to cover their nakedness. The animal was probably a lamb, because Jesus Christ would later be known as the Lamb of God who would be sacrificed so that our sins could be forgiven. He died on the cross then resurrected so that you can be his child by accepting his forgiveness provided by the Lamb of God.

(resurrected and smiling Jesus coming out of the tomb)

16) Why did God want all of the world destroyed except for those on Noah's Ark? The Bible says that during the ten generations from Adam and Eve to Noah's time, the world had become almost completely wicked. Those people forgot the sorrow that Adam and Eve felt for their sin, forgetting that God hates sin yet is willing to forgive them when asked.

(evil people fighting and stealing)

17) So after the Flood, when Noah's Ark landed on Mount Ararat, the people were given a new chance, they were the eight humans who survived on the Ark with the animals. They all came off the Ark and began to explore the new world looking for food. The plants were already growing, so they were very happy to be out of the Ark.

(eight happy people and many animals coming off the Ark where plants were beginning to grow)

18) But one of the first things their children (who were born after the Flood) did in the new world was disobey God's command to spread out all over the earth. Many of them chose instead to build one big city with a high tower trying to make themselves seem great.

(city with high tower and people looking proud)

19) That was the Tower of Babel, inspired by the rebel Nimrod, where God then scrambled the one language spoken at that time into many languages so the people could not speak and understand everyone anymore. Then because they were speaking different languages, they chose to move away to settle all over the world as God had originally commanded them to do.

(people speaking but not being understood so walking away)

20) Because of hot water from the Fountains of the Deep for Noah's Flood, the world ocean was much warmer after the flood than it is now. So because the ocean was much warmer, much more water evaporated off of it, like steam off a pot of water on the stove, which caused many more clouds to form in the sky worldwide than we see today.

(pot of boiling water then picture of dense clouds above ocean)

21) Many scientists wonder what caused the Ice Age? But because they don't think that Noah's Flood was real, then they don't understand that the warmer ocean afterward caused the Ice Age. After all, for much snow and rain during the Ice Age, there must have been many more clouds! Don't you agree?

(snow falling heavily on people from very cloudy sky)

22) So the deserts of the world (where hardly any rain falls today) were far different in the centuries after Noah's Flood. Where today are deserts were back then green with plants and streams and shallow lakes, because of all the rainfall in those areas from the much greater cloudcover after Noah's Flood.

(Great Pyramid and Sphinx next to high Nile river with greenery all around)

23) And in the very northern and very southern regions of the world, where it is much colder because the sun shines on the earth less directly, there great amounts of snow fell which caused the snowpacks to build-up many thousands of feet in depth.

(Totally white with snow landscape like Antarctica today)

24) But remember that the world ocean was much warmer after Noah's Flood, so even in the Arctic and Antarctic (the North Pole and South Pole) where it is very cold, the warmer ocean back then caused the land near the ocean to be warmer than today, with rainfall too, that is why elephants, cows, deer, and many other animals had streams, pastures, and forests for them to be happy.

(elephants, deer, and rabbits playing in green pasture near ocean with rain falling)

25) Many scientists can't explain why all those animals lived there where now only polar bears and seals live in the frigid cold where no plants grow, but we know why! It's because the world ocean was warmer back then, so pastures and forests grew near those warm ocean coastlines!

(polar bear and seals in white snow scene labeled "now" and greenery scene with elephants and deer labeled "then")

26) Now what about the dinosaurs? All the kinds (syngameons) of animals survived on Noah's Ark, so where did those dinosaurs go to live after the Flood? Many scientists say that dinosaurs died out millions of years before humans supposedly evolved from monkeys, but we have many ancient historical records of dinosaurs which were called dragons.

(dinosaurs coming off Noah's Ark)

27) In the Bible's book of Job written about four hundred years after Noah's Flood, the gigantic dragon Behemoth which lived in the Jordan River is described with a tail like a cedar tree! So does that sound like a hippopotamus or an elephant as the doubters of the Bible say?

(tail of brontosaurus Behemoth compared to tails of elephant and hippo)

28) And about one thousand five hundred years after Job, in the book of Daniel in the Bible, there was a dragon in the big city of Babylon whose name was Bel. That dinosaur was worshipped by the Babylonians but was killed by Daniel. He put a tangled mess of string and tar in Bel's meat to eat which stuck in his stomach when he gulped it down.

(Daniel with hands on hips and scary tyranosaurus rex Bel in temple in Babylon)

29) If you didn't know that there are huge crocodiles and then saw one for the first time, wouldn't you say it was some kind of dinosaur still alive today? Well many more stories about other kinds of dinosaurs (which means terrible lizards) are in the histories of England, France, Italy, Africa, China, India, and even America. Look it up on your computer!

(dragons pulling chinese procession chariots)

30) When Noah's Flood happened, of course the dinosaurs which were not taken onto the Ark died in the flood. So it is no surprise that within the layers of rocks created by the Flood are dinosaur bones with blood and soft tissue still inside. This proves that they surely died not millions of years ago, confusing the scientists who don't believe the Bible, so they don't like to talk about it.

(scientists looking through microscopes holding up their hands in surprise)

31) When you read the Bible in the book of Genesis, chapter 10, after the Flood, you will see the names of children, grandchildren, and great-grandchildren of Noah who spread out in the world after the Tower of Babel. Many of them were the leaders of new nations named after them, such as Canaan, Heber (Hebrews), Peleg (Pelasgians), Gomer (Cimmerians), Tiras (Tirasians or Thracians), Javan (Iawan for Ionians), and many more. This proves that they all were really from Noah and the seven other people who came off the Ark.

(map showing nations with Bible names)

32) Many people wonder if the famous story about Atlantis which was flooded by the sea is just another way to tell the story of Noah's Flood. But when you realize that a son of Canaan was Sidon, understanding too that the Sidonians were great sailors, it's no surprise that Sidon was named Posidon, "god of the sea," who started Atlantis according to that ancient story which is not in the Bible.

(ship heading away from shore with sailors waving)

33) So Atlantis was started when the Ice Age was beginning which was after the Flood. And because a son of Sidon (the "god Posidon") was Atlas according to the Atlantis story, and the Mountains of Atlas are all the way across the Mediterranean Sea in Morocco of northwestern Africa near Spain, there is the region of the empire of Atlantis.

(map of western Mediterranean and eastern Atlantic with coastal areas shaded for empire of Atlantis)

34) The ringed canal city of Atlantis just west of Gibraltar in the story was a small part of that great empire of ships and ports built during the Ice Age.

(ringed canal city with ships coming in from the sea)

35) When the Ice Age ended, guess what happened? All that snow and ice packed up on the continents melted to pour into the ocean, so the sea level rose hundreds of feet which flooded all the coastal port cities built during the Ice Age, including the city of Atlantis.

(half submerged city by rising sea and people walking and sailing away)

36) The end of the Ice Age happened about nine hundred years after Noah's Flood, and guess why the Ice Age ended? Think about the warmer ocean which caused the Ice Age, so when the ocean had cooled to about today's temperatures, there were much less clouds in the sky for much less snow and the summers became much warmer then the huge amount of snow packed up on the continents melted away into the ocean.

(clear skies and sun beating down melting away the snow)

37) The greek historian Plato, who wrote the Atlantis story, said that their ships sailed all over the world, so how did they sail halfway around the world and then be able to find their way back? You can know how far north or south you are by knowing the date of the year and then the position of the sun on the horizon at sunrise or sunset, but to know how far east or west you are you have to be able to measure time accurately, so how did they measure time way back then?

(ancient sailing ship with sun on ocean's horizon)

38) Ticking clocks were not invented in ancient times. All they had back then were daytime sundials which were not accurate enough to measure east to west distances for ship navigation, so then how did they do it? The earth very slowly wobbles like a spinning top in space while it rotates around the sun, so at night, knowing the rate that the axis of the earth wobbles, they predicted where in the future the stars in the sky would appear, then they measured the difference between where the stars were and where they would be in the future, those angles then told them where they were on earth while they sailed around.

(man holding celtic cross measuring angles of stars in night sky)

39) The rate that the earth's axis wobbles in space is called its precession rate which is 72 years per degree. There are 360 degrees to a circle, so it would take 25,920 years for the earth to wobble fully once, because 72 times 360 equals the 25,920 years it would take for the earth's axis to wobble completely one time.

(show earth spinning and wobbling with arrows showing directions of those two circular movements with the circular movement around the sun)

40) But the earth's axis hasn't wobbled one complete cycle of 25,920 years at its rate of 72 years per degree because the earth and universe are only about 6,000 years old, the Bible says so when you count the ages of the generations from Adam and Eve to the time of Jesus, then the 2,000 years since then to now.

(show timeline from Adam to Noah to Abraham to Moses to David to Jesus)

41) The math word geometry means earth measure! Now you know the real meaning of that word because they measured the earth in ancient times by its wobble rate, isn't that interesting? And that is how they measured the dimensions for the Great Pyramid of Giza in Egypt, which is lined up perfectly to the North Pole. They could have done this only by measuring time accurately!

(Great Pyramid at night with man holding celtic cross)

42) All around the world are many huge ancient stone structures built thousands of years ago which are similar in appearance, often they are step pyramids for ancient worship of the Sun. Most archaeologists can't explain why they look alike all over the world, but we know it's because the ancient people were sailing all over the world building those huge temples for nature worship.

(step pyramid from Mexico and step pyramid from Middle East)

43) Scientists who don't believe the Bible say that all the ancient people in North and South America had come across the landbridge which connected Russia to Alaska during the Ice Age when the sea level was hundreds of feet lower, so those scientists think that all the people who built the big step pyramids in Mexico had walked down from Alaska.

(show picture of Siberia connected to Alaska with arrows pointing across then down to Mexico)

44) But we know that is silly because the people in ancient times knew how to sail with little effort across the water, the ocean was their superhighway, they were able to sail across the ocean within weeks and then find their way back too by the stars.

(show ancient ship with sails at night with stars and a woman with celtic cross at the bow)

45) Listed in the Table of Nations in chapter 10 of the book of Genesis are the families of Noah, Shem, Japheth, Ham, and their wives, they were the eight people who survived the Great Flood which happened about 4,350 years ago. Those people lived much longer than people do today, so their families were very large.

(show Table of Nations)

46) The names of the people in the Table of Nations are their children, grandchildren, and great grandchildren born after Noah's Flood. Many of them were the ones who sailed all over the world, the children of Canaan for instance, who were later known as the Phoenicians, and the children of Peleg, whose name was used for the word "pelagic" which means deep sea.

(show world map with arrows for voyages away from Middle East)

Copyright © 2012 Genesis Veracity Foundation Designed by Graphiks Ink

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



You are here: [Home](#) / [Contact Us](#)

Contact Us

Contact the Genesis Veracity Foundation

Please fill out the short form below and someone will get back to you shortly.

Name:

Email:

Phone Number:

Organization:

Questions / Comments:

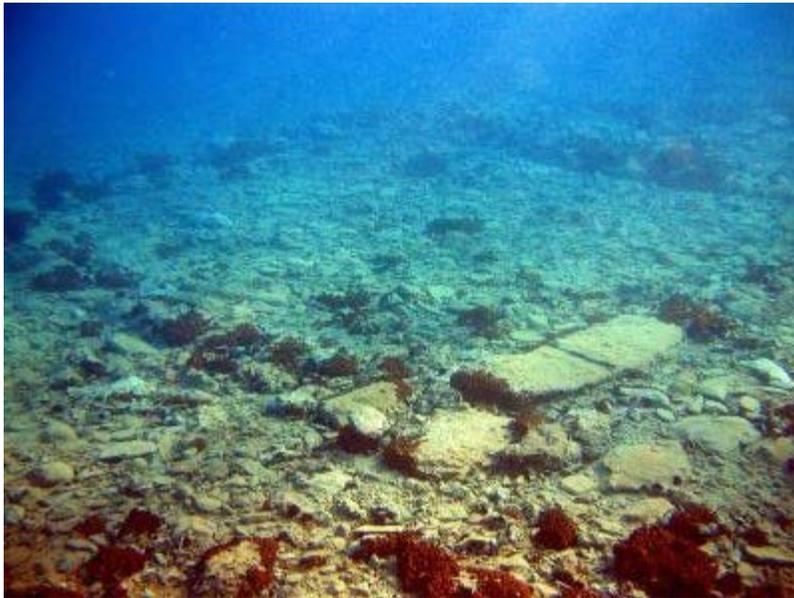
Submit

Reset

GENESIS VERACITY FOUNDATION

SECTIONS

[Home](#)





NOVA, ET INTEGRA VNIVERSI ORBIS DESCRIPTIO



HERMANNVS VENRAED
ad Lectorem.

En tibi Candide Lector Geographian
hactenus non usitam, accurateq; impressam
Orontius Sinesus Delphinaten lepidio uulso
offert, quae quidem cordis humani faciem
formamq; obtinet (& prouide tibi cordi sit)
atq; etiam Prouincias, Insulas, Maria, Flu-
mina, Montes, hactenus non uisa, neq; Pro-
lomeo, neq; Eudoxo, neq; Eratoni, aut
Macrobio cognita, sed quae in tenebris in-
huc usq; diem iacebant, tuo obtutu pe-
sentat. Tu igitur hoc manuscriptum (si Capis)
ambabus uisus suscipito boniq; consulis.
Anno 1696.

SEPTENTRIONIS

MERIDIES

PARS BOREALIS

PARS AVSTRALIS

BRASILLIAE REGIO.

TERRA AVSTRALIS RE-
center inuenta sed nonnulli plane cognita.

CIRCULVS ANTARCTICVS.

TROPICVS CAERICVS.



RECENS. ET INTEGRA

ORBIS DESCRIPTIO

OC
CIDENS

O
RIENS



FRONTIVS F. DELPH.
Regius Mathematicarū interpres
Studioſo Lectōri, S. D. P.

DECIMVS QVINTVS CIRCITER
Agitur annus, candide Lectōr, quo vniuersam
Orbis terrarum delineationem, in hanc huius
modi esse, gem primam selegimus i lectōri in gra-
tiam Christianissimi ac potentissimi R. P. S. P. S. C. E.
Francorum Regis, Meccanensi uti est diuulgatissi-
mum, cum videremus ipsi Regi, Polyhistor, ac mo-
ri vniuersi Geographi, vniuersi praesens, ab omnibus quo-
que (sunt excepti) iustitiam plerumq. moliderant ean-
dem Orbis delineationem, vniuersi Mathematicarū
studiosi aliquando communitate. Quod, post varia
tentata, ac dediti nostri, quae hactenus nobis impedi-
mentis fuisse iudicamus, tandem nostro officio per-
niculo, ita plerumq. recentiorum hydrographorum
obseruationibus auctam, de emendatam ipsius geogra-
phici, eandem in genere, non studiose lectōr, caeteri ig-
nari voluitis hominibus, doctores ac literati gratia
ramus animo. Reliquum est igitur, ut hanc laborum
nostrum de inuentione, humano vultu non graues acci-
pere, ac vniuersi bonis consulas ipsi demum Christianis-
simi ac potentissimi Regis nostro, proferat exoptis
licitatem, cuius fauore atq. munificencia, hanc inuena-
dum molitur grauiora tibi commouimus.
Vale, Laetice Parisiorum.

ANNOTATIO.

EX HAC PLANA TERRARVM ORBIS
descriptio, docetur quorūcūq. locorum, dia-
tarum longitudinum atq. latitudinum, directū
sitū interuallum (modo illud non agnita non spes-
ret gradus geographicos verum logarithicos). Nunc
tatis itaq. eundem locorum logarithmos atq. lati-
tudinibus, sitūe loci in Charta conalumpsum po-
nito vbi circuli per se super aliter locorum, alio vero ex-
tendit in rebus. Deinde adiecto circuli inuentione
ea re, quae ligas bifida dicitur, & in suos gradus
distributa est, & animo dicitur, quot gradus ex lat-
ipie circuli. Hos enim si per se mutatis, aut quibus
deca 1/10, seu 1/100 mutatis, quibusdam inuentione
pluribus uariatione eorum de loci distantia obtinetur.

REGALI PORRO CAVTVM
est iunctio, ut qui ipsa hac geographica condit
effigiem, hinc ad ceterum, ab ipsa manifeste opti-
ficia contentis imprimat, seu vendit, ut quo
uis modo distrahatur, sub graui multa, conuictio
apud Longuaniū diplomate luculenter exprimit.

AVSTER
SEV
N V PER INVENTA
SED NON DV
MERIDIES

ORONTIVS F. DELPH. REGI

MATHEMATIC^{VS} FACIEBAT.

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / 1327413834_d635629d49_o

1327413834_d635629d49_o



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / [dwarka](#)

dwarka



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / [Unnamed](#)

Unnamed



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / [yonagumi01](#)

yonagumi01



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / [Yonaguni_10](#)

Yonaguni_10



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / [yonaguni01](#)

yonaguni01



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / [yonaguni02](#)

yonaguni02



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#) / [yonfig14](#)

yonfig14



Ice Age Civilizations

By: James I. Nienhuis

INTRODUCTION

The precise measurements and religious observances of the apparent movements of the sun and constellations of stars, in their orderly and predictable course in the sky, was a great passion for the ancients, and such is reflected in their legends, megalithic buildings, and navigation maps, which reveal the ancients' awareness of the solar equinoxes and solstices, and also, which reveal that they actually measured the precession of the earth's axis, the slow gyroscope-like wobble of the earth's axis in space, that would cycle once in 25,920 years.

Those ancients could measure the earth with this knowledge because it allowed them to accurately calculate the radius and, so then, the circumference of the earth, and thereby, they were prepared to execute measurements for the accurate mapping and navigation of much of the globe within a few centuries during the Ice Age. Their star-mapping techniques allowed them to locate geographical points on the earth by measurements of the apparent movement of the locations of constellations from year to year, relative to the circle of the horizon, this apparent movement of the constellations is the visible manifestation of the earth's slow wobble like a gyroscope in space.

The Great Pyramid of Giza in Egypt is an embodiment of their ancient earth-measuring capabilities, and its astronomically-derived dimensions reveal the and thereby, their earth-measuring capabilities. The Great pyramid is on the ancient Prime Meridian (Greenwich England is on today's Prime Meridian), and so, the mapping and surveying in ancient times was with the Great Pyramid as the geographical base reference-point, and therewith, ancient megalithic sites are at key precession-derived distances away from the Great Pyramid.

Some ancient maps, to be discussed, prove that the ancients were mapping and navigating the globe during the Ice Age. So then, should we actually believe that this occurred before 10,000 B.C., when cavemen were supposedly just learning to farm with stone tools and live in crude villages, and also (ostensibly), to build large seaworthy vessels with precise navigation equipment to navigate and chart much of the globe? Advanced navigation and mapping doesn't really come to mind when one considers the image of the "cavemen" of pop archaeology.

Supposedly anomalous ancient submerged megalithic constructions are found resting on shallow seafloors near the shorelines in various parts of the world, and with the popular notion that the Ice Age ended around 10,000 B.C., it follows that these well-designed and obviously manmade structures of massive hewed and fitted megaliths were built before then, before the end of the Ice Age, and when the Ice Age ended, the snow and ice melted and poured into the sea, to raise sea level a few hundred feet for the submergence of roughly 25 million square miles of land.

Mainstream scientists have a major quandary here, should they say that mankind has been navigating the high seas and building advanced megalithic structures since before 10,000 B.C., the orthodox timeframe for the end of the Ice Age, or should they say that the Ice Age actually ended after their own date of circa 2,000 B.C. for the characteristic forms and functions of these megalithic structures which are now on the seafloor?

The many confirmed submerged megalithic structures, which are found off the coasts of Malak, Egypt, Greece, Lebanon, Spain, India, China, and Japan, are ignored or feebly rationalized by most mainstream scientists, so I urge you to rigorously investigate the reality of these submerged megaliths, and understand the implications of their presence on the seafloor. Great pictures of some of these submerged megaliths can be viewed at: www.GrahamHancock.com and www.Morien-Institute.org. So please access these as you read.

The ancient navigation maps which we will analyze show accuracies of east-west distances (longitudes) which would not be matched until the late 1900's A.D., with the invention and use of Harrison's Chronometer, so the ancients were obviously measuring the earth with another instrument, which was the archaeometer, or Celtic Cross, a form of which are the pieces of an ancient measuring device known as the Dixon Relics which were discovered within the Great pyramid in the 19th century by Piazzi Smith.

This Celtic Cross (the archaeometer) measuring device was a circular hub affixed to the center of a cross, which was memorialized with graveyard tombstones and jewelry designs, and which, in its original form and function, allowed the ancients to master the measurement of the earth, and thereby, feel a sense of empowerment because of their unusual knowledge about the special relationship of precession time to the dimensions of the earth.

The sun was worshiped as the life-giver by these ancients, who also saw cosmic drama being played-out in the apparent movement of the constellations because of precession, so when these sun worshiping measures-of-the-earth navigated and settled the globe during the Ice Age, from the original homeland in the Middle East/Egypt, they built megalithic ceremonial tiered-plazas and pyramids which are astronomically aligned to measure the solstices and equinoxes of the sun, and they built stone-circles like Stonehenge which are celestial clocks, with which they marked the progress of the constellation's slow apparent movement along the circle of the horizon, caused by the slow wobble of the earth's axis, which would cycle once in 25,920 years.

Some of these structures are now on the seafloor because they were submerged when the sea level rose a few hundred feet when the Ice Age icepack melted to pour into the sea. At that time, the snow-blitz of the Ice Age had ended, along with the heavy rains in the middle latitudes, which had made the now-arid Sahara, Middle East, and Indus regions, well-watered grasslands and forests during the Ice Age, so that massive climate change, within a matter of decades at the close of the Ice Age, caused vast swaths of those previously lush lands to become deserts, and so, to depopulate significantly beginning at around 1500 B.C.

Think about it, why would those ancients choose to initially settle in environments such as those of present day Egypt, the Middle East, and northwest India, which are now mostly parched desert wastelands. They settled in these regions because, before about 1500 B.C., these lands were lush and fruitful, and admittedly near big rivers, but the civilizations in those regions of Egypt, Sumer (Babylon), Elam (Persia), and the Indus-Sarasvati, declined rapidly when the rainfall precipitously declined at the end of the Ice Age, when even the Sarasvati River which was the life-blood of the Indus-Sarasvati civilization dried-up, and when the fruitful grass-lands and forests of these earliest ancient civilizations became the desolate deserts which they are today.

CHAPTER ONE

PARTIALLY SUBMARINE KINGDOMS

Just offshore from the megalithic ruins of the ancient civilizations found in Egypt, on Malta (of the Minoan-Phoenician civilization), in India (of the Tamil and Indus-

Sarasvati civilizations), and on Taiwan/Japan (of the Jomon civilization), there on the shallow seafloors, are found megalithic ruins which look like those still onshore.

One logically should deduce that all of these structures, both onshore and submerged, were built by these respective civilizations, and subsequently, some of their buildings were submerged when the Ice Age ended and sea level rose a few hundred feet while these civilizations were flourishing, but they then were forced to adjust to the end of the Ice Age, with its greatly reduced rainfall and risen sea level, the time of mass migrations of people groups, known by archaeologists to have occurred at around 1500 B.C.

The ancient Indus-Sarasvati civilization of eastern Pakistan and northwest India is reputed to have been founded and flourished circa 2,000 B.C., with cities of high-quality mud-brick and megalithic rock-buildings that were gridded with precise networks of streets, and sanitation pipelines, and with ceremonial fire altars, and stone-circles for astronomical observations. Two cities have been discovered along an ancient river bed there in the Gulf of Cambay, about forty miles from shore in about 100 feet of water that have the same form and function as do those onshore at Mohenjo-Daro, Harappa, and Lothal, which are generally considered to be of 2,000 B.C. vintage, so both the submerged and onshore cities' structures should be considered to have been constructed circa 2,000 B.C., as they are of the same style.

Sonar scans of these two now submerged cities along a submerged river bed of the ancient Indus-Sarasvati civilization in the Gulf of Cambay show their dimensions (about two miles by about five miles long), and the scans show their buildings' forms which are like those on land, and Indus-Sarasvati civilization pottery and tools have been dredged up from these submerged cities, but photographs may not be in the offing because the water there is very muddy and turbulent. Pictures of the sonar scan of the cities and their relics are provided by archaeological journalist Graham Hancock in his book *Underworld* and at his website, which detail and provide photographs of many other submerged megaliths from the various parts of the world.

Hancock has produced voluminous research about the precise navigational mapping achieved by the ancients during the Ice Age, and about the submerged megaliths which must have been built before the end of the Ice Age, but he then torturously deduces that this proves that many of the great megalithic structures of the world must have been built before 10,000 B.C., which is the commonly held date for the end of the Ice Age, and so therewith, the ancients must have also been sailing and mapping the globe with great precision, also before 10,000 B.C., as reflected with fantastically accurate ancient navigational maps which show Ice Age shorelines before sea level had risen few hundred feet when the Ice Age icepack had melted.

However, he admits (with a muted voice of contrition) that the submerged megaliths at all these locations seem to be of the same form and function as those nearby onshore megalithic ruins which are commonly dated to around 2,000 B.C., and so, he has reluctantly highlighted the contradiction between the orthodox date for the end of the Ice Age at around 10,000 B.C. and the obvious 2,000 B.C. vintage of the onshore and now-submerged megaliths.

In this catch twenty-two situation, mainstream scientists are forced to either disavow the submerged megaliths, or say that they were built before 10,000 B.C.. Obviously, neither is a palatable choice for the defenders of the archaeological status quo, because these same defenders of orthodox dogma correctly note that megalithic-building civilizations like Egypt, Sumer, and the Indus-Sarasvati sprang up quickly at around 2,000 B.C., although they would probably say closer to 3,000 B.C., and so, these defenders of the archaeological status quo have also highlighted the contradiction between the orthodox date of the end of the Ice Age at around 10,000 B.C., and their acknowledged date for the sudden appearance of megalithic building at circa 2,000 B.C. (Back to 3,000 B.C. in their book).

Another city of the ancient Indus-Sarasvati civilization was old Dwarka which is now on the seafloor, just off shore from modern-day Dwarka. The now submerged ancient Dwarka was about fifty miles inland during the Ice Age, on the Gomati River, but then the sea level rose about 300 feet to submerge its buildings which are of similar appearance to those later built at the second Dwarka, on the risen-ocean shoreline, such as long intersecting walls of interlocking L-shaped megalithic blocks (which also characterize the stone citadels on either side of the Gomati River of the submerged site) that were built after the sea level had risen to the present, and fifty miles more inland, shoreline on which was built this post-Ice Age Dwarka.

The fact that the submergence of ancient Dwarka is recorded in an ancient history book which is much more likely to have been spawned near 2,000 B.C., according to almost all the experts, rather than near 10,000 B.C., when cavemen were supposedly just coming out of their caves, lends great credence to the notion that the Ice Age did end during the flourishing of this ancient Indus civilization circa 1500 B.C.

This same prodigious ancient sea level rise is described in the legends of the Tamils of southern India, who wrote that a land-bridge extended between Ceylon (Sri Lanka) and the southern tip of India when the ancient kingdom of Kumari Kandam existed there in that now submerged land, with its now submerged Prahuli River drainage system and its now submerged rolling low hills including Mount Kumari (no doubt just a hill) which were engulfed when the Ice Age ended and water poured into the oceans from the melting Ice Age icepacks to raise sea level by about 300 hundred feet.

Divers have described a temple on the seafloor that is one of many buildings there which are like the column-surrounded pyramid/pagoda which is onshore at Mahabalipuram of southeastern India, and those submerged megalithic constructions of offshore Mahabalipuram were observed when the tide went out, just before the great tsunami of December 2004 hit that coast, so the presence of these structures is unquestionable, yet orthodox scientists refuse to investigate.

According to Tamil legend, the buildings for the ancient school on Kumari Kandam were engulfed by the sea, 1850 years before the most recent school's end at around 350 A.D., in its most recent megalithic building which was constructed on the new shoreline after the sea level had risen to its current post-Ice Age level. Simple arithmetic says that the sea level therefore rose circa 1500 B.C. at the end of the Ice Age. So we see that the local ancient records of the people of India do corroborate the commonality of architectural motifs' between their submerged and their onshore megaliths which are commonly dated to around 2,000 B.C.

The shoreline city Kaniya Kumari on the extreme tip of southern India was built as a monument to the completed sea level rise at the end of the Ice Age, according to the ancient Kumari Kandam legends, and the Indian Sanskrit epic Ramayana describes the sea level rise which covered the now shallow sea floor off the coast of southern India which was the land of the kingdom of Kumari Kandam, so the ancients are again indirectly telling us that the Ice Age ended when their earliest institutions of learning and their most ancient temples were engulfed by the risen sea level. To corroborate this account, the ancient Tamil poem Kalittogai describes that the ancient Pandiyan king Nediyan had to flee Kumari Kandam and conquer lands to the north because the sea level had risen to engulf the land of his first kingdom. Incidentally, Kumari Kandam means virgin country, where lived some of their earliest ancestors, such as kings Nediyan, Bali, and Ravanna.

Hancock would have us believe that all these stories about the submergence of vast tracts of land are from around 10,000 B.C., the date that orthodox scientists say that the Ice Age ended, and when cavemen were supposedly just coming out of their caves to begin to farm the land with crude stone tools. And mainstream academicians would have us believe that all these stories, which they choose not to investigate, are vain imaginations from ancient storytellers with bizarrely vivid and foolish imaginations, so obviously, both of their rationales about the evidences for the time of the end of the Ice Age fall far short of the mark for explanatory value and for an ideally honest investigation of these evidences.

Computer simulations by Glenn Milne which display the lower sea level during the Ice Age show that these portions of the now shallow sea floor off southern India were in fact exposed land during the Ice Age, and a vast swath of the now shallow sea floor off the coast of northwest India, upon which the submerged Indus-Sarasvati civilization cities rest, was then dry land. The then exposed land of southern India extended a few hundred miles up the southeastern coast of India, so submerged megaliths have also been reported off Chennai (Madras), Poompuhur, and Mahabalipuram, this was all part of the kingdom of Kumari Kandam, which succumbed to a crazy encroaching ocean circa 1500 B.C.

The sea level rose about 300 feet around India and around other middle latitude landmasses of the earth, and it rose less than that in the more northerly latitudes around the continental land masses which carried Ice Age icepacks up to two miles deep. The weight of the Ice Age Icepack on North America, on northern and eastern Europe, and on Siberia, pushed down the underlying continental landmasses, but when the Ice Age icepack melted and poured into the oceans, the icepack overburden on these continental land masses was relieved, so these relieved landmasses rose roughly 100 feet while the sea level was rising, such that the net sea level rise was less than was the rise around the landmasses in the middle latitudes which are far away from the continental regions which were relieved of their Ice Age icepack overburdens (on northern Europe and Asia, and on the Himalayas, the Andes, the Alps, and other major mountains chains).

This phenomenon of the continental crust's rebound in response to the removal of the overburden is known as isostatic rebound, and it is one reason why much of the 25 million square miles of land which was submerged at the end of the ice Age are in the middle latitudes. The other reason is that the seas of southern Asia are generally shallower than the seas around Europe and northern Asia, and so, much more land was exposed in southern Asia when the sea level was about 300 feet lower during the Ice Age.

The submerged megaliths off southern India serve the local fishermen well, as those walls and temples provide rare bottom structure on the seafloor in that region which is

gradually sloping and barren, so fish congregate around these seafloor anomalies in great numbers, and are predictably sought there by the local fishermen. The fishermen are constantly hanging their nets on these buildings, and must dive to loose the nets when they see the columns, megalithic pyramids (pagodas), stone walls, inner rooms, and lion statues of the submerged kingdom of Kumari kandam.

It is not surprising that mainstream scientists see no reason to rally a small portion of their extensive resources to aggressively investigate these megalithic structures because it's a lose-lose affair for them. If they investigate these megaliths, they also should investigate the other submerged megaliths of the Indus-Sarasvati, Taiwan/Japan, Malta, Greece, Lebanon, Spain, and Egypt, so since this would be their inevitable and unpalatable task, and because they know that all of these megaliths cannot be explained away, they choose to do the Old Sergeant Schultz from Hogan's Heroes and say "see nuthink!"

Let me point out that some naysayers of the fact that these megaliths were submerged when the Ice Age ended and sea level rose hundreds of feet will baselessly insist that these megaliths were submerged because of earthquakes, but in fact, the geologic record in these areas of the world belie the notion that massive blocks (horsts and grabens) of seashore dropped into the ocean, and there are no ancient legends or writings about such events, so this argument is specious, and is a primary marker of mainstream science's desperation to explain away the all too apparent.

The ancient Jomon culture of Taiwan and Japan built megalithic tiered ceremonial plazas and stone-circles for astronomical science, some of which are now found on the seafloor as a result of the inundation of low-lying Jomon territory by the massive flood of melt-water into the ocean with the end of the Ice Age. The computer simulation of the lower sea level during the Ice Age confirms that these now submerged megaliths were then on dry land, so once again, the status quo purveyors of orthodoxy must explain away these megaliths, which are obviously manmade, as demonstrated with the vivid photographs of them in their clear water realm at www.GrahamHancock.com and www.Morien-Institute.org

During the Ice Age, the present-day chain of Japanese islands was one long landmass trending northeast to southwest which connected to mainland China through Korea and perhaps Taiwan, and much of that long landmass was submerged at the end of the Ice Age, leaving the islands of Japan as the remnant of that sea level rise. The submerged megaliths are found and photographed offshore from the southwestern (Ryuku) islands of Japan near Okinawa, and they are of the same styles and functions as are those found proximally onshore.

The five precisely-tiered levels of the submerged Yonaguni complex in southwestern Japan defy any natural causation. If this stylized anomaly on this mudstone-rock underwater hillside of Yonaguni island was caused by erosion, then there should be rock debris resting below these precisely hewn ninety-degree lines of the tiers' horizontal edges which were supposedly formed by erosion, but no such erosion debris exists on the flat horizontal portions of the tiers below these ninety-degree cut horizontal edges. The obvious conclusion is that this four-hundred foot-long and forty foot tall multi-tiered complex was man made, and was submerged when sea level rose because of the end of the Ice Age.

Archaeologists theorize from the evidence that the ancients cut megalithic structures with bronze saws, which were tipped with minerals harder than the megalith to be cut, and after a good starting cut was made in the rock, soaked wooden wedges were inserted into the saw-cut, so when the wedges dried and expanded, the rock split. It seems that the ancients of Jomon culture hewed these structures at around 2,000 B.C., because so-called cavemen couldn't have done it, and then some of the structures were submerged when the sea level rose to engulf roughly 25 million square miles of land worldwide at around 1500 B.C.

The markings of this saw-cut then wedge-and-separate rock-hewing technology are found of onshore megaliths and of submerged megaliths, so this technology was utilized during the Ice Age when these structures were built and before the Ice Age

icepack had melted to raise the sea level a few hundred feet to engulf the low-lying buildings of this ancient Jomon culture of Japan, as well as of the ancient Tamil and Indus-Sarasvati cultures of India, and many others around the world. But to imagine such building being performed by cavemen who were just learning to farm with stone tools supposedly at 10,000 B.C. stretches credulity to the limit, as even mainstream scientists propose that advanced megalithic building did not occur until around 2,000 B.C., which is contradictorily some 8,000 years after their proposed time that the Ice Age ended.

In the waters off the island of Kerama near Yonaguni are found megalithic walls and stone-circles submerged at depths of 50 to 100 feet that look like those Jomon walls and stone-circles found onshore. The stone circle megaliths are carved out of the underlying rock, and are 10 feet high, and the circles of these carved megaliths are up to 50 feet across, and are aligned to measure the solar solstices and equinoxes, so all this work was by crude cavemen who supposedly could barely rub two sticks together, and who had just figured-out how to plant seeds for farming?

The ancients were truly fascinated by the movements of the stars, planets, and sun, so they marked the equinoxes and solstices of the sun with the alignments of the megalithic stones of these circles. And if these circles are like that at Stonehenge in England, the Jomon were also measuring the precession of the stars, and there-with, they were also revealing their anciently-rooted knowledge about the movement of the stars along the arch or circle of the sky, which allowed these ancients to measure and thereby map the arch or circle of the earth, as proven with the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza, and with the maps of the Ice Age mariners that show the Great Pyramid on the ancient Prime Meridian for their global mapping and navigating endeavours.

Ancient stone-circles and pyramids are found in many disparate parts of the globe, and their commonalities of forms and functions have flummoxed mainstream scientists for decades because the so-called races of people allegedly developed their cultures independently of each other, on their respective continents, after having migrated to those regions of the earth with a primitive and fledgling tool-making level

of sophistication (crude stone arrowheads, scrapers, and "hand-axes"), and with only the pursuit of food and warmth on their minds. But why would these separately evolving cultures intentionally develop virtually the same megalithic building types as those from the other side of the globe whose respective builders had purportedly nothing in common except some supposed shared primitive hominid ancestors?

In the Mediterranean, submerged megaliths off Malta and Egypt are also being ignored by mainstream academicians because of the dire implications for their orthodox notions about ancient history. Submerged ancient roads, temples, stone-circles, and walls, have been found about five miles off the northern coast of Malta at Sliema on an underwater plateau in about forty feet of water. The plateau is about one-thousand feet by two-hundred feet in area, and on it, some of the constructions remain virtually intact, and there are many fallen megalithic blocks, as well.

These submerged megalith structures look little different from those found on land at Hagar Qim, Tarxien, and Gigantija on Malta which are from around 2,000 B.C. (Some would say closer to 3,000 B.C.), and since, according to the Ice Age sea level computer simulations maps by Milne, this now shallow seafloor north of Malta was dry land and connected to Sicily during the Ice Age, it is apparent that these buildings were constructed around the commonly accepted time of circa 2,000 B.C., and some of the were then submerged when the Ice Age ended and sea level resultantly rose at around 1500 B.C., to engulf what was the peninsula which jutted south from southern Sicily, but then became the islands of Malta, because the higher elevations of this Ice Age peninsula from Sicily became islands when the sea level rose at the end of the Ice Age.

A diver described one megalithic temple on this underwater plateau near Sliema as follows:

The structure itself shows the same characteristics as the other above ground temples on Malta, Gigantic stone blocks aligned with astronomical significance, thought to be used as a calendar. The basic diameter of the interior rooms are 6 to 7 meters (about 20 feet) and some of the highest walls are still standing are about 4 to 6 meters (about 15 feet) high. There is an avenue that goes up the center of the structure indicating an orientation to the solar equinoxes. There are kidney-like formed rooms orientated to an easterly direction, which would coincide with the rising sun and the winter or summer solstices. The main difference is that this structure is underwater.

We see a glaring similarity among all these submerged megaliths from various regions of the earth, they all show striking resemblances to those megalithic constructions which are found just on-shore. And as confirmed by the Ice Age sea level simulations maps, all of those now submerged lands on which the submerged megaliths rest were above sea level during the Ice Age, so the rational deduction is that the megaliths under discussion were all built around 2,000 B.C., during the ice Age, and those built on lower elevations during the Ice Age were submerged thereafter, when the melt-water at the end of the Ice Age poured into the sea for the sea level to rise a few hundred feet.

Also virtually ignored by mainstream scientists are the extensive seafloor megaliths off the coast of Egypt at Alexandria. In the Bay of Abu Kir near Alexandria in the Mediterranean are strewn the remains of columns and walls that were made of huge granite blocks which must have been transported some one-thousand miles from southern Egypt, and among the ruins are two small sphinx's along with other statues, so we are again faced with this quandary, did the cavemen build these around 10,000 B.C., or does the commonly held view that megalithic building began around 2,000 B.C. hold true, and so, the Ice Age actually ended after 2,000 B.C.?

On an underwater ridge surrounded by deeper water about three miles northeast of Alexandria in the Mediterranean Sea are the submerged megalithic walls of Sidi Gaber that consist of hundreds of huge same-sized (eight ft. x eight ft. x four ft.) Hewn lime-stone blocks that were stacked three abreast and two high to form hundreds of feet of walls. These structures are obviously not the random result of

capricious and turbulent seas carrying massive and uniformly sculpted rock-blocks to this underwater ridge to magically agglomerate as precise and uniform walls.

The ancient Jewish historian Artapanus reported that at the time of the Exodus, the Nile River became stagnant and choked with rotting debris, as it seems that the sea level was rising circa 1500 B.C., and that rising sea level impeded the flow of the Nile into the Mediterranean, and so, the backed-up water of the Nile didn't flow as freely and became fetid because of stagnation and rotting creatures. Many other natural disasters like the explosion of the volcanic island of Thera, and the Mount Etna of Sicily in the Mediterranean, were occurring around the world at that time because of the isostatic rebound of the earth's continental crust under the rapidly lessening Ice Age icepack overburden on the lands of the more extreme latitudes.

Located on an underwater plateau some four miles offshore from Alexandria in the Mediterranean are submerged megaliths of Kinessa (which means Temple in Arabic). These now-submerged ruins of the ancient port city of Rahinet (the city known as Heraklion by the Greeks) are well-known to the local fishermen for the structures' fish-attracting and unfortunate net-hanging character, but mainstream scientists predictably see nothing here to investigate and so, nothing to rationally explain, as they have from day one practiced dodge-and-weave tactics of obfuscation in dealing with the many known submerged megaliths of the various ancient civilizations.

Such is the out-of-sight, out-of-mind, intellectual approach which the purveyors of archaeological orthodoxy must project in hopes of avoidance of the clear implications of the reality of these submerged 2,000 B.C. vintage megalithic constructions. Regional newspapers in the Mediterranean, and in India, Taiwan and Japan, have reported about these submerged megaliths (see Appendix IV), and yet, only a few renegade investigators like Graham Hancock have bothered to chronicle them in depth, and then to consider their mind-boggling ramifications for our notions about ancient history.

My hat is off to the alternative archaeological investigators, like Hancock, who have bucked orthodoxy through the documentation of these megalithic buildings on the seafloor, but their insistence that these now submerged megaliths were built at around 10,000 B.C. is plainly baseless, and their failure to understand and admit that the evidence truly does indicate that the Ice Age ended at around 1500 B.C. reveals a nascent attachment to orthodoxy which even these alternative archeological expositors seem unable to shake off.

One of the biggest and certainly the most famous of the ancient megalithic structures which were built around 2,000 B.C. is the Great Pyramid of Giza in Egypt. The Nile River flows from south to north across Egypt, and in northern Egypt, where the Nile diverges to become the sluggish streams of the triangular-shaped Nile Delta which flow into the Mediterranean, lie Cairo and the Great Pyramid of Giza, which is on the ancient Prime Meridian.

This massive ancient pyramid of astronomically-derived dimensions reveals the methodology for the mapping and navigating that was practiced by the ancients to sail to and map faraway lands like those of the Jomon of Japan, and as we shall see, the ancients were in fact mapping and navigating much of the earth during the Ice Age, because they could measure the dimensions of the earth with the "Celtic Cross."

CHAPTER TWO

WHEEL OF TIME MEASURED AT GIZA

The stars of the constellations appear to rotate extremely slowly along the horizon like a merry-go-round, or like a grinding wheel, because the earth's axis wobbles like a gyroscope in space, and would wobble once through a full cycle of precession in 25,920 years.

The ancients were able to measure this very slow earth axis wobble-caused apparent movements of constellations of the zodiac's locations along the horizon at dawn on a given date from year to year with the Celtic Cross (the archaeometer), and yes, this is same Celtic Cross which has been the design for gravestones and jewelry.

The form of the Celtic Cross is memorialized in these designs because the ancient archaeometer was implemented by the ancients to measure the rate that this merry-go-round of the stars seems to move along the horizon, and thereby, to measure the radius of the earth, and therewith, the circumference of the earth, and thusly, they were able to measure (map) the earth, and this is proven with the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza in Egypt that rests on the ancient Prime meridian.

The Celtic Cross (or archaeometer) is a calibrated cross with a calibrated wheel affixed to the center of that cross which is gravitationally oriented by a connected plumb-bob hanging from it. With this instrument, the ancients could measure the rate at which the precession of the earth's axis causes stars' locations on the horizon at dawn on a given date from year to year to appear to very slowly move along the horizon at the rate of 72 years to move 1 degree of 360 degrees.

The earth's axis is tilted as the earth moves in its counter clockwise path around the sun during the course of a year, and this tilt of the earth's axis results in the changing seasons, as the earth moves in its annual path around the sun, spinning all the while to

cause day and night. And the resultant clockwise-progressing series of the 12 constellations of the zodiac, on the horizon, are seen behind the rising sun as the tilted earth moves all the way around the sun during one year.

But because the very slow and opposite clockwise 25,920 year-wobble of the tilted earth's axis causes the constellations of the zodiac to seem to slightly shift along the horizon in a counter-clock-wise direction, from dawn to dawn, on a given date through the years, the constellation of the zodiac which is behind the rising sun on a given date of the year slowly transitions to the next constellation through 2,160 years (as $12 \times 2,160 = 25,920$).

By the measurements taken with the archaeometer, the ancients calculated that at the measured rate of the apparent movement of constellations' locations along the horizon from dawn to dawn on a given date through the years (72 years per 1 degree of 360 degrees), it would take 25,920 years for the constellations to seem to move, because of precession, all of the way around the horizon, that is one full circle, in a counter-clockwise direction, and so they calculated that the seeming movement of the stars along one side of the earth hexagon would take 1/6th of 25,920 years, or 4,320 years.

And with the archaeometer, the ancients geographically pinpointed the two ends of one side of the earth hexagon, because they could move from west to east, or from east to west, and calculate how far along the horizon would the constellations appear at dawn in the same position after 4,320 years of precession from their time, or how far along the horizon would the constellations have appeared in the same position 4,320 years before their time of the measurement.

To determine the distance between two geographical points which are separated by 1/6th of the earth's circumference, the ancient earth-measurers sighted a particular star near the horizon with the archaeometer, and then, another particular star was sighted near the horizon which was 60 degrees from the initial star, and so, according to the

hexagon mapping scheme, the ancient navigators traveled to reach the geographical point on earth where the initial star was back-sighted, so to speak, to that same separation of 60 degrees from the second star sighted.

Having had determined two geographical points on the earth that represented the ends of one side of the earth hexagon, they then, also with the archaeometer, subdivided the length of the one side of the earth hexagon, and as it turns out, the perimeter length of the Great Pyramid is $1/7,200$ th of the length of one side of that hexagon which is circumscribed by the circle of the earth.

We know that they subdivided one side of the earth hexagon by 7,200 because the Great Pyramid's base perimeter length is $1/43,200$ th of the earth's circumference, and because 6 sides of the earth hexagon times the 7,200 subdivisions per one side of that earth hexagon equals 43,200 subdivisions of the earth's circumference, we see that each of the 7,200 subdivisions of one side of the earth hexagon is the length of the Great Pyramid's base perimeter.

And heretofore, the reason for the 20.632 inch length for the Egyptian royal cubit was the subject of mere conjecture, such as perhaps that the royal cubit is a standardized length for six or seven palm widths, or the length from a pharaoh's elbow to his fingertip. But such does not jibe with the fact that the astronomically-derived length of the Great Pyramid's base is 1,760 (4 x 440) royal cubits, so there obviously was a precession-measured basis for the royal cubit's length, and not some primitive hand measurement or forearm measurement as the basis for its length.

The 1,760 cubits around the base of the Great Pyramid times 20.632 inches/cubit gives us 36,309 inches, and when divided by 12 inches/foot gives us 3,026 feet, which is almost exactly half of the length of the 6,076 foot long nautical mile. And as the base perimeter-length of the Great Pyramid is $1/43,200$ th of the circumference of the earth, and as the length of the nautical mile is exactly half of that, being $1/21,600$ th of

the circumference of the earth, we see that the length of the royal cubit was derived from precession measurements by the ancients.

The base perimeter-length of the Great Pyramid was obviously derived astronomically through the measurement of precession with the archaeometer, and with this Great Pyramid as the grand monument to the ancients' ability to measure the earth, it is not surprising that they were enabled to sail away from the Middle East during the Ice Age to map and settle much of the world, as demonstrated with the presence of ancient maritime civilizations throughout the world that also built megalithic structures, some of which, like Kinessa (Herakleion) and Sidi Gaber of Egypt, were submerged when sea level rose at the end of the Ice Age.

This demonstrated earth-measuring capability of the ancients is the root of our modern mapping and timekeeping system, as evidenced by the fact that the modern nautical mile is exactly twice the length of the perimeter of the base of the Great Pyramid, so because the nautical mile would be almost exactly the same length as the Pyramid's perimeter-length if the ancients had subdivided the one side of the earth hexagon by 3,600 rather than by 7,200, it is apparent that the ancients actually founded our mapping and timekeeping system.

The circumference length of the earth is 21,600 nautical miles (arc seconds) because $360 \text{ degrees} \times 60 \text{ arc seconds/degree} = 21,600 \text{ arc seconds}$, which are nautical miles, around the circumference of the earth, and this number 21,600 is half of the 43,200 base perimeter lengths of the Great Pyramid that equal the circumference of the earth, so the ancient and modern mapping and time keeping systems are self-evidently one and the same, the only difference being that the ancients subdivided one side of the earth hexagon by 7,200, while we have subdivided it by 3,600 for the length of the nautical mile.

The number 360 degrees for the circle of the earth that circumscribed the earth hexagon was selected because each side of the earth hexagon was allotted a convenient base 6 number of degrees, which was decided to be 60, and when multiplied by the number 6 of sides of the earth hexagon, the 360 degree number results which is the base of our modern mapping and timekeeping system. Note again that there are 60 arc seconds per 1 degree, and each arc second is 1 nautical mile, which is exactly twice as long as the perimeter-length of the Great pyramid because the ancients sub-divided a side of the earth hexagon by 7,200, but not by 3,600, to establish the perimeter length of the Great Pyramid.

This great Pyramid and ancient mapping finding is presented in full as Appendix 1 at the end of the book because I don't want the eyes of the non-mathematically-inclined to temporarily glaze over during the reading of this chapter, but I urge those and the rest to read it carefully to see that the finding does make sense, and to have some germane notions in the back of your mind that are integral to the further explanation of this ancient mapping phenomenon.

The Celtic Cross was named the archaeometer by its patent holder, Crichton Miller, who has successfully marketed this instrument as a back-up navigation device for mariners. He has congratulated me on this ancient mapping finding, and asked that I credit him for his work which contributed to my understanding of the ancients' accurate mapping by measurements of the precession of the axis of the earth which manifests as the constellations' seeming to move along the horizon through the years. Miller's website is www.CrichtonMiller.com, and you can there learn more about the Celtic Cross and its capabilities.

A press release from Mr. Miller is found in the back of this book as Appendix II (and see Appendix III), which I also urge you to read because it's a nice summary of the logical process which he employed to deduce the methodology and structure of this measuring device. And as mentioned in that press release, the catalyst which sparked Miller's intellectual quest to discover the methodology, which allowed the ancients to astronomically derive the dimensions for the Great Pyramid, was the discovery and his analysis of pieces of an ancient archaeometer which were discovered within the

Great Pyramid, and are know as the Dixon Relics, and these are discussed at his website.

Because the ancients measured the earth, by linking time to distance through the measurements of precession, they were able to establish the precise locations of geographical reference points, by measuring with the archaeometer how many Great Pyramid perimeter-lengths (which are one-half of one nautical mile) that those geographical points were away from the Great Pyramid, and then, they located other geographical points near those established geographical reference points by measuring the time it took, at a known rate of speed, to get from the established location of a geographical reference point, to a near-to-it geographical point.

By noting their travel-time at a known rate of speed to the near geographical points from the already established geographical reference point, and by knowing their direction of travel from the sun's position, or from the angle which the Polestar made with the horizon, the ancients accurately mapped points near their respective established geographical reference points, and thereby, with much archaeometer work and extensive navigating, they accurately mapped much of the world during the Ice Age, as proven with the maps of the ancient sea kings.

CHAPTER THREE

THEY MEASURED AND MAPPED THE GLOBE

Archaeologists and cartographicall historians have for centuries been aware of medieval maps which were compiled during the 1300's A.D. through the 1500's A.D. in Constantinople, Venice, and Portugal, that accurately locate the coastlines of Europe, Africa, the Americas, and even Antarctica (which supposedly wasn't discovered until 1818 A.D. by the Russians).

Academicians, in avoidance of the obvious implications have, by and large, ignored these maps, which are fantastically accurate, and which amazingly reveal the coastlines of these landmasses as they were during the Ice Age, when the sea level was about 300 feet lower in the middle latitudes, and about 100 feet lower near where were the Ice icepack's massive overburdens on the continental landmasses in the more extreme latitudes, on North America, northern Europe, and on Northern Asia, the ice Age icepack had pushed down those continental landmasses into the mantle about two hundred feet, and so, when the Ice Age ended, those land-masses rebounded up, so sea level around those regions rose a net of only about 100 feet.

The Oronteus Finneus Map, compiled in 1513 A.D., even shows Antarctica, long before the Ice Age icepack had fully built-up on that landmass. This map accurately locates the mountain ranges, river valleys, and bays of that landmass, which are now thousands of feet under ice and snow, and so, the obvious implication is that those intrepid ancient marine, who sailed to and mapped Antarctica, did so during the time that the Ice Age was in its early stages.

Such does not mean that ancient mariners were plying the seas 200,000 years ago, which is a commonly held date for the beginning of the ice Age, but it does mean that the Ice Age was actually in its early stages when the construction began of the great ancient megalithic buildings, such as those of Egypt, of the Indus/Sarasvati kingdom of northwest India, of the Kumari Kandam kingdom of southern India, and of the east Asian Jomon civilization.

Remember, this was the time when the ancients demonstrated their ability to measure and map the earth with their astronomically-derived dimensions for the construction of the Great Pyramid. And as the Great Pyramid is on the Prime Meridian of ancient times (Greenwich, England is on the modern Prime Meridian), the maps which we will analyze, that precisely locate the shore-lines of these continents as they were during the Ice Age, reveal that the base geographical reference point for this entire precession-derived mapping system was the Great Pyramid of Giza in Egypt.

In his book *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings*, author Charles Hapgood has published pictures of many of these medieval maps which, according to their medieval Turkish and Portuguese makers, were compilations of maps which were spirited away by the Franks from the great ancient library at Alexandria in Egypt, to Constantinople in Turkey when that great Egyptian library, founded by Alexander the Great, was destroyed at around 600 A.D.

The medieval Turkish cartographers wrote on their maps that their source maps which had been recovered from the Library at Alexandria were very ancient, and were based upon mathematics and astronomy. They said that these source maps were made by the Tyrean Seafish of ancient Phoenicia, and of course, there is more than bountiful evidence that the Phoenicians were sailing to many parts of the world for mining opportunities during their hey-day from around 2,000 B.C. until around 500 B.C.

It is humorous that the Phoenicians would warn their precession-mapping-ignorant rivals to not venture too far by sea lest they fall off the edge of the earth, or lest they be eaten by dreadful sea creatures, and thusly, the Phoenicians retained their navigation superiority over their rivals, and they therefore had a virtual monopoly over far-flung mining operations and the transport of the metals.

The evidences of Phoenician mining operations in the Great Lakes region of North America, in the southern U.S., and in Australia, are abundant and well catalogued, but these are generally avoided by mainstream academicians because of their orthodox fixation that the ancestors of almost all of the North American and South American tribes came across the Bering Land Bridge between Asia and Alaska, on foot, during the ice Age.

There is indeed abundant evidence that migrations occurred across that land bridge, when sea level was lower during the Ice Age, to expose a one thousand mile-wide land connection from Asia to North America, but that doesn't change the fact that orthodox archaeologists, by and large, have their heads in the sand about the evident ancient seafaring by the Phoenicians, and others, as we shall see.

Turkish Admiral Piri Reis produced a map in 1513 which displays the shoreline of the east coast of South America, and the shoreline of western Africa, and the Atlantic shoreline of Antarctica, with accuracies not to be matched until modern times. Forming an arc on the map in the Atlantic Ocean are five established reference points which are radially equidistant from the Great Pyramid, which is on the ancient Prime Meridian.

Note that a landmark was not necessary to establish these reference points because the ancient navigators knew their accurate locations on the earth while at sea with the use of the archaeometer to triangulate the constellations, and with their knowledge of relative latitudes, according to the position of the sun on the horizon, or by measuring the angle between the Polestar (which essentially doesn't move) and the horizon directly under it, they could pinpoint geographic locations with amazing precision.

These established reference points were located in the Atlantic by measurements, with the archaeometer, of their equidistance from Giza, and by calculating their latitudes relative to the Great Pyramid's latitude, according to the relative angles of the Polestar

with the horizon at the respective to-be-established reference points in the Atlantic, they thereby were able to accurately locate these reference points for their surveying of vast expanses of the globe. (And in reality, the ancients could determine their locations by the positions of the constellations, with the archaeometer, with out the measurement of the angle of the Polestar with the horizon)

On the Piri Reis Map, lines are drawn radially from these five established reference points that intersect the coastlines of the landmasses, so through the knowledge of the direction and distance of the intersections of these radial lines with the coastlines from the established reference points, the ancient precession-measuring navigators were able to accurately map those points of intersections' location on the globe because they could measure the earth, and so, they could calculate relative locations on the earth vis-a-vis the base reference point which was the Great Pyramid of Giza

These maps were not drawn according to longitude and latitude because the shorelines were pinpointed by known lengths and directions of radial lines emanating from established reference points, which were established at radially equidistant locations from the Great Pyramid of the ancient Prime Meridian. The ancient's modus operandi for mapping was the knowledge of distance and direction, with east-west distance derived by earth measurements with the archaeometer, and north-south distances also by the measurements with the archaeometer (or by the measurement of the angle of the Polestar to the horizon, or by the relative position of the sun).

These medieval Turkish and Portuguese maps, which are compilations of the maps from the ancient Phoenician sea kings, are like overlapping modern polar projection maps, which are also radial projections but which have the North and South Poles as the respective base reference points for those respective modern polar projection maps. The polar projections are as if you are looking directly down on either of the poles, so short radial projections of distance from a Pole will be accurately measured from directly above, but more distant radial projections of distance from a Pole will be less accurate, because the earth is curving away from the observer who is directly over that pole.

In order to, as accurately as possible, transfer spherical surface distance and direction data onto a flat-surface map, the ancient sailing cartographers of the Ice Age drew relatively small radial projection maps from the established reference points which were equidistant from Giza, and then they overlapped these small maps to become larger maps of larger regions. In fact, Piri Reis wrote on his map that it was a compilation of twenty maps which had been recovered from the library at Alexandria that were said to have come from the ancient Tyranian Seafish of Phoenicia who, according to their accurately drawn shorelines of the world, were sailing the seas during the Ice Age.

The maps made by the Turk Ibn Ben Zara in 1487 A.D., which was also compiled from ancient precession maps, shows very accurately the coastlines and islands of the Mediterranean. The islands of Greece in the Aegean Sea are there very accurately charted, but the expanded shorelines of those accurately located islands, and the presence of islands on the map which are now submerged, show that this portion of the Ibn Zara Map was transcribed from an ancient map of the Greek Aegean area that was obviously charted during the Ice Age, when the sea level was about 100 feet lower in that region of the world.

The remainder of this Ibn Zara Map of the Mediterranean (and Aegean) was compiled from other small precession derived ancient source maps from Alexandria, but these source maps were apparently drawn after 1500 B.C., as the shorelines on the Ibn Zara Map (except of the Aegean portion) are also located with the noted great precision of the ancient map makers, but these shorelines are post-Ice Age, from when sea level had risen about 100 feet along Europe (relatively near where was the Ice Age Icepack overburden).

The location accuracies of the points of the shorelines on this map are far greater than those accuracies which were achieved with medieval expertise. The Turkish admirals could measure north to south distances by the position of the sun on the horizon, or by

measurements of the angle of the Polestar to the horizon, but they only crudely estimated east-west distances by travel times, macro-geographical estimations, and crude geographically-relative timings of eclipses, because they did not have the precession-measuring and the therewith earth-measuring expertise which had been mastered by the ancient sea kings, but which was seemingly lost during the Dark Ages after the fall of Rome.

Since the accuracies on the Ibn Zara Map are far superior to medieval expertise, and so therefore, since this accurate map is plainly a compilation of ancient maps from Alexandria, it is obvious that one of the small source maps was drawn during the Ice Age (of the Aegean portion of the map), and the rest were drawn after 1500 B.C., when the sea level had risen.

Two map compilations of ancient source maps, in addition to the previously noted Oronteus Finaeus and Piri Reis Maps, also mysteriously locate and precisely chart Antarctica. And remember, according to orthodox academicians, Antarctica was not discovered until 1818 A.D. by the Russians, but because the Oronteus Finaeus Map of 1532 A.D., and the Piri Reis Map of 1513, along with the Buache and the Mercator Maps of the 1700's A.D., have charted with great accuracy the location and shorelines of Antarctica, it is obvious the Russians were not the first ones there, and to say that all of these mapmakers were just lucky is to be disingenuous, to say the least.

Mercator was the greatest cartographer of his day, and he produced several maps showing Antarctica (although it wasn't "discovered" 'til a hundred years later), and he also included the Oronteus Fineaus Map in his atlas of maps, so the greatest of mapmakers of relatively recent times accepted the validity of the source maps for his maps, but modern orthodox academicians "see nothing here."

Please note the pattern, mainstream scientists act as if the submerged megaliths don't exist, and they don't realize the advanced mapmaking and surveying capabilities of the

ancients, so they can say that the medieval mapmakers just got lucky about Antarctica, and that the accuracies for the locations of the landmasses and their shoreline are merely fortuitous guesswork, but such does not explain away the all too apparent.

The Buache Map from the 1700's A.D. shows the two landmasses of Antarctica which are beneath the currently two-mile-deep overburden of snow and ice. The accuracy of the outlines of the two huge islands was not confirmed until modern times with remote sensing devices which measure through 10,000 feet of snow and ice, therefore, it is evident that the ancients were sailing and mapping the globe with great accuracy, thousands of years ago, when the Ice Age was in its early stages. And the medieval mapmakers realized the ancient's mastery of cartography, so they rationally and happily utilized the ancients' superior workmanship to greatly further the Renaissance knowledge about world geography and cartography. In fact, it is rumored that Columbus had one of these maps to convince the royals to finance his voyage to the Americas.

Here then we have noted ancient precession-derived maps from the Phoenician sea kings, which show shorelines early in the Ice Age, shorelines during its peak, and shorelines after the Ice Age, so it does seem that the most ancient advanced building and navigating civilizations sprang up suddenly, near the time of the beginning of the Ice Age, and flourished until even a bit after the Ice Age, as the climate dramatically ; changed, and legendary mass-migrations of tribes and kingdoms were forced by the changing climate, and by the rise in sea level.

The actual cause of the Ice Age, which is not understood by most mainstream scientists, renders realistic these evidences for this unorthodox timeline for the beginning and ending of the Ice Age, and we will explore the true cause of the Ice Age which fulfilled the hydrological requirements for such a blitz of snow in the more extreme latitudes, and such heavy rain in the middle latitudes. The Ice Age did not last for hundreds of thousands of years, as indicated with this ancient cartographical evidence.

And as the true cause for the Ice Age precludes its having had lasted for more than 1,000 years, the scientific parameters for the Ice Age, which ended circa 1500 B.C., fit the time-period evidenced with the accurate ancient cartography from the Tyraean Sea Fish of Phoenicia, and those parameters, to be analyzed, fit the date of when the Great Pyramid was built, with its astronomically-derived dimensions, that was the base geographical reference point and distance standard for the accurate precession mapping by the ancients, during the Ice Age.

The great Chinese geographer Chang Heng was producing maps of unprecedented accuracies around 100 A.D., and it was said that for his mapmaking he had "cast a network of coordinates about heaven and earth, and reckoned on the basis of it." The title of one of his lost books about cartography was *Discourse on Net calculations*, and he also produced his Birds-Eye Map, so these conjure-up thoughts about the "bird-eye-views" of observers looking directly down upon the established reference points of the medieval precession-based maps, sourced from ancient maps, with projections of distances to geographical points radially emanating from these reference points, and so, a net of the lines chris-crossed as they emanated radially from their respective reference points, and that gives the appearance of a net.

Such notions concerning birds-eye views and networks of coordinates about heaven and earth with which to reckon bring us back to the precession-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza. The ancients had begun to chart "networks of coordinates about the heaven and the earth" when they "reckoned" where on the earth's surface after 4,320 years (one side of earth hexagon, 60 degrees x 72 years/degree) would the then observed position of the constellations on the horizon appear the same because of the precession of the earth's axis which manifests as the apparent slow movement of constellations along the horizon.

They reckoned distances with the archaeometer by measuring "networks of coordinates about the heaven and the earth" in relationship to the rate of the precession of the earth's axis, which manifests as a slow movement of the constellations along the horizon, that would rotate one full circle in 25,920 years, and therefore, the constellations appear to move along the horizon at the rate of 1 degree per 72 years.

Another famous Chinese cartographer from around 200 A.D. was Phei Hsiu, who wrote in the preface to his Atlas that:

The origin of maps and geographical treatises goes far back into former ages. Under the three dynasties Hsia, Shang, and Chou (2000 B.C. to 1000 B.C.) There were special officials (Kuo Shih) for this. Then when the Han people sacked Hsien-hang, Hsiao Ho collected all the maps and documents of the Chin. Now it is no longer possible to find the old maps in secret archives, and even those which Hsiao Ho found are missing, we have only maps, both general and local, from the later Han time. None of these employs a graduated scale (fen Lu) and none of them is arranged in a rectangular grid..

As a side-note, the rectangular grids were applied to the ancient sourced maps of precession-derived distances and directions of geographical locations for convenience sake. The points for the grid system were established with archeometer-measured precession data, and then the gridding was applied as the earliest form of the recording of selected latitudes and longitudes for efficient communication of geographical coordinates. Some of the Turkish maps show the radial lines of the precession-measured geography, and they also show the latitude/longitude grid which was applied for expedience.

Another anomalously accurate medieval map called the Hua I Thu (which means Map of China and the Barbarian countries) was carved into stone in 1137 A.D., and it is

now kept in the Forest of Stelas in Xian China. This map accurately shows the rivers of China and their tributaries with location accuracies that would not be matched (like the ancient map-sourced medieval Turkish maps) until modern times, and therefore, not surprisingly, this map was also reputed to have been a compilation of ancient source maps.

The accuracies of the courses of China's rivers and their tributaries on this stone-map belie all medieval earth-measuring skills, so it is apparent that the source maps for the Hua I Thu were indeed produced by ancient ancestors from around 2,000 B.C., during the Hsia dynasty, as also was the case with the mapmaking by the great Chinese cartographers Chang Heng and Phei Hsiu, from near the time of Christ.

The accurately located courses of China's rivers and stream on the Hua I Thu Map virtually match those on modern maps, but the rivers which flow into the Yellow Sea of eastern China extend farther on the Hua I Thu Map, because they enter a much smaller Yellow Sea on that map which shows the lower shoreline of the Yellow Sea during the Ice Age that is confirmed with computer-generated simulation maps of the Ice Age sea level in that region.

I urge you to access the book *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings* by Charles Hapgood (with a Note therein written by no less than Albert Einstein), which provides pictures of all these anomalously accurate medieval maps, showing coastlines of the landmasses as they were during the Ice Age, when sea level was a few hundred feet lower than today, and so, when roughly 25 million square miles of now shallow seafloor were dry land, upon which megaliths of astronomical-measuring significance from circa 2,000 B.C. were constructed by the ancient navigators who settled and charted these region.

CHAPTER FOUR

ANCIENT LEGENDS REVEAL PRECESSION

Certain same base 6 denominated numbers such as 12, 36, 54, 72, 108, 144, and 432 are integral to the legends of various ancient civilizations from all over the globe. These shared legendary numbers reveal the ancients's quantification with the archaeometer of the slow wobble of the earth's axis that causes locations of constellations on the horizon from year to year to apparently move slowly along at the rate of 72 years per 1 degree out of 360 degrees.

The Hindus of India say that earth history is divided into yugas of time which are multiples of 432,000 years, and each yuga of time began after a global catastrophe, sometimes caused by water, and sometimes by fire, which are called pralayas. The Hindu religion was founded by the ancient people of the Indus/Sarasvati and Tamil civilizations, who passed-down their knowledge through the Vedic literature, which is the backbone of Hinduism.

The number 432, utilized to denominate these periods of time called yugas, evidently came from the knowlege of precession mapping, because 432 is the precession-derived number denomination for the circumference of the earth, which was derived by the Egyptians when they masterminded the dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza. That monument of precession mapping which was the ancient global mapping base-location is a 1/43,200th scale model of a pyramid which would fit within the earth, with its base-corners touching the equator, and with its apex touching the North Pole.

Did the ancient Tamil and Indus civilizations, a few thousand miles to the east of Giza, who passed-down the legends of the Vedic literature for Hinduism elect this number for any particular reason? Why this number 432? Why not 423, or 324, or 243? We have seen that the ancients were navigating and settling the globe with precession-measured maps during the Ice Age, and some of those settlers built the Tamil/Kumari Kandam and Indus/Sarasvati civilizations, so it quite obvious that the number 432 was gleaned from precession-mapping knowledge, and not plucked out of thin air.

And according to Norse legend, the terrible last battle between the gods of order of Valhalla and the gods of disorder, symbolized by the wolf, will culminate with the forces of Valhalla ruling the day, and then ruling the rest of eternity. To achieve this eternal victory, it was said that for the great battle:

500 doors and 40 there are I ween, in valhalla's walls; 800 fighters through each door fare, when to war with the Wolf they go.

Let's see, a total of 540 doors times 800 fighters equals that ubiquitous precession number 432,000, just like the Hindu yugas of time, and as apparently from the 1/43,200th scale-down of the earth's dimensions which are the dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza. Call it coincidence, but the evidence will continue to mount that coincidence could not have played into all of this.

Note that 540 also is a base 6 precession-derived number, and it is representative of 1 ½ times around the circle of the earth, as 360 degrees plus 180 degrees equals the 540 figure. The number of doors in Valhalla's walls could have just as easily been the precession number 720, with 600 fighters proceeding from each door, for the total again of 432,000.

The ancient megalithic ruins of immense and precisely-hewn blocks at Baalbeck in Lebanon near the coast of the Mediterranean include the ruins of 54 columns which surrounded the Canaanite ancient temple for the worship of the sun god Baal. And according to Egyptian tradition, the wooden coffin of the mythological god-king Osiris floated from Egypt to Baalbeck, after the 72 conspirators against him had done their dirty deed.

The death of Osiris symbolized the setting, and thereby temporary death, of the sun, and as it seems to circle the 360 degrees of the earth to rise each morning in a mythologically rejuvenated state, it is not surprising that 72 conspirators from the same forces of disorder of the Norse Valhalla legend would attempt to eternally do away with the supposed forces of order, led by the sun (Osiris), along with the other stars, which orderly seem to course through the heavens.

The 72 conspirators times 360 degrees of the circle of the earth equals 25,920 years for one cycle of the precession of the earth's axis that manifests as the slow apparent movement of the constellations' locations from year to year along the horizon, which was measured with the archaeometer, and was incorporated for the surveying, mapmaking, and timekeeping system of the ancients that is the root of our modern system. So why were there 72 conspirators if not from precession-measurements? Why not 70, or 75?

With the archaeometer, the ancients measured the rate at which constellation's locations on the horizon through the years seem to move along the horizon at a rate of 72 degrees per 1 degree of 360 degrees, so thereafter, the various tribes and nations who were aware of the measurement of the earth by this precession rate decided to incorporate these precession-derived numbers into their cryptic tales about the actions of their gods in relationship to the earth and cosmos.

At the ancient palace ruins of Apadana of the ancient Elamites in Iran are the remains of 72 columns which surround the palace ruins, and there are 72 bell-shaped stupas which comprise the famous temple in Java of Borobudur. In the proto-Hindu Indus region of northwest India at Dwarka is the previously discussed ancient temple, which happens to have 72 columns.

The Rig Veda of these ancient Hindus tells of the 12-spoked wheel in which 720 sons of Agni are established." With 720 we have numbered $\frac{1}{2}$ degrees of a full circle (as $2 \times 360 - 720$), which when multiplied by the 12 constellations of the zodiac, gives us the number 8,640, which is exactly twice the number 4,320 of years that it takes for the constellations to move along one side of the earth hexagon because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis, like a gyroscope in space that would wobble through one full cycle in 25,920 years.

So the constellations move 3,600 nautical miles (or 7,200 Great Pyramid base-perimeter lengths) along one side of the earth hexagon in 4,320 years, and therefore, as our timekeeping units are base 6 subdivisions (seconds, minutes, hours) of a 360 day year,, it follows that our timekeeping system it based upon precession, because the same numbers for both time and distance are by the design figured from precession.

Notice that 86,400 is the number of seconds in a day, and so, we can see the linkage of the ancient precession mapping to our timekeeping system. The 86,400 seconds in a day when divided by 24 hours/day gives us 3,600 seconds per hour, and 3,600 is $\frac{1}{2}$ the number 7,200 which was used by the ancients to subdivide one side of the earth hexagon to establish the perimeter-length for the base of the great Pyramid, so we can see that our timekeeping system derives from the ancients' measurements of the slow movement of the constellations like a merry-go-round the horizon, this is the "wheel of time."

Do you see the connection? Time and distance were related by the ancients with the measurements from the archaeometer, as they equated the rate (distance divided by time) that the constellations move along the horizon with the amount of time that it would take the constellations to move 1/6th of the way around the 360 degree circle of the earth. And as they calculated 4,320 years for the constellations to move along one side of the earth hexagon, they knew that the distance covered in 4,320 years represents the radius length of the earth, because the length of one side of a hexagon (a six-sided polygon) is the same length as is the radius of the circle of the earth which circumscribes said hexagon.

The ancient Hung League of China has a precession-number communication system whereby they engage in oral traditions of dialogue with the number of the subject material being denominated in precession numbers like the monetary quantities of 18, 36, 72, 108, 360, 720, et., and these same precession numbers are integral to their ancient ritual dialogues for initiation. We noted the ancient precession-measuring knowledge which is reflected in their maps of the ancient Chinese, so these Hung League traditions were apparently passed-down from those Ice Age precession-navigators.

As the Ice Age mariners were sailing and mapping much of the world around 2,000 B.C., it is not surprising that the precession numbers are also prevalent within the traditions and astronomical methodologies of the Mayans of Central America. For their ancient solar calendar, a Tun is 360 days, a Katun is 7,200 days, and a Baktun is 144,000 days, so if the Mayan calendar is not also derived from the precession mapping by their earliest ancestors who were sailing the high seas during the Ice Age, then that would defy all the odds, and that would buck the prevalence of precession numbers inherent to the traditions of many of the other ancient civilizations from around the world.

CHAPTER FIVE

ICE AGE RAIN FOR THE ANCIENTS

This world was navigated and charted during and after the Ice Age by seafarers who were privy to the results of the brainstorming for the design and dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza. The surveying for the Great Pyramid was conducted through precession measurements with the archaeometer, and those same precession measurements were utilized to "reckon networks of coordinates of the heaven and the earth" by the ancient Chinese cartographers.

Equipped with the archaeometer and seaworthy vessels like the twelve highprowed, sixty to well over one-hundred foot long wooden vessels, which were found buried in the sands of Egypt, just west of the Giza Pyramid complex, they moved out onto the open seas with confidence, as with the archaeometer, they could measure where on earth they were in relationship to the earth-measuring geographical base reference point which was the Great Pyramid of Giza.

One vessel found buried in the sand next to the Great Pyramid is a one-hundred forty foot long, high-prowed and wooden-planked vessel, which according to the wear on the hull, keel, and gangway, had been much used at sea, and was eventually buried in a funerary rite, so that the pharaohs of Egypt could assume their place in the afterlife as stars ("got to be a star") and ride across the sky in their celestial boats which are symbolized with the buried seagoing vessels.

The high-prowed open-boat design of these buried Egyptian vessels are strikingly similar to the traditional designs of the reed-composed vessels seen on the Nile, at Lake Titicaca in Bolivia, and in the delta of the Euphrates in Mesopotamia. And the design is remarkably similar to the high-prowed wooden vessels of those great Viking

navigators, so it seems that the precession mapping and navigation of much of the world by the Ice Age mariners was performed in vessels like those buried at Giza, and those vessels are memorialized with that traditional boat design in various parts of the world today.

When the Great Pyramid was being constructed during the Ice Age, when those ancients were also mapping and navigating the globe, and when they were beginning to build the great megalithic cultures whose ruins (both onshore and submerged) are found all over the world, the climate and ecology of the earth was very different than today. With the intense snow-blitz in the more extreme latitudes during the ice Age came also much more rainfall than today in the middle latitudes.

The Sahara Desert was then a patchwork of lakes and rivers that supported subtropical flora and fauna, and the current desert of eastern Pakistan and northwest India was then also a grassy and forested land, with the now dried-up Sarasvati River memorialized in the Vedic literature as having been a big vital river-drainage system for the then thriving Indus-Sarasvati civilization.

And the present desolate desert wilderness of the Middle East was also then prairies of grasslands and rolling forested hills, which all supported teeming wildlife, provided abundant building materials, and were indicative of the amounts of rainfall which were required for the agricultural needs of those ancient civilizations with their hundreds of thousands of people who evidently inhabited those regions during the Ice Age.

The Sahel is a name for the Sahara Desert region of northern Africa, and Sahel translates from the ancient Arab word for shoreline, which refers to the interconnected lakes and rivers during the Ice Age that are now a dried-up series of evaporite-encrusted basins which stretch the length and breadth of the Sahara Desert.

On the northern shore of one of these now dried-up lakes (about two-hundred miles west of the Giza Plateau) is the natural spring and now oasis of Siwa, which is the site of the Nabta megalithic ruins that was first developed when it was on the shoreline of this lake during the Ice Age. Siwa was a sacred city to the ancient Egyptians, and it is extensively referred to in the ancient Egyptian texts.

The megalithic ruins there include stone-circles of huge vertical slabs of rock with astronomical-measuring significance which reflect the ancient knowledge about the equinoxes and solstices, and may have reflected a knowledge of earth precession in relation-ship to the constellations, as is reflected at Stonehenge in England (I say may have reflected that knowledge because of the ruined state of the stone-circles of Nabta).

Etchings on rocks in the area depicting crocodiles, gazelles, cattle, and men fishing the marshy shorelines of these ancient inland lakes of the Sahara, show that the megalithic builders on the shorelines of these now dried-up lakes subsisted on the indigenous wildlife which thrived around and along those lakes and interconnecting rivers, which were fed by the generous rainfall there during the Ice Age.

Lake Chad, in a basin on the southern edge of the Sahel, was many times larger during the Ice Age, as reflected by lake deposits on the hills in the area, but it remains today in its greatly diminished state because sufficient water flows into it by the rivers which originate in the highlands to the south of central Africa. The other basins of the Sahara are not the recipients of sufficient river-inflows from highlands, so they have dried-up, leaving behind the tel-tale sediments which were deposited on the lakes' bottoms before the lakes had dried-up, within a few centuries after the circa 1500 B.C. end of the Ice Age.

There are mountain ranges smack-dab in the middle of the Sahara, but it is so dry there that no water is retained in the soil to flow out and down as artesian springs to merge as streams. During the Ice Age, these mountains were the high-ground surrounded by the basin lakes of the Sahara, and at a low elevation on the Ahaggar Mountains of southern Algeria are evidences of a megalithic boat dock for maritime commerce, and rock etchings in the area also depict the flora and fauna of the abundant subtropical environment there in the Sahel (which means shoreline) during the Ice Age.

In the Nubian desert south of Egypt on the eastern shore-lines of the Ice Age Sahel flourished the ancient Nubian kingdom which was a constant nemesis to the ancient Egyptians. Many pyramids similar to those of ancient Egypt dot the landscape in that now parched and desolate part of the world, and with those pyramids are found more stone-circles of astronomical-measuring function.

Were these pyramid-building and astronomy-measuring settlers there so bold (or so masochistic) as to develop their culture in a parched and desolate desert at the time when stone-circles and other megalithic structures are said by mainstream archaeologists to have begun to be built circa 2,000 B.C.? Remember, mainstream scientists stubbornly adhere to the notion that the Ice Age ended previously by 8,000 years, when they say that the lush, well-watered, and Ice-Age-caused environments in the middle latitudes of the world turned to dust.

Ancient Mesopotamia, known as the Cradle of Civilization, is peppered with ancient ziggaraunts (pyramids) of the Sumerians (Babylonians) that were built of bricks made from the local clay of the Tigris and Euphrates river valleys. They apparently saw no need to inconveniently venture faraway to secure limestone or granite blocks with which to build their sacred pyramids dedicated to their gods of the starry heavens.

And yet, mainstream archaeologists would have us believe that yes, they did build their pyramids with locally available materials, but that no, they did not also harvest their lumber, wildlife, and wild-vegetables for their hundreds of thousands of people from what was locally available, because that region was a desert, according to mainstream archaeologists and climatologists, when the clay-brick pyramids were being constructed circa 2,000 B.C. Therefore, we are supposed to believe that the ancient Sumerians settled on admittedly two fine waterways (the Tigris and Euphrates rivers) which sluiced through a parched and treeless wilderness, and therefore, with nothing but the rivers for their sustenance, amid seas of sand on either side of the rivers.

In fact, how the other ancient kingdoms of that region circa 2,000 B.C., such as of Elam (where is Susa), of the Amorites (west of Babylon), and of the Gutis (north of Babylon, who became the Goths), and also of the Egyptians, could have flourished with their hundreds of thousands of people in that supposedly then virtually rainless region of the globe defies credulity. Are we to think that they traveled hundreds of miles for their wood? And where are the vast networks of canals for field irrigation which would be required to support many thousands of people in their city-states of relatively small areas? And where were the grasslands to feed their thousands of head of livestock? Did they haul grass from hundreds of miles away?

Mainstream scientists concur that during the Ice Age, the Middle East was a land of rolling hills, with forests and plains of grasslands, and fruit trees surrounding the now dried-up lakes and streams which are evidenced (as also in the Sahara) through surface geological studies of these now desert regions. But they say that these lush environments turned to dust 8,000 years before the first great megalithic builders decided to develop the land in a supposedly then desert environment at around 2,000 B.C. Does that make sense to you?

Orthodox archaeologists would never admit that the Ice Age actually ended at around 1500 B.C., so they thereby are indirectly admitting that the Middle East and Egypt were deserts at the time when the advanced megalithic building cultures of Sumer (Babylonia) and Egyptian sprang-up suddenly, because actually with the Ice Age

came the heavy rains in the middle latitudes from the dense cloud cover which then necessarily encompassed the whole world, and so, provided that plentiful rainfall in the Middle East and Egypt.

The same can be said of the now parched and desolate Indus-Sarasvati region of northwest India and eastern Pakistan, where were built extensive cities of clay-brick buildings of the Indus-Sarasvati civilization, complete with gridded systems of streets of sanitation plumbing, both on land and on the now submerged seafloor because of the prodigious sea level rise which was caused by the melting of thousands of vertical feet of Ice Age icepack.. These structures are of designs and functions commonly attributed to 2,000 B.C., but mainstream scientists turn a blind-eye to these submerged structures, and then they can, through their obfuscation, say that the structures onshore are of 2,000 B.C. vintage.

But somewhat unorthodox archaeologists like Graham Hancock and a few Indian scientists such as B.R. Rao have noted the validity of the evidence from sonar scans and salvaged relics from the submerged Indus civilizations cities. The recovered relics are tools and jewelry which are characteristic of the Indus-Sarasvati civilization, acknowledged by almost all to have flourished circa 2,000 B.C., not circa 10,000 B.C., as Hancock would have us believe.

Do you see the contradiction? We are dealing with a river port city from 2,000 B.C. that was on a river which supposedly dried up about 8,000 years before the commonly acknowledged date for the river-port city's heyday, so why are mainstream scientists allowed to get away with such blatant evidentiary hypocrisy? It is because these Ice Age archaeological contradictions are swept under the rug to maintain the orthodox status quo. Orthodox academicians say "look, we are the experts here, trust us, we know what we are doing." and so then, the public generally trusts the dogma of these ivory tower elitists because, by and large, the public is ignorant of the issues.

With this Indus civilization river-port city of Lothal (now in the middle of a river-free desert), one could not ask for a more fool-proof evidence that the Ice Age actually ended after 2,000 B.C. After all, this city and the many others, like Harappa and Mahenjo-Daro, in that now desert region of eastern Pakistan and northwest India, are said to have flourished circa 2,000 B.C., and remember too that the submerged megaliths just offshore from Dwarka and in the Gulfs of Cambay and Kutch are of forms and functions indicative that they were built around 2,000 B.C., and then they were submerged when the Ice Age ended.

This evidence would force orthodox archaeologists to say that the ancient river-port city of Lothal and the other ancient cities actually flourished there on the Ice Age Sarasvati River drainage system at the popularly held 10,000 B.C. date for the end of the Ice Age, but such would defy their consensus that the Indus civilization flourished circa 2,000 B.C., and thusly, they would then abide with Hancock in a position which also contradicts the evidence, if only the public would hold their feet to the fire for an explanation about this obvious archaeological enigma.

The ancient Hindu text Rig Veda which is thought to have been commentary from around 2,000 B.C. says:

Coming together, glorious, loudly roaring-Sarasvati,

Mother of Floods...with fair streams flowing, full

Swelling with the volume of their water...

She with her might...hath burst with strong waves

the ridges of the hills...Yea, the divine Sarasvati,

terrible with her golden path, foe-slayer...whose

*limitless unbroken flood, swift-moving with a rapid
rush, comes onward with tempestuous roar...Yea, she
most dear amidst dear streams...graciously inclined,
Sarasvati hath earned our praise.*

Here is an ancient Indian literary description from circa 2,000 B.C. of this once mighty ancient river whose river channel is confirmed by the surface geology and satellite photos, which has remaining next to it the ancient Indus-Sarasvati civilization river-port city of Lothal, thought to have flourished around 2,000 B.C.

If the orthodox notions that the Ice Age really ended at around 10,000 B.C. were valid, then these ancient literary descriptions of the once roaring Sarasvati River would necessarily have also been from 10,000 B.C., when quasi-cavemen were supposedly just figuring-out farming and tool-making, and so, when sophisticated language such as the descriptive prose noted above from the Hindu Rig Veda is considered to have been highly unlikely. And note again that the Hindu scholars say that those stories about the Sarasvati are from around 2,000 B.C.

The abundant rainfall during the Ice Age, which caused the lush vegetation to burst forth for these ancient civilizations of Egypt, Babylon, and the Indus-Sarasvati, also caused much rain erosion on the limestone megaliths of ancient Egypt. The Great Sphinx, just east of the Great Pyramid, both on the west side of the Nile, was sculpted by quarrying out the surrounding limestone strata, so the Sphinx sits within a quarry pit. And the limestone walls of this quarry pit show deep vertical erosion gullies which are characteristic of heavy water erosion from heavy rainfall.

Dr. Robert Schoch of Boston University has kicked-up a lot of dust within the scientific community by noting that such erosion should never have occurred in the

ancient Egypt imagined by orthodox archaeologists, which must have been quite arid at around 2,000 B.C., because they say that the Ice Age, with its heavy rains in the middle latitudes, ended circa 10,000 B.C.

Hancock and Schoch propose that, therefore, the megalithic building in ancient Egypt actually dates back to perhaps around 10,000 B.C., so the ivory tower types are all up-in-arms because the plain evidence of heavy water erosion, due to heavy rainfall in the limestone quarry, is an enigma which they cannot explain away. How can they explain heavy rain erosion from around 2,000 B.C. with their climate chronology?

As Hancock says in regard to this seemingly anomalous rain-caused limestone erosion, as it relates to the mainstream timeline for ancient Egypt:

Does this not suggest that the climate could have been very different when the Sphinx enclosure was carved-out? What would have been the sense of creating this immense stature if its destiny were merely to be engulfed by the shifting sands of the eastern Sahara? However, since the Sahara is a young desert, and since the Giza area in particular was wet and relatively fertile 11,000 to 15,000 years ago, is it not worth considering another scenario altogether? Is it not possible that the Sphinx enclosure was carved out during those distant green millennia when topsoil was still anchored to the surface of the plateau by the roots of grasses and shrubs, and when what is now a desert of windblown sand more closely the rolling savannahs of modern Kenya and Tanzania?

The megalithic limestone blocks which compose the so called Valley Temple, which is fifty feet south of the Sphinx, also show supposedly anomalous evidence of heavy rain-erosion which the orthodox types would never have predicted with their idea that the heavy rains of the Ice Age ended at around 10,000 B.C., which is about eight thousand years before when they think these megalithic structures were built. The

limestone megalithic blocks of the Osireon at Abydos farther up the Nile also show this rainfall erosion from the rains of the Ice Age.

Please note that the timeline for the ancient Egyptian pharaohs, which is gospel to orthodox archaeologists, and which was written by the Egyptian historian Manetho circa 300 B.C., has mistakenly listed some of the pharaohs sequentially, who actually ruled contemporaneously in the various city-states (like Abydos, On, Memphis, etc.), and so, his chronology must be shortened from dating back to circa 3,000 B.C., and it then fits the 2,000 B.C. timeframe. Additionally, Egyptian regents (but not true pharaohs) were also listed by Manetho, therefore, the circa 3,000 B.C. date for the earliest pharaohs is an exaggeration which orthodox archaeologists expediently overlook.

An also mistakenly trusted kings list, from the Babylonian historian Berosus of circa 300 B.C., dates the earliest Sumerian (Babylonian) kings also to circa 3,000 B.C., but some of the kings included therewith were actually contemporaneous city-states rulers of Uruk, Akkad, Sippar, Nimrud, etc., who were mistakenly included sequentially, and so, the true chronology of the Babylonian kings also fits back to about 2,000 B.C.

Notwithstanding the exaggerated length of these kings lists, watch for mainstream academicians to stretch the timeline for ancient Egypt, Babylon, and the Indus even farther back in time to about 7,000 B.C., and look for them to move up their date for the end of the Ice Age to around 6,000 B.C., so that they then can attempt to overlap their timeframe for the building of the megalithic structures with their timeframe for the end of the Ice Age, and so, attempt to rationalize the submerged megalithic ruins.

Hancock has already been working on moving-up the timeframe for the end of the Ice Age to around 6,000 B.C., despite the fact that orthodox scientists say that most of the sea level rise caused by the melting of the Ice Age ice-pack occurred before 10,000

B.C. (Between 15,000 and 10,000 B.C.), as he admits with his just noted statement. He is trying to fit his square peg into the round hole.

And as the submerged megaliths off the coasts of the Indus, Egypt, China, and Japan are more and more exposed to public awareness, much through Hancock's popular books, and as the significance of those megalithic structures' presences on the seafloor vis-a-vis the time of end of the Ice Age becomes more and more apparent to the public, then the ivory tower types will be forced to move back their circa 2,000 to 3,000 B.C. date for the start of megalithic building, way back to around 7,000 B.C., to expediently overlap Hancock's hoped-for revision of the date for the end of the Ice Age, way up to circa 6,000 B.C. Here they will cooperatively attempt to fit the square peg into the round hole.

CHAPTER SIX

ANCIENT ALLEGORIES FOR PRECESSION

In the legends of various ancient cultures are allusions to the now popularly dubbed "wheel of time," that are actually ancestral allegories for the slow precession of the earth's axis, which manifest as the slow apparent movement of the constellations of the zodiac along the horizon at the rate of 72 years per 1 degree (of 360 degrees).

Obvious is the fact that the ancients were aware of precession, because their legends are replete with precession numbers which are directly attributable to ancient measurements with the archaeometer, so it is predictable that the ancients would also allegorically refer to this precession phenomenon as a sort of wheel of time in their legends about the nature of the cosmos, and of time itself.

The 12 spokes of the wheel of Agni from Hindu lore, analyzed in Chapter 4, represent the 12 constellations of the zodiac which seem to move clockwise slowly along the horizon like a wheel. And the 720 sons of Agni are symbolic of the 72 years/degree rate at which these constellations seem to move like a wheel around the horizon, so here we have the "wheel of time," which is actually the apparent movement of the constellations due to the slow wobble of the earth's axis, which would wobble once in 25,920 years.

This god Agni, known as the "light of the world," and who is the Hindu fire god, is therefore apparently the sun god, because that fiery ball in the sky lights up the world, as it provides daytime out of night, while the earth spins once in 24 hours. When 24 is divided into the 720 sons of Agni, the result is 30, which is the number of degrees out of 360 degrees that is the extent of the respective zodiac constellations on the circular horizon at dawn, because 360 degrees divided by 12 zodiac constellations (the 12 spokes of Agni's wheel) equals 30 degrees/constellation.

This sun god Agni rises in the morning with a new constellation appearing behind it every 30 days, because as this tilted earth orbits in its annual trip around the sun to cause the seasons, it also causes the constellation to seem to move clockwise along the horizon, and thereby, a new constellation gradually moves into position behind the dawn sun every 30 days, and hence we have the zodiac signs denoting peoples' birth dates.

But one cycle of the wobble of the axis of the earth (through 25,920 years) causes the constellation, which appears behind the dawn sun on a given date of the year, to seem to move the other way in a counter-clockwise circle around the horizon at the rate of 72 years/degree, and so, move away along the horizon from the dawn sun, and therefore, transition through 2,160 years to the next constellation of the zodiac to appear behind the dawn sun on a given date of the year.

This is the change from one zodiac age to the next zodiac age, for instance, as we are now at the "the dawning of the age of Aquarius." The constellation of Aquarius is transition counter-clockwise, due to the precession-caused apparent movement of the constellations along the horizon, replacing the constellation of Pisces behind the dawn sun on the spring equinox (on a given date).

We need a specific date for precession measuring, because the sun appears on the horizon farther north in the summer, and farther south in winter (with the reverse in the southern hemisphere), therefore, in our current zodiacal age of Aquarius, the position of the constellations behind the rising sun changes through the year, from being housed in Sagittarius at the summer solstice, to Virgo at the autumn equinox, to Gemini at the winter solstice, and to now Aquarius at the spring equinox, as we are now at "the dawn of the new age of Aquarius," although some say that we have now been in the "new age" for a few decades already, and some say it won't happen until the year 2012, according to Mayan calculations.

So measurements of this slow counter-clockwise precession-caused apparent movement of the constellations along the horizon can effectively be measured from year to year with only same date used from year to year, like the date of the spring equinox, the preferred date by the ancients for precession-measuring reference, because that is when everything seems to come alive, like the rising sun seems to come alive at dawn.

The Zodiac ages are 2,160 years long, because 12 constellations of the zodiac divided into 25,920 years for one cycle of the precession of the earth's axis equals 2,160 years. The zodiac constellations' apparent movement along the horizon for a new constellation to "house the sun" every 2,160 years is the transition through astronomical ages of time which the ancients allegorized as the wheel of time, like the 12 spokes of the wheel of Agni.

The determinative precession number 25,920 can be subdivided by any other precession number like 12, 36, 54, 72, or 108 to equal the precession numbers 2, 160, 720, 480, 360, and 240, so all of the precession-derived subdivisions of 25,920 will multiply up, so to speak, with other precession-derived subdivisions of 25,920 to equal this ultimately determinative precession number, the number of years which it would take for the precession of the earth's axis to cycle one time.

So because the ancients represented all of the subdivided precession numbers in their legends, calendars, or designs, it is obvious that the length of time required for the earth's axis to wobble once in space to cause the 12 constellations of the zodiac to appear to move once around the horizon was the standard for ancient timekeeping (and thereby accurate ancient mapping), and as herein discussed, it is the basis for our modern timekeeping and mapping system, because some of those same base 6 numbers of precession (24, 60, and 360) denominate our current system.

Two eminent orthodox academicians, science-history Professor Giorgio de Santillana of M.I.T. and Professor Hertha von Dechend of Frankfurt University wrote a book in the sixties called *Hamlet's Mill*, which details the commonality of the precession numbers among the ancient cultures, and Graham Hancock saw merit in their thesis, vi-a-vis the anomalously accurate ancient precession-derived maps, and so, he then elaborated upon their thesis with much more documentation of these precession numbers among the ancients, and he also linked Crichton Miller's patented archaeometer to the ancients' determination of the precession numbers, and so, Hancock made more robust this thesis that the ancients were measuring precession, and thereby, were accurately mapping much of the globe during the Ice age.

The book title Hamlet's Mill refers to the ancient Icelandic legend (later co-opted by Shakespeare) which describes a celestial mill rotating around the axis of the earth. Santillana and von Dechend refer to Hamlet's mill as "an orb(sphere) of heaven that turns like a millstone....," and remember that these same ancient Norsemen who made legend their spinning mill of time also displayed the knowledge of specific precession numbers, as seen in the legend of the 432,000 warriors of Valhalla which is noted in Chapter 4, so the ancient Norse ancestors were apparently also mapping and navigation the globe.

A great god of Hinduism is Vishnu, of whom it is said in the ancient book Rig Veda (from circa 2,000 B.C.) That: "He like a rounded wheel, hath set in swift motion his 90 racing steeds together with the 4..." And written a few verses previously in that Rig Veda, it is said that: "I will declare the mighty deeds of Vishnu, of him who measured out the earthly regions.

We shall later explore who may be this Vishnu (as ancient gods are often glorified ancestors), who could measure the earth, according to the plain statement which is corroborated with the other reference that Vishnu figuratively set in motion a base 6 number 90 of steeds, which when multiplied by the number 4 of basic directions, results in the precession number 360 of degrees that fill out the circle of the earth, and that fill out of the circle of the rounded wheel of the constellations on the horizon, that is driven by the 90 steeds times 4 which pull this wheel, which thereby allowed Vishnu to measure the earth.

Remember that the ancient Indus-Sarasvati and Tamil/Draavidian civilizations of India spawned these Vedic stories about the earliest ancestors of India, and remember that these ancient civilizations of India built megalithic structures which are oriented by astronomical measurements, and which demonstrate a knowledge of precession as

demonstrated with the 72 columns of the temple at Dwarka, and with the 72 columns of the temple at Apadana.

And because some of the Indus and Tamil megalithic structures are now on the seafloor, it is apparent that the Ice Age ended during the heyday of these Vedic cultures which are commonly acknowledged to have flourished circa 2,000 B.C., and which have spawned the Vedic stories about measuring the earth and pushing a precession-referencing wheel of 90 steeds times 4 directions, which results in the number 360 of degrees which compose the circle of the earth, and which compose the circle along which the constellations appear to move across the horizon because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis.

The Vedic fire god Agni, who is also known as the light of the world, and so, is also the Vedic sun god who provides for the "Ag," as in agriculture of the world, and who is worshiped with fire altars, built by the ancient Indus and Tamil civilizations, which are composed of exactly 10,800 bricks, a seemingly odd number, unless one is aware that 108 is a precession number common to many ancient legends and architectures. The number of verses in the ancient Rig Veda is exactly that same number 108,000, so all this is not because of the knowledge of precession, but is merely of coincidence and happenstance?

According to the legends of the precession-measuring ancients, the wheel of time, or the mill of time, or the whirlpool of time (as in Homer's maelstrom of the sea) is an allegory for the apparent movement of the constellations of the zodiac along the horizon through the centuries, and with a move into a new "house" for the sun, at dawn on the spring equinox, the ancients saw the cosmic drama of the zodiac being played out in the heavens, and so, saw this as being affective to the world, because when a new Zodiac age was entered, global cataclysms were expected to be caused by the trauma which the cosmos supposedly endures when the sun enters its new house.

This notion of cosmic drama being played-out on earth carries through to this day, as many cultures are expecting a global cataclysm because the sun has entered its new Aquarius house, a supposed time of cosmic disorientation as the cosmos adjusts to this new housing for the sun. Let me point out however that when the zodiac age last changed about 2,200 years ago, at around 200 B.C. no global geophysical calamities ensued, and as most all would agree that we entered the "age of Aquarius" around the year 2000 A.D., it seems that the "world tree" once again has not shaken on time.

Many people today lead their lives according to this movement of patterns of the stars along the horizon, and such has been traditional since the time of the ancient precession-measurers, who saw the precession of the constellations along the horizon as being the very essence of time itself, and so, worshiped the sun and the slowly revolving constellations which were the actors in this imagined cosmic drama of the precession-driven cycles of time.

CHAPTER SEVEN

CONSTANT TWILIGHT AND BLACK RAIN

the Mayans of Central America say that their ancient history books the Chilam Baalam and the *Popol Buh* were passed down to them from their ancient ancestors who, according to the *Popol Vuh*, had sailed to their land from the east during a time of black rain and constant twilight. *This Popol Vuh* text also states that at that time, those ancient navigators "measured the round face of the earth and the arch of the sky."

To the east, across the ocean from where the Mayan ancestors had navigated to their new land in Central America by measuring "the round face and the earth and the arch of the sky," rests the Great Pyramid of Egypt, the base reference point for ancient precession mapping, and the monument to the ancients' precession measurements with the archaeometer, as evidenced by the astronomically-derived dimensions of that Great Pyramid. Some historians have said that the Mayan Staff of Power may have been this archaeometer, also known as the Celtic Cross.

And that would not surprise me because ancient Mayan designations for periods of time are precession-derived numbers like 360 days tuns, 12,000 day Baktuns, and 144,000 day Katuns, so this precession knowledge came from ancient ancestors who had navigated across the Atlantic with maps of precession-derived measurements like those which were utilized by Turkish Admiral Piri Reis to compile his map which very accurately charted the Atlantic, eastern South America, and even more amazingly, the Antarctic (see Chapter 3).

Near the eastern coastline of Central America are found huge upright megalithic head-statues, much like those on Easter Island in the Pacific, but these depict faces of African appearance, and are said to have been built by the Olmecs who later became the Toltecs and then became the Mayans. The Olmecs are commonly associated by orthodox archaeologists with the later Toltecs, and the Mayan tun, baktun, and Katun precession periods of time are documented on Olmec rock engravings, so here we see a cultural continuum from the Olmecs, through the Toltecs, to the Mayans.

Mainstream archaeologists would have us believe that almost if not all of the first settlers in the New World came across the Bering land-bridge during the Ice Age when sea level was much lower, and so, Alaska was then connected with Siberia. This is the orthodox position because they say that these first humans in the Americas came across about 30,000 years ago, which is some 25,000 years before they think that sailing the high seas was practicable.

They do concede that perhaps a few of the earliest settlers in the Americas may have bumped along the Ice Age coastline of the Bering Land Bridge in skin-covered wooden-ribbed tubs, wearing animal skin outfits and toting stone age tools. But there in Central America, we see the ancient Olmec statues with African looking features, and records in rock of Olmec precession numbers, which indicate sophisticated mapping and navigating by the Olmecs, not to mention the impressive Olmec step-pyramids found there, like at Palenque, Chichen Itza, Teotihuacan, La Venta and other locations on the Yucatan.

Of course, many ancients did come to the Americas via the Bering land-bridge during the Ice Age which ended circa 1500 B.C., but most of those naturally settled in western North America, and they seem to have not had the precession knowledge as did the great megalithic builders of Central and South America who had astronomically-oriented megalithic buildings, and in the case of the Olmec-descended Mayans, a calendar based upon precession measurements.

The *Popol Vuh* speaks of black rain and constant twilight when the Olmec ancestors sailed from their ancestral homeland in North Africa, and those conditions jibe with the rampant volcanic upheavals caused during the Ice Age by the isostatic vertical displacements of continental crust because of the increasingly huge overburden weight from the Ice Age icepack's build-up, and because of the isostatic rebound at the end of the Ice Age, when the two mile-deep Ice Age icepack melted and poured into the sea, to cause sea level to rise about 300 feet in the middle latitudes, and less than that nearer the continental landmasses on which the ice age icepack's overburden had rested..

The rampant volcanism of the Ice Age is evidenced by much volcanic ash within today's polar icecaps that had fallen from the sky with the Ice Age snow-blitz in the extreme latitudes, and with the heavy rainfall in the middle latitudes, described in the *Popol Vuh* as black rain. And the black rain fell during a time of constant twilight,

which is indicative of the dense worldwide cloud-cover necessary to produce the much heavier snowfalls and rainfalls during the Ice Age in the various parts of the world..

There is a ten-foot-diameter wheel-shaped megalithic structure with a round piece (the earth) in the center that is found at La Venta in southeastern Mexico of the ancient Olmec civilization. On the megalithic wheel are six equally -spaced dot-marks, which indicate the points of the hexagon of the circle of the earth, if the points were hexagonally connected by lines within the wheel. And with the earth as the round stone in the middle, it seems that this megalithic wheel of the Olmecs portrays the hexagonal methodology which was utilized to quantify time by the measurement of the slow apparent movement of the constellations along the horizon, which is caused by the slow wobble of the earth's axis like a gyro-scope in space.

The Mayans, who descended from the ancients Olmecs, have a precession-derived calendar system, and the Olmecs navigated from across the Atlantic to their new land with an apparent knowledge of precession measurements, as indicated with their hexagon-indicating wheel, and with their precession-derived number system, so these evidences are highly corroborative of North Africans having navigated across the Atlantic during the Ice Age in a time of black rain and constant twilight, as it was then, according to the ancient *Popol Vuh* of the Mayans.

The megalithic heads with features of Africans in the land of the Olmecs jibes with the gene pool of the modern population there of southeastern Mexico. A supposedly anomalous quantity of African genes (of the so-called Garifuna people) are within the population that reflects an African presence in Central America several millennia ago, and the DNA data does not indicate that these African genes are from the slave trade of relatively recent times, so the African blood from several millennia ago dovetails with the presence of these supposed (by mainstream scientists) to be anomalous African head-statues of the Olmecs.

The Avesta writings of the ancient Aryans, who lived in western Russia during the early stages of the Ice Age, describe the devastating onset of snow and ice in the old home-country to the north when:

Ten months of winter are there now, two months of summer, and these are cold as to the water, cold as to the earth, cold as to the trees... there all around falls deep snow, that is the direst of plagues.

The account then describes how that because of this onslaught of snow and ice, the Aryans were forced to migrate south into the Middle east, and on into northwestern India, where they evidently challenged the hegemony of the Vedic people of the Indus civilization during the Ice Age circa 2,000 B.C., when the great cities on the Indus and Sarasvati Rivers were thriving, and before the Ice Age ended to cause sea level to rise about 300 feet in that region, to gulf some of those cities which are now found far offshore on the shallow seafloor.

The ancient Toba tribe of the Gran Chaco region of the east-central slopes of the Andes Mountains in South America describe the legendary time of the Great Cold, when:

Asin told a man to gather as much wood as he could and to cover the hut with a thick layer of thatch because of time of great cold was coming. As soon as the hut had been prepared, Asin and the man shut themselves inside and waited. When the great cold set in, shivering people arrived to beg a firebrand from them. Asin was hard and gave embers only to those who had been his friends. The people were freezing, and they cried the whole night. At midnight they were all dead, young and old, men and women...this period of ice and sleet lasted for a long time and all the fires were put out. Frost was as thick as leather.

The ancient Tobas of the Andes experienced snow and ice during the Ice Age because of the relatively great elevation of the Gran Chaco region compared to the coastal plains on which the Olmecs settled in southeastern Mexico. As it rained mightily during the Ice Age in these middle latitudes, it also snowed at the higher elevations in those same middle latitudes, so the glaciers that we see in the Andes, the Himalayas, and the other high mountain ranges are mere remnants of Ice Age Icepacks which then extended thousands more vertical feet down these mountains ranges.

The land of the famous Inca Empire of the Andes, with its awesome megalithic buildings and ceremonial edifices to the sun, was apparently at lower elevation during the Ice Age, because the huge overburden of the Ice Age icepack on the high Andes had pushed down the western portion of South America, Such is indicated with the ancient shorelines on the hills around Lake Titicaca that are not parallel to the current shoreline. This shows that isostatic-rebound-uplift of the region occurred when the Ice Age icepack overburden had dissipated with the end of the Ice Age, when differential regional rebound-uplift caused the ancient shore line to skew from the horizontal because some sections rebounded more than others.

The ancient megalithic port city on Lake Titicaca was Tiahuanaco, which is now five miles from the Lake's now receded shoreline. The lake was at a higher level during the Ice Age, because of much more rain and snow in the those lower Andes. And in that area are found the flooded-out remains of urban life in the rocky debris, because when the Ice Age ended, water surged down from the high Andes and flooded out the megalithic city of Tiahuanaco, leaving behind the clear signs of massive flows of water which destroyed the city.

In the centuries following, the greatly reduced rainfall and snow, which made the area a desert, caused Lake Titicaca to recede to its current size, leaving the port city of huge megalithic-block walls and megalithic ceremonial plazas and columns, which were of the ancient port-city of Tiahuanaco, some five miles from the now receded shoreline. The area now is a desolate wasteland without vegetation, it looks like a moonscape, while during the Ice Age, it was rainy with lush vegetation.

And yet, orthodox archaeologists would have us believe that the advanced megalithic building, with giant sculpted stone blocks, that make-up the remains of the old port city Tiahuanaco, happened long after the Ice Age had ended, when that region would have been the treeless desert which it is today, and when the shoreline of Titicaca would have already receded miles from the megalithic docks and quays of Tiahuanaco, which therefore would have served no purpose.

So once again, we face a great enigma of ancient history, which is unavoidably the result of the proffer by mainstream archaeologists who are locked into their orthodox timeline, that the advanced megalithic builders of the Indus, Egypt, Sumer, Central America, and the Andes chose to develop their respective civilizations' megalithic-building sites in desert wastelands, about 8,000 years after those geographical areas had ceased to be well-watered and fertile grasslands and forests during the, proposed by the orthodox, time of the Ice Age, which ended at supposedly around 10,000 B.C.

And how should we judge the timeframes for the legends from the pre-Mayan book *Popol Vuh*, and from the ancient Toba tribe of the Andes, that vividly describe Ice Age conditions of black rain, constant twilight (because of the dense cloud-cover), and the onset of that long darkened period when men huddled in their abodes around the fire to escape the chilling precipitation which seemed to fall incessantly in the early days of those civilizations? Are these tribal recollections really from 10,000 B.C., when mainstream scientists say that the Ice Age was in its final stages, which is 8,000 years before when those same scientists say that megalithic building began?

If so, then those Ice Age legends were successfully passed-down for 8,000 years until the time for the beginning of megalithic building at around 2,000 B.C., with no accounts of other historical occurrences for those 8,000 years, which would logically be included in the ancestral recollections, if they are really that old, for after all, vivid ancestral recollections of Ice Age conditions should surely be followed by at least

some accounts from the supposed intervening 8,000 years and those tribes' histories before the beginning of megalithic building.

And because the Olmecs said that they settled in Central America by navigation across the Atlantic when their ancestors could measure the round face of the earth and the arch of the sky in the time of black rain and constant twilight, which therewith reveals a precession-derived mapmaking acumen during the Ice Age, are we therefore to conclude that such occurred during the orthodox 10,000 B.C. timeframe when cavemen were supposedly just learning to farm with crude stone tools, and when such Ice Age meteorological conditions were supposedly then soon to end, according to orthodoxy?

Graham Hancock in his book *Underworld* Cites what he thinks is a circa 10,000 B.C. megalithic community in the foothills of the Hindu Kush Mountains called Mehrgarh, which is supposedly one of the earliest evidences of the theorized evolution from a caveman-hunter-gatherer mode of existence, to a centralized farming mode of subsistence, with brick-built communities and grain storage facilities for the bounty of the supposedly then new science of agriculture. The location of Mehrgarh in those foothills of central Pakistan is on what was the western edge of the Indus-Sarasvati civilization, where ruins of brick-building are found which look like those at Mehrgarh, therefore, one logically presumes that they are of the same time period which is circa 2,000 B.C.

Mainstream scientists base their circa 10,000 B.C. date for Mehrgarh on carbon 14 dating results, but carbon 14 dates are notoriously unreliable, particularly those which date organic materials from the time of the Ice Age, because during the Ice Age, all of the volcanoes, thousands of them, spewed prolific volumes of carbon dioxide into the atmosphere. And because that carbon, with which oxygen composes carbon dioxide, is carbon 12, therefore, all of the carbon dioxide from those active Ice Age volcanoes diluted the relative amount of carbon 14 in the atmosphere, so organic materials from the Ice Age show greatly exaggerated carbon 14 dates.

And those thousands of volcanoes which were erupting during the Ice Age blasted prolific volumes of ash into the atmosphere which fell back to earth as black rain, in a time of constant twilight, caused by the dense cloud-cover, combined with all the volcanic ash, during the Ice Age. It was a sooty rain from the water-cloud's admixture with the ash clouds emitted from the volcanoes.

The thought comes to mind, how could precession measurements of the stars with the archaeometer by the ancients have been executed with such dense cloud-cover? Well, the evidence indicates that during the Ice Age, the dense cloud-cover manifested as massive banks of clouds swirling around low pressure areas, and so, there were gaps between cloud-banks as the Ice-laden clouds circulated around the zones of low pressure. The ash-clouds from the thousands of volcanoes furthered the murky pale which had enveloped the earth, but one can see that the ancient navigators could pick their spots for precession measurements.

An ancient Turkish legend speaks of the time when the world's first great military leader, Sargon of Agade of Mesopotamia, marched into what was then Hittite territory in Turkey to put down some strife, and the account says that he and his army had to hack through the jungles of eastern Turkey, replete with diverse wild game and exotic birds. Jungles of eastern Turkey, with prolific and diverse vegetation and wildlife? That region is now quite arid, with no jungles to be found within thousands of miles, and the wildlife there today certainly cannot be described as prolific and diverse.

This same Sargon from circa 2,000 B.C is said to have had a fleet of cargo ships that traded with Melluah, and Melluah is the Mesopotamian name for the Indus-Sarasvati civilization of northwest India and eastern Pakistan, which had port facilities for cargo ships, such as the inland river-port of Lothal, now in a barren desert, and the now submerged cities in the Gulfs of Cambay and Kutch, which no doubt were port cities during the Ice Age when sea level was a few hundred feet lower.

We await further inspection of these vast brick cities on the seafloor there in about 100 feet of water which appear to be like those onshore at Harappa, Mohenjo-Daro, and Lothal, but don't hold your breath for mainstream academia to launch a thorough investigation of these obvious anomalies on that otherwise barren and gently sloping seafloor that are next to ancient and now submerged river beds, for it is quite obvious that they would not like what they would see. The website www.Morien-Institute.org has a fabulous picture of an enhanced sonagram shot of buildings on the seafloor in the Gulf of Cambay, which show irrefutably that we are dealing there with manmade structures, but have we seen these pictures, like those also at www.GrahamHancock.com, on the front page of , say the New York Times?

Ruins of ancient towns dot the desolate windswept landscapes of the deserts of the Middle east, Egypt, and the northwest India. Are we to believe that those were the sites of thriving societies some 8,000 years after the orthodox date for the end of the Ice Age, at circa 2,000 B.C., when the climate was supposedly as it is today? According to mainstream scientists, the lush grasslands and forests caused by the Ice Age climate dried-up about 8,000 years before the date which, virtually all concur, was when these ancient city-states were actually thriving, circa 2,000 B.C. so how did they thrive there in what now are seas of sand?

The streams and lakes which once nourished the Middle East are now just a series of ancient lake beds and stream channels beneath the now shifting sands of the desert, which shows that the Ice Age-Middle East was a land of plenty, a land which could support the many ancient city-states, such as Ubar in Oman, and Sippar in Iraq, whose ruins now lie under the shifting sands of the arid and desolate moonscape which is much of the Middle east.

Think about the many tribes of the Bible from around the time of Abraham (circa 2,000 B.C.), some of which have been confirmed by modern archaeology, such as the Hittites, the Canaanites (of Canaan, a son of Ham), the Moabites, the Midianites, the

Amorites, the Elamites (of Elam, a son of Shem), and the Kaldis (from a son of Arphaxad, who was a son of Shem), all prospered in what is now one of the most desolate desert regions of the world. The hundreds of thousands of citizens of these ancient city-state kingdoms could not have survived with today's current regime of scarce rainfall and resultant vegetation (or lack thereof), which allows settlements today, only because of water wells drilled to considerable depths.

Whereas the Sahara in Africa has but one remnant Ice Age lake (lake Chad), only because the highlands of Central Africa still supply sufficient rainwater runoff and artesian waters to re-supply the waters of the basin Lake Chad, all of the basins of the Middle East are dried-up, because there are no highlands in that region which hold enough water for streams to re-supply the Ice Age basins there, which were shallow lakes with interconnecting rivers about four thousand years ago. The Great Basin region of Nevada is much the same, with many dried-up Ice Age basin lakes, and the same can be said of the western Gobi Desert, and Taklamakan Desert which is just north of the Hindu Kush (northeastern Afghanistan and Kashmir) portion of the Himalayas.

The ancient city on the Ice Age lake of the Taklamakan basin was Karakota, which was a thriving trade center during the Ice Age, when trees and grasslands abounded there due to consistent Ice Age precipitation, but now, it is a classic parched and treeless moonscape of windswept sand. Looking at the mountains of wind-blown sand makes it difficult to imagine a once thriving trade-center there, on a vast lake surrounded by rolling hills of grasslands and forests, but such was when Karakota thrived as a way-station on the ancient Silk Road, the trade route which is said to have begun by one of the very earliest Chinese emperors, Emperor Shun.

There are gigantic megalithic stone-circles in these now parched and desolate areas of the ancient world, like those of the ancient Moabites on the top of their hilltop fortress-city at al-Murayghat in desolate central Jordan, and like those:

Between the Persian Gulf and the Red Sea, in the district of Kasin (in Arabia), are reported three huge rude Stone Circles, which are described as being "like Stonehenge" and, like it, composed of gigantic trilithons about fifteen feet high; and several huge Stone Circles in the neighbourhood of Mt. Sinai (in northwest Arabia), and some of them measuring one hundred feet in diameter. On the old caravan route from the Cilician coast via "Jonah's Pillar" to Persia (or Iran of the ancient sun-worshippers), several megaliths are incidentally reported by travelers. Near Tabriz, to the east of Lake Van (near Ararat), are "several circles" of gigantic stones ascribed to the giants "Caous" (Cassi) of the Kainan (Canaan) dynasty. In Parthia at Deh Ayeh near Darabgerd, is a large circle. On the N.W. frontier of India, on the route from Persia near Peshawar, is a large circle of unhewn megaliths about eleven feet high, and resembling the great Keswick Circle in Cumberland (Britain). And amongst the many megaliths along the Mediterranean coast of Africa, so frequented by the Phoenicians (from Canaan), and several Stone Circles in Tripoli and the Gaet-uli hills with trilithons, like Stonehenge.

The just referred-to trilithons of the stone-circles in Tunisia are said to be like those at Stonehenge in southern England, and those at Stonehenge are five pairs of huge upright stones that are planted in a U-shaped grouping, with a lintel (crosspiece) over each pair, and around this U-shaped construction are the massive upright megaliths that make up the notable ring of megaliths which one sees from afar at Stonehenge.

These trilithons look just like the symbol for Pi (and the Greek and Russian letter for the letter p is the pi sign), and as demonstrated with Appendix 1, the ancients were knowledgeable about such geometric truths, and so, it is conceivable that the sign for pi is a picture of these trilithons, whose utilization by the ancient settlers in England helped them to mark precession time, and to mark the solar equinoxes and solstices.

These stone-circles with trilithons were places of worship where they marveled-at and measured the apparent movement of the houses of the zodiac along the horizon through the centuries (in a counter-clockwise direction) because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis, and where they measured the movement of the sun through the houses

of the zodiac through a year (in a clockwise direction), because of the annual rotation of the earth around the sun.

The hilltop stone-circle ceremonial complex of the ancient Moabite fortress -city at al-Murayghat in the barren treeless steppes of central Jordan is a testimony that the Ice Age climate must have allowed that city of huge megalithic walls and twenty or so megalithic buildings to flourish in what now looks like a parched moonscape. This was the center of the Moabite civilization, with tens of thousands of civilians, so there is no way that the current climate allowing the present sparse flora and fauna could have supported the nation of Moab.

Because the many other stone-circles in the now parched reaches of the Middle East, North Africa, and the Indus-Sarasvati regions were obviously near or within population centers, due to the stone-circles' religious ceremonial significance to the ancient nations, it is clear that only the rainfall of the Ice Age could have sustained flora and fauna sufficient for the many hundreds of thousands (if not millions) of people who populated, built, farmed, herded, and hunted, on those now desolate (but then lush) desert regions of the earth.

CHAPTER EIGHT

EARTH HEXAGON ARCHITECTURE AND THE ZODIAC

The Great Pyramid of the Giza Plateau in Egypt is the monument to the ancients' earth-measuring ability, and this ability was predicated upon their establishment of a

hexagon circumscribed by the circle of the earth, with which they measured the distances which the constellations would appear to move along the horizon, because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis, like a gyroscope in space, that would cycle once in 25,920 years.

The hexagon for the ancient mapping system, and thereby, for our modern system, is a six-sided polygon, and therefore, as we have seen the variety of base 6 denominated precession numbers (such as 12, 36, 54, 72, etc.) Which are integral to many architectural designs and legends of various ancient people-groups, so we therewith see a widespread knowledge about this astronomical mapping methodology throughout the ancient world that is matched by the widespread coverage of the ancient Ice Age maps, which were drawn with ancient precession-measured geographical data. The hexagon is the linchpin for this mapping and timekeeping system, so we predictably see the hexagon design of architectural motifs in various parts of the world.

The Ice Age Canaanites (and Egyptians) from around 2,000 B.C. apparently built the Temple at Baalbeck in the mountains of Lebanon that was composed of incredibly gigantic hewn-megalithic blocks (up to one-thousand tons), some of which remain there today. The style of the massive hewn-megalithic blocks resembles those now submerged off the coast of Lebanon (ancient Yarmuta) and off Egypt at Alexandria, and the sun god of Canaanites was Baal (the namesake of Baalbeck), so the Temple complex was apparently a collaboration between these two ancient Mediterranean cultures in their earliest days during the Ice Age, as they no doubt were cooperating on several levels.

The presence of a hexagonal courtyard within the Baalbeck temple complex is not surprising because the Phoenicians were of Canaan, whose seaports of Sidon, Tyre, and Yarmuta were only a few miles to the southwest of Baalbeck on the Mediterranean coast. From these ports the Phoenicians set sail on their adventures of precession navigating to the distant portions of the globe, equipped with their archaeometers which pinpointed their locations by the position of the stars vis-a-vis those stars' projected future positions along the circular horizon, which when

mathematically framed upon the earth hexagon, symbolized with the hexagon court of the Baalbeck temple complex, allowed the ancients to measure the earth, and then worship this knowledge through religious symbolism.

The Canaanite Phoenicians sailed all over the globe in search of tin and copper (and other minerals) to make bronze during the Ice Age. The Phoenicians had far-flung mining operations in Spain, England, Indonesia, Australia, and North America, although the extensive ancient Phoenician copper mines of the Great Lakes were actually developed after the Ice Age icepack had melted off of North America at around 1500 B.C. These Ice Age Phoenician navigators were the Tyrean Sea Fish spoken of in Chapter 3, whose maps were recovered from the Great Library at Alexandria by the Franks, and taken to Constantinople at around 600 A.D., and later were compiled by the Turkish and Portuguese admirals, just before the Renaissance in the 1400's and 1500's A.D.

Remember that those medieval Turkish compilations of the maps from the Tyrean Sea Fish of Phoenicia (Canaan) show geographical accuracies which would not be matched until the 1800's A.D. with the invention and use of the Harrison's chronometer, the device which "for the first time" allowed navigators to measure east to west distances (longitudes) with great accuracy. It is commonly acknowledged that north-south distance-measurements by the ancients were somewhat accurate because they measured the position of the sun on the horizon through the year relative to visible landmarks.

But east-west distance measurements on maps drawn by the Greeks and Romans were absurdly inaccurate, while the maps of the Tyrean Sea Fish rested anonymously in the Library at Alexandria, apparently unbeknownst to those occupying forces of Greece and Rome, although Ptolemy did "correct" some of the ancient and much more accurate sea kings maps. The Tyrean Sea Fish of ancient Phoenicia (Canaan) dominated the high seas for nearly two thousand years, and this is evident by the many Phoenician rock engravings and settlement-ruins in disparate tin and copper-rich areas of the world, the Greeks and Romans were amateurish navigators in comparison.

Some Roman artifacts have been reported in the Americas, but those may well have been merely trade-barter for the Phoenicians because the Romans never seemed to have any knowledge about the Americas, which is not surprising since the Phoenicians were very jealous of their accurate precession-measured maps, and since they made almost everybody-else believe that if you sailed too far, you'd fall off the edge of the earth, or you would be eaten by hideous sea monsters. They had a real scam on going.

Along with the hexagonal courtyard at the Canaanite Baalbeck, with its inherent base 6 earth-measuring significance, were also the 54 columns, which we have seen is an often-noted precession-derived number of legends and architectures from various ancient cultures, so the ancient knowledge about precession and the methodology for the math which prescribed the precession-derived dimensions for the Great pyramid of Giza, and thereby, for the accurate mapping and extensive navigation of the globe, are also apparent in the architectural numbers of Baalbeck.

Again in the ancient land of Canaan of circa 2,000 B.C., on the Golan Heights at Rujm Al-Iri, was built a megalithic observatory comprised of a series of walls, stone-circles, and stone ellipses which cover about a square block, of which Archaeo News (7 May 2003) reported that:

Calculation by Dr. Yoni Mizrachi and colleagues suggested that the openings in the walls allowed the first rays of the sun at the midsummer solstice to pass from the northwestern gate to the centre of the complex. Two stones, 2 metres high by 5 metres wide, allowed the ancients to determine the precession of the equinoxes. Dr. Mizrachi has conjectured that the site as a whole relates to star positions at the time of its construction. Similarity with the form of Stonehenge and other sites in England and

France caused a wave of speculation when Rujm al-Hiri was first surveyed in 1967-68.

Notice that Dr. Mizrachi said that precession determinations were executed with this megalithic set-up at Runm al-Hiri that is like the Stonehenge set-up, and like other megalith stone-circle set-ups like those also in France at Carnac for instance. These stone-circles of astronomical measuring purposes were common in the ancient world, and such a megalithic facility near the precession numbered temple at Baalbeck, both of which are in the ancient land of the Canaanites, indicates precession measuring with the hexagon as the measuring matrix upon which the measurements were hung, so to speak, by the precession-mapping Phoenicians (Canannites) and their surveying, building, and navigating cohorts, the Egyptians.

Dr. Mizrachi also said that the megalithic set-up of the Canaanites relates to the star-precession positions at the time of construction around 2,000 B.C. This is because the megaliths of those stone-circles were placed to mark stars' positions on the horizon as those stars appeared on the horizon circa 2,000 B.C. Mizrachi obviously noticed that some important stars of particular constellations to the Canaanites (the article doesn't say which stars) have moved along the horizon because of precession for about four-thousand years to their present position from the position in which they appeared to the Canaanites at around 2,000 B.C., when they were building that precession-measuring megalithic facility.

Similarly, the four diagonal "star shafts" within the Great Pyramid are aligned to the circa 2,200 B.C. positions of the dragon star (Alpha Draconis) and the little bear star (Ursa Minor) in the north. And in the south, the Dog Star of Isis (Sirius) and a star of the belt of Orion (eta Orionis) are memorialized with the alignments of the star shafts toward those stars as they appeared in the sky some four-thousands years ago. So here we have yet another evidence that the earliest megalith structures were built around 2,000 B.C., but not built one or two (or five) millennia before that time, when some like Graham Hancock are saying that megalithic building really began.

As discussed previously, this is an attempt by some mainstream ancient chronologists to move back the dates for megalithic building to accommodate the reality that when the Ice Age ended and sea level rose, some of these megaliths were submerged, so the orthodox-timeline folks are trying to move up the date for the end of the Ice Age from about 10,000 B.C., in order to overlap this necessitated and torturous extension-back for the date of the beginning of the megalithic building projects by the ancients.

The presence of the seafloor megaliths has forced orthodox academicians to begin to attempt to push back the date by 4,000 years for the start of megalithic building (from about 3,000 B.C., back to circa 7,000 B.C.), and the reality of the submerged megaliths has therewith also necessitated that the orthodox types try to move-up the date for the end of the Ice Age by about 4,000 years (from 10,000 B.C., up to circa 6,000 B.C.), in order to manipulatively allow a thousand years for the now-submerged megaliths to have been built between 7,000 B.C. and 6,000 B.C., and subsequently, to have been engulfed by the risen sea level at the end of the Ice Age, supposedly at around 6,000 B.C. Talk about massaging the data.

Before this massaging of the data was necessary to synchronize mainstream notions about the relative chronologies of the time of the Ice Age's end vis-a'-vis the time of the beginning of ancient megalithic building, the supposed crude nomadic hunter-gatherers of circa 7,000 B.C., who are thought to have been barely capable of rubbing two sticks together, and who were purportedly just figuring out that seeds could be stuck into the to be expected to grow-up into plants for food, these were the ancient people who we are now expected to believe to have been capable of such impressive megalithic building projects.

And in the minds of the orthodox archaeologist, these quasi-cavemen had yet to figure-out how to smelt copper and tin to make bronze. They were supposedly a crude lot, using merely sticks and rocks as tools, but not nearly capable of precisely hewing and transporting megalithic blocks up to one-thousands tons in their places as

components of ancient astronomically-related temples, pyramids, and stone-circles. But because of the submerged megaliths, mainstream academic chicanery must be called upon to avoid the unthinkable (to them) notion that the Ice Age actually ended circa 1500 B.C., as so much evidence clearly indicates.

The ancient Egyptian god of the dead, one of the children of the sun, was Osiris, who was represented by the constellation Orion (the Hunter), to which was aligned one of the southwardly aimed shafts of the Great Pyramid, which was built about 4,000 years ago, when the ancients were transitioning from the age of Taurus into the age of Aries because of the slow precession-caused apparent movement of the constellations' positions at dawn on the horizon, such that the spring equinox sun resides in a new "house" every 2,160 years as the 25,920 years per slow wobble of the earth's axis progress through its cycle of twelve constellations.

This god Osiris was said to have been killed by 72 conspirators, and then his queen Isis put his remains in a floating chest, and off he went down the Nile to end-up at Baalbeck, where was the Canaanite temple dedicated to Baal, the sun god, with its hexagonal courtyard of base 6 mathematical significance. Now let's multiply 6 times 72 to get 4,320, and so discover the number of years that it takes for constellations to appear to move along one side of the earth hexagon because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis. Refer again to Appendix , and see that the Great Pyramid is a 1/43,200th scale model of a pyramid which would fit inside a hemisphere of the earth.

The ancient megalith stone-circle complex on the Golan Heights which Dr. Mizrachi notes to have been a facility for precession measuring was in the ancient land of the Canaanites, the same ancient nation which built the nearby astronomically significant temple of Baalbeck with its 6-sided courtyard to which the Egyptian god of the dead Osiris floated in a chest, after he had been killed by 72 conspirators.

The 12 tribes of the Hebrews conquered most of Canaan around 1,400 B.C. after the Hebrews had sojourned out of Egypt at the end of the Ice Age circa 1500 B.C., but they did not touch the Phoenician port cities of Tyre and Sidon, nor the temple of Baalbeck to the north, all three of which are in current-day Lebanon (though some of the ancient port facilities such as of Yarmuta and old Sidon are now submerged just offshore there).

The ancient now-submerged Phoenician port city of Yarmuta, found just offshore of Lebanon, north of Tyre and Sidon, is mentioned in Ancient Egyptian texts up until around 1400 B.C., which is a rough date, as we are dealing here with the consequences of Manetho's ancient Egyptian king's list which shows an inaccurate chronology because he counted not-kings as kings, and because he listed contemporaneously ruling city-state "kings" as being sequential rulers over all of Egypt, so a date for the submergence of Yarmuta at the end of the Ice Age near 1500 B.C. certainly fits the fact that port city is now on the seafloor.

Not as much isostatic rebound occurred in the Mediterranean (closer to the Ice Age icepack) at the end of the Ice Age, so sea level did not rise as much there as in the more middle latitudes, and the slope of the seafloor from shore is usually quite steep in the Mediterranean, so less area of land was submerged when the sea level rose, but many submerged ruins in that region such as of Malta, Egypt, and Lebanon, bear silent testimony to the sea level's encroachment upon these civilizations after they had evidently been developed at around 2,000 B.C., and not at around 10,000 B.C., as orthodox dogma would dictate.

There were six gigantic columns within the sun temple at Baalbeck, which further attests to their surveying and mapping savvy, based upon the notion of the earth hexagon to measure the earth, and thereby, to accurately map and navigate much of the world during the Ice Age these Phoenician-Canaanites were sailing to and settling much of ice-free portions along the coast of Europe and North America during the Ice Age, as well as, sailing to the east (perhaps from ports in Arabia) to also settle for mining profit in the islands of southern Asia and Australia.

The Olmecs of African Manding (Banbara) language affinity, with their base six mapping knowledge, were sailing from North Africa to the Central America, and the Egyptians, with their mapping knowledge and seaworthy and sea-worn ships up to one-hundred-forty feet long, were apparently plying the high seas, and as we shall soon see, the people of the ancient cultures of India and the Jomon of eastern Asia were sailing to the east and settling across the Pacific to South America, where some founded the great Andes civilization, commonly referred to as the ancient pre-Inca empire.

The temple of Osiris at Abydos on the Nile in central Egypt, and the Valley Temple at Giza, with their Ice Age rainfall-caused erosion features, had support pillars for the temple roof which are grouped in sixes around the sides of these structures, and so we see more of this ancient intellectual preoccupation with the number six of the earth hexagon, and with the precise astronomically-derived surveying capability which is demonstrated with the dimensions of the Giza pyramid, and there-from, with the maps of the ancient sea kings.

Like the hexagonal courtyard of the Canaanite temple complex at Baalbeck, but to the east by some one thousand miles, beyond Mesopotamia (Babylon), is the ancient hexagonal dome of Danial-e-Nabi from the ancient Elamite civilization of southern Iran at Susa, that is about five hundred miles east of Babylon in a parched and inhospitable environment which must have been much wetter when that great ancient Elamite culture was flourishing there at around 2,000 B.C.. Also of that ancient Elamite region, which is about half-way between Mesopotamia and the Indus region, is the temple of Apadana with its precession-derived number 72 columns.

According to Old Testament History, Elam was a brother of Arphaxad, and I have read that Arphaxad was the father of Kaldi, who became the namesake of the ancient nation of famously proficient astronomers, called Chaldea, also known as Babylonia, so the hexagonal theme of the domed shrine at Danial-e-Nabi of the Elamites is

consistent with the base six knowledge within this ancient family lineage, and even orthodox archaeologists credit the Babylonians as being the originators of base six mathematics and astronomical science, so the link is obvious.

The mark of the ancient Hindu god Vishnu is the six-sided hexagon, and the six-sided hexagram of the sacred relic which is the Saktana Yantra of the ancient Tamils of southern India reflects the connections between a great Hindu god, the hexagon, and the most sacred of ancient relics, which is said to hold great power, and which is rarely allowed to be viewed by the public. The Saktana Yantra hexagram is cut into a black stone, with flames cut-in around the circumference of this hexagram.

The ancient Tamil god of this hexagram is Arumukam (which means having six faces), who was a god of fire, and who apparently was also the god of the cycles of time because the Hindu yuga time-periods are multiples of the base 6 number 432,000 which was obviously derived from precession measurements by the ancients with the archaeometer. And the number 432 also relates to the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid, and to the warriors of Valhalla, and also, as the Babylonian historian Berosus of circa 300 B.C. Who compiled the Babylonian king's list) wrote that the pre-flood kings reigns totaled 432,000 years, it is plain that precession measuring under-girded many of the traditions of the ancient world.

The Babylonians believed that the creation of the heavens and the earth occurred 432,000 years of king's reigns before the Great Flood, when "wind blew, torrent and tempest and flood over-whelmed the world, tempest and flood raged together like warring hosts," as described in the Epic of Gilgamesh, which is thought to have been written circa 2,000 B.C. And according to the ancient Babylonians, there were ten pre-Flood kings who ruled through those 432,000 years since the time of the creation of the heavens and the earth to the time of the Deluge.

It should be apparent that the odds of that number being an accurate historical number of years from the creation to the Flood are astronomically long compared to the odds that the selection of the number 432 was actually based upon archaeometer measurements of the rate of the precession of the earth's axis, as manifested by the measurable movement along the horizon of the constellations, and as noted, 72 years/degree of precession times 6 sides of the earth hexagon equals 432, and remember that is the operative number for the miniaturization of the dimensions of the earth that was achieved with the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza.

Think about it, the ancient 432,000 year-denominated yugas of time of the Hindus, and the Babylonian 432,000 years of pre-Flood kings' reigns, could not have literally been counted by humans, because who would say that supposedly evolving monkey-men of 432,000 years ago were then counting periods of time between global catastrophes (or from the creation)? According to mainstream archaeologists, humans weren't counting much over ten fingers and ten toes at the end of the Ice Age, which they say ended at around 10,000 B.C., so you can see that the disconnect between the archaeological record and this, actually precession-based, number 432,000 years of supposed humanly-counted time is irreconcilable.

The ancient Babylonians (specifically the Chaldeans, from Kaldi, a son of Arphaxad) were notorious religio-astronomers, and everyone agrees that they founded and propagated the religion of astrology which is based upon the 12 constellations' apparent slow movement along the horizon as the sun moves into a new "house" every 2,160 years because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis. And this earth's axis is allegorized as the World Tree in many ancient cultures, which shakes convulsively when the sun enters a new house. This is why we have the legendary catastrophes at base 6 denominated periods of years in Hinduism, and why the Babylonians picked a base 6 number multiple of years between the creation and the Deluge.

The temple of Dendera with 6 columns in front has also a mural inside of the 12 Egyptian constellations of the zodiac, so you see there symbolized are the 6 sides of the earth hexagon, as well as the 6 columns times 2 which results in the number 12 of

subdivisions of the earth hexagon which are of 2,160 years lengths which are half of the 4,320 years that it takes for the constellations to move along one side of the earth hexagon. And of course, that number 4,320 is the basis for the miniaturization-ratio prescribed for the dimensions of the /Great Pyramid of Giza.

About six thousand miles to the east of Egypt are the islands of Japan which are the remnants of the ancient land of the Jomon civilization that was partially submerged when the sea level rose at the end of the Ice Age to cover what was then a large peninsula which connected to mainland China at the southwestern portion of Japan. Remember too that the Ice Age maps which were compiled by the great Chinese cartographers show the nearby Yellow Sea being then much smaller when the sea level was lower during the Ice Age.

We have seen that the Jomon were advanced megalithic builders during the Ice Age, as evidenced with the rock-hewn tiered-plazas, stone-circles, and megalith walls which are now on the seafloor due to the sea level rise at the end of the Ice Age, so it is problematic for mainstream scientists to rationalize their timeline for the Jomon civilization as supposedly lasting from around 15,000 B.C. to 2,000 B.C. because the potter, architecture, and modes of construction did not change for the supposed 13,000 years of Jomon development.

Graham Hancock himself admits that the advanced building styles exhibited at the ancient north-of-Tokyo Jomon ruin site of Sannai, Muryama are of circa 2,000 B.C. Vintage, with wide streets, spacious public buildings and sanitation systems (sound like the ancient Indus cities, doesn't it?), so the fact that there is no orthodox-predicted evidence of 13,000 years of cultural and architectural evolution to the advanced tool-hewn megalithic structures of Jomon civilization, both on land, as at Sannai-Muryama, and now submerged, as off the Japanese Islands of Yonaguni, Kerama, and Chatan, on the southwestern end of the Ice Age Japanese peninsula, these show that the Jomon people appeared and developed their civilization suddenly at around 2,000 B.C. during the Ice Age.

And then some of those megalithic structures were engulfed when the sea level rose to submerge the legendary kingdom of the ancient Japanese sea god, down to which the hero Fire-Fade of the ancient Japanese book the Nihongi sank in a basket to retrieve his fishing hook:

forthwith he found himself at a pleasant strand where he abandoned the basket, and, proceeding on his way, suddenly arrived at the Palace of the Sea God. This palace was provided with battlements and turrets, and stately towers

Hancock duly notes that this description remarkably matches some of the submerged megalithic structures which are found off Kerama and Chatan near Taiwan, and also, please know that with those building structures are stone-circles which look like the many ones still onshore that are commonly dated to circa 2,000 B.C., not circa 10,000 B.C., as orthodox scientists would surmise because the Jomon supposedly had been around since 125,000 B.C.

Excavations south of Tokyo at Chichamori Iseki have exposed the remains of two large "wood-henges" which are considered to be vintage Jomon astronomical-measuring circle-work of circa 2,000 B.C., whose uprights consisted of 12 huge chestnuts trees arranged in a circle. Here we have again that number 12 of zodiac constellations now represented in this design of an ancient Jomon astronomical measuring site.

The 6 sided hexagon of the circle of the earth is the basis of the 2 constellations of the zodiac because each "housing" of the sun provided by the 12 respective constellations would last 2,160 years which is one-half of the 4,320 years that it takes for the constellations to appear to move along one-side of the earth hexagon because of precession, therefore, as 6 sides of the hexagon times 2 equals 12 constellations, and as 2,160 years per "housing" times 2 equals the time 4,320 years along one side of the

hexagon, we see that the zodiac concept derives directly from the base 6 earth mapping scheme, which is encapsulated with the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza.

The symbol for the earth in Taoism (Tao means the path) is the hexagon, and hexagon-shaped ancient tombs have been found in Japan, so it seems that the east Asians were well versed in the base six methodology for the math used to astronomically derive earth distances, and so they memorialized in their ceremonial symbolism this unique polygon with which one can measure the earth. This is a truly marvelous geometric shape which is also the linchpin shape for computer science and organic chemistry.

All of nature seems formed upon hexagonal matrices of fantastic design, and the precession of the constellations occurs in an orderly and predictable way, which can be applied for earth distances through knowledge about the nature of the earth hexagon as it relates to the radius-length of the earth, and therefore, as it relates to the circumference-length of the earth. The natural world is obviously of a grand design which humans have successfully quantified through an awareness of the hexagonal matrices of the systems which comprise the creation.

And the pervasiveness in the ancient world of base six numbering, the hexagonal symbolism, and the base six number twelve constellations of the zodiac that permeated many of the ancient cultures, bear stark witness to the far-ranging ancient knowledge of the precession measuring, which allowed them to accurately map and navigate much of the globe during the Ice Age.

CHAPTER NINE

SEA KINGS NAVIGATED THE PACIFIC

On the seafloor near the island of Yonaguni of the Ryuku Islands (named after the Ice Age King Riujin) of south-western Japan are some of the submerged Jomon Megaliths which are of form and function characteristic of the 2,000 B.C. vintage construction techniques of the Jomon, and among those submerged since 1500 B.C. ruins is a stone-circle, and in the middle of that particular megalithic circle is a hexagonal megalithic pillar, which in combination obviously reveal the base six precession-measuring acumen of these Ice Age settlers on what was then not a series of islands, but was a continuous strip of land, when sea level was a few hundred feet lower, during the Ice Age.

The layout of the now-submerged hexagonal pillar and stone-circle jibes with the base 6 mappings scheme of the ancients, and jibes with the 12 constellations of the east Asian zodiac (which were all seen as animals by the ancient east Asians), because as we have seen, the number 12 of constellations, recognized by all the ancient earth-measuring cultures, is merely 2 times the 6 sides of the earth hexagon, for the total of 2 constellations which seem to move slowly along the horizon, because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis, like a gyroscope in space, which would complete one wobble in 25,920 years.

And this number twelve of zodiac constellations is mirrored with the so-called Twelve Winds Maps which are some of the Turkish medieval maps compiled from the ancient source maps from the ancient Phoenicians, the Tyranean Sea Fish, via the ancient Library of Alexandria, from where the maps were spirited away to Constantinople (Istanbul) about the year 600 A.D. when the library founded by Alexander the Great at Alexandria was destroyed.

These maps are like the Piri Reis Map of 1513 A.D., and like the other amazingly accurate medieval maps discussed in Chapter 3, but rather than having "eight winds" of same-length spokes radiating from a reference point on a map, these Twelve Winds Maps show twelve spokes radiating from a given reference point, and so plainly parrot the zodiac precession-measuring inherent to the ancient studies of astronomy and astrology which are generally credited to have originated and been propagated by the Chaldeans of embryonic Babylon, who obviously had shared this knowledge with the Canaanites and the Egyptians. The eight winds medieval maps were apparently drawn from ancient maps, but the spokes were "modernized" to the cardinal direction layout, rather than to the original hexagon mapping system, as the knowledge of the ancient precession mapping technique was all but lost.

The number of the eight winds maps results from multiplying the four cardinal directions by two, whereas, the Twelve Winds Maps result from multiplying the six sides of the earth hexagon by two, and so, the Twelve Winds Maps reflect the pure essence of precession-derived method for the demonstrably accurate charting of the earth by the ancient sea kings. The twelve winds track the twelve constellations, so to speak, and thereby, we see that mapping, time-reckoning, and the precession of the constellations of the zodiac, are interlinked by their unique shared essence.

In his wonderful chronicle about what then (before this book, *Ice Age Civilizations*) was a great mystery surrounding the fabulously accurate *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings*, author Charles H. Hapgood ponders over the apparent commonality of this then mysterious methodology which was utilized by the great ancient seafaring cultures of the world. I have taken the liberty to quote him here at some length, to show that this great historian of cartography saw that there was a method to the ancient mapping phenomenon, but he just couldn't put his finger on it:

Now from the standpoint of the history of science, the twelve-wind system is of very special importance. This system involved, as we have previously pointed out, the division of the circle into twelve arcs of 30 degrees each, or six arcs of 60 degrees. It involved the division of the circle into 360 degrees. This fact relates the system, in most interesting fashion, to Babylonian science. The Babylonians had a numbering

system based on sixty, and on decimals. They are supposed to have invented the 360-degree circle, and the divisions of time we still use today.

The Babylonians also had a zodiac, and this was divided into twelve signs of 30 degrees each. The constellations of the zodiac did not precisely coincide with the twelve signs, as was natural enough, since the latter were mathematical divisions.

Now the stars were used in ancient times, in navigation, as E.G.R. Taylor points out, and so the zodiac and the other constellations of the northern and southern hemisphere were a sort of map written in the sky. The relationships of the Babylonians and Phoenicians in ancient times were very close, and we can easily imagine that the Phoenicians might have applied these basic elements of Babylonian science to mapmaking. The result of any such effort would have been the twelve-wind system.

There are curious connections and comparisons that can be made between the ancient sciences of Greece, Egypt, Babylonia, and China, not to neglect either India or Central America. I have assembled some passages referring to these connections showing particularly that both the Babylonians and the Chinese had numbering systems that could fit in very well with decimals of the twelve-wind system.

Professor Hapgood passed-away a few years ago, but had he not, I would have certainly forwarded to him a copy of this book, as his quandary is herewith solved because I have explained how the ancients measured precession with the archaeometer, and then applied those measurements to the hexagon of the circle of the earth, and thereby, were able to precisely chart distances and directions, as evidenced with the marvelously accurate ancient maps, about which Hapgood pondered .

The medieval Cantino Map of 1502 A.D., which was also based on ancient source maps, shows that the now shallow seafloor of the Sunda Shelf around Sumatra, Java, Borneo, and Malaysia was part of a huge peninsula that extended south from Asia during the Ice Age when the sea level was about 300 feet lower. These large islands today were the high ground on the Ice Age Sunda Shelf peninsula, and now are the remnants of the sea level rise which engulfed about 25 million square miles of land at the close of the Ice Age around 1500 B.C.

Medieval Portuguese navigators, who had also accessed the ancient source maps saved at Constantinople, sailed into south Asian seas using the Cantino Map, but encountered a series of big Islands, not the huge peninsula which was shown of the compilation of ancient maps. This map covers India, the Indian Ocean to its east, and the exposed Sunda Shelf even farther to the east. India is depicted much more accurately on this map than could medieval cartographical expertise muster, so the Sunda Shelf mapping would be presumed to be so accurate, which it is, but accurate for the Ice Age era when so much of the seafloor of the Sunda Shelf was exposed land, whereas at that time, a much smaller percentage of India had yet to submerge, much of it around northwestern and southern India as we have seen.

It is evident that the precession navigators were sailing around the Sunda Shelf peninsula during the Ice Age, and that ancient land, known as Golden Chersonese, or Sundaland, or the lost continent of Mu (in some New Age circles), a land which the natives say was mostly engulfed by the sea long ago, is now on the shallow seafloor of the Sunda Shelf. This region should be a prime hunting ground for submerged megaliths because the megalith pyramids on the remnant islands corroborate an ancient civilization there, so we should expect similar structures on the shallow seafloor there, as are found from the Indus-Sarasvati, Tamil/Dravidian, Egyptian, Canaanite, and Jomon civilizations.

The northeast portion of the Sunda Shelf provides shallow seafloor off the coast of Vietnam and off the southeast coast of China which includes the waters off Taiwan and the nearby Japanese islands, where are found the submerged Jomon megalithic structures of Kerama, Yonaguni, and Chatan, all of which are near Okinawa at the

southwestern end of the Japanese archipelago, the area called the Ryukyu Islands. And the ancient megalithic architectures of ancient structures found on the remnant islands (such as Borneo, Java, and Sumatra) of the mostly now suberged Sundaland, or Goden Chersonese, the "lost continent of Mu."

The Jomon civilization of Sundaland is considered to be a subset of the so-called Lapita culture, which orthodox archaeologists admit must have been a people of incredible navigators, as they spread their megalithic building-style which greatly resembles the sweeping rock-hewn tiered ceremonial plazas, platforms, and walls of finely-hewed and fitted-rock walls throughout the Pacific, and even to South America, where they built the great megalithic tiered-plazas, platforms, massive fitted polygonal-rock walls, and astronomically-aligned ceremonial stones such as those of Machu Pichu.

This ancient seafaring Lapita culture also produced excellent pottery with tell-tale decorative designs which further evidence the wide diffusion of the Lapita people throughout the Pacific. The word Jomon refers to the braided imprints around the rim of their pottery, and this type of design is common at ancient sites throughout the Pacific, some having been found in the Andes and the Baja peninsula.

We saw in Chapter 1 that the ancients cut boulders and rock formations with a bronze saw whose teeth were composed of replaceable minerals crystals which were known to be harder than the rock to be cut, and then, soaked wooden wedges were inserted along the caw-cut to expand and separate the rock. This simple rock-cutting technique could very well have been virtually universal during the Ice Age, as wood and bronze were all that was needed, and so, the cutting of blocks of rock to create the ceremonial megalithic tiered-plazas, and ramps, and finely hewn and tightly-fitted megalithic walls can be explained. In addition:

A profound connection between Taiwan, the Ryukus, and China is evidenced in combination of chipped and partially polished rectangular hoes, stepped adzes, and shouldered axes... these could have been used to modify stone surfaces and territory for commerce or build terrace agriculture.

The problem of lifting the massive rock-hewn blocks of sometimes hundreds of tons remains a mystery, but one can envision a sort of counter-balance machine, like a teeter-totter, where weight could be added to the counter-side until the megalithic block lifted. Several such machines applied to a super-megalithic block could account for such engineering marvels as those of Baalbeck of the Canaanites, the megaliths of Malta, the temples and walls of Egypt, and of the Jomon, and the massive walls and buildings of monstrous megalithic blocks at Tiahuanaco in the Andes of Bolivia near Lake Titicaca:

Terrace cultures were at one time also prominent in South America. NASA satellite photographs of Tiahuanaco, Bolivia in the late 1980's revealed an extensive, yet forgotten, array of stone patterns and platforms which were recently determined to have been built by early cultures to manage a sophisticated irrigation system at high altitudes. These platforms are adjacent to ancient monuments and structures that served as ceremonial centers, exhibiting sun and stellar alignments, as well as containing water conduits for ceremonial rituals. And what about the Mayan culture with their, platforms, sun worship rituals and astronomically aligned structures?

One can argue that in the Chinese architectural tradition of temple platforms, vertical discrimination of space was three-fold, including ground level neutral planes elevated or positive planes represented by platforms and pits or negative planes represented by sunken courts. Most sunken courts had aligned flights of stairs on opposite sides, one for descent and the other for ascent, designed for ritual precession into and out of negative space. Yonaguni tombs in the coastal regions imitate the same step functions found on the submerged platforms, viz., two or three steps, usually of different heights, connecting each platform horizon in elevated or sunken space on one side with great systemization of space. A similar three-tiered symbolic structure can also be found throughout South America.

The preceding two paragraphs are quotes from a paper which was co-authored by Dr. Robert Schoch of Boston University who, as we have seen, correctly proposes that the anomalously great amount of rain erosion on the limestone manmade structures of Egypt indicates that those structures existed during the Ice Age, but who wrongly goes along with orthodox scientists that the Ice Age ended around 10,000 B.C., or somewhat after that date.

Schoch and Graham Hancock, among others, are trying to move up the date for the end of the Ice Age, while they try to move back the date for the beginning of the advanced megalithic building, to reconcile the rain-eroded buildings on land, and now-submerged megalithic buildings, with the time of the end of the Ice Age, through a torturous manipulation of the orthodox timeline. As I said before, watch for more of their necessitated orthodox timeline-fudging to reconcile this anomalous (to them) archaeological evidence.

They aren't having much luck moving back the date for the megalithic building, and the following quote from Hancock's own book *Fingerprints of the Gods* expresses the general consensus from orthodox scientists regarding the timing of the end of the Ice Age, so those manipulators of the orthodox timeline are faced with a gaping eight-thousand year plus stretch of time, between what orthodox scientists say was the time of the beginning of the megalithic building, back to when they say was the time of the end of the Ice Age:

The rapidity of the de-glaciation (at the end of the Ice Age) suggests that some extraordinary factor was affecting the climate. The dates suggest that this factor first made itself felt about 16,500 years ago, that it had destroyed most, perhaps three-quarters of the glaciers by 2,000 years later, and that (the vast bulk of these dramatic developments took place) in a millennium or less.

Here we have Hancock's own reference which is representative of the mainstream consensus that the melting of the Ice Age icepack was all but over by 12,000 B.C., and commensurately, that sea level had pretty-much stopped rising by then, purportedly at least eight thousand years before the supposed time of the building of the now "anomalously" submerged megaliths which are found on the shallow seafloors of the world, near the ruins of similar structures onshore. Hancock published *Fingerprints of the Gods* in 1995, and by the time of his writing of *Underworld* in 2002, he had begun to try to close the gap by fudging the consensus of opinions about the date for the end of the Ice Age, and for the supposed time that megalithic building was commenced by the ancients.

Remember that submerged megalithic constructions have been found at hundred foot depths on the seafloor, and there is no reason to think that others are not submerged at even greater depths on those relatively shallow continental shelves, which Milne and others have shown to have been 25 million square miles of dry land during the Ice Age, so all of that coastal dry land which was exposed by the lower sea level during the ice Age was prime real estate for the ancients to develop.

We have seen that the ancient legends speak of surprisingly rapid sea level rise within a matter of a few decades that covered the kingdoms of the "Rama Empire" of the Indus-Sarasvati civilization, Kumari Kandam of the Tamil/Dravidian civilization, Gaulometin which was the kingdom now submerged between Malta and Sicily, and Sundaland/Lost Continent of Mu of the so-called Lapita people, of whom were the Jomon of Japan, so it is strange that Hancock does not attempt to rebut that the Ice Age, according to those legends, which he himself has cited in his books, ended within a matter of mere decades, and not slowly over about 8,000 years, from the orthodox date for the beginning of the supposed show meltdown at about 14,000 B.C., all the way to Hancock's uncomfortable yet necessitated date of 6,000 B.C., (a date which must be tortuously fudged-forward, that far, to overlap with his hoped for back-dating for the time when megalithic building began about 7,000 B.C.)

Illogical is his unstated but unavoidable inference that most of the roughly three-hundred foot sea level rise from the melting of the Ice Age icepacks occurred at

around 6,000 B.C., to cover those now submerged megaliths which he hopes can be back-dated to that same timeframe. We have seen that the lion's share of the melting, according to orthodox science, occurred probably within a millennium at around 12,000 B.C., so his is a timeline-stretch of flagrantly untenable proportions.

Some of orthodox science will argue that the Ice Age icepack melted in three stages over about 6,000 years, starting at around 14,000 B.C., then ending at about 8,000 B.C., but the evidence belies this contention, some of this evidence being the ancient legends that the sea level rose within a matter of mere decades. And the contemporaneously built megalithic structures, which are of form and function of circa 2,000 B.C. are found still on land, and the lower lying ones were submerged, so those submerged ones could not have been engulfed through 8,000 years, beginning at around 14,000 B.C., with the lion's share of the melting having, conveniently for Hancock, occurred within about a thousand years, from 7,000 B.C. to 6,000 B.C.

In other words, Hancock, Schoch, and others, are trying to sell that the Ice Age icepacks melted over about eight-thousand years (perhaps in three progressive stages), until around 6,000 B.C., and that therewith, oddly, almost all of that melting, which caused almost all of the sea level rise of two to three-hundred feet, just happened to have conveniently occurred at the very end of that long period of time, shortly after the now-submerged megaliths were built at the torturously back-dated circa 7,000 B.C.

It is ironic that even in 2002 with his book *Underworld*, Hancock cites some interesting information from Dr. John Shaw of the University of Alberta about the rapid meltdown of the Ice Age icepack that belies Hancock's very own thesis that the sea level rose over about eight-thousand years. Hancock says about the massive volumes of water which were produced when the Ice Age icepacks melted:

I think it is worth re-emphasizing Shaw's figures and their implications. He is talking about turbulent, energetic floods 20 meters deep, flowing in vortices at high speed and pressure, under the main ice-sheets, across fronts up to 160 kilometers wide. Only floods on such a scale and of such violence could have sculpted the drumlin-fields and hummocky terrain and tortured pitted scablands of Canada and the United States and carved out other remarkable features such the extremely large through valleys - including those containing the Finger Lakes - that lie to the south of drumlin-fields in northern New York State. Volumes of water required to sustain such floods, observes Shaw, would have been of the order of one million cubic kilometers equivalent to a rise of the several meters in sea-level over a matter of weeks.

Notice that he said several meters of sea level rise in a matter of weeks. Well now, then that was hundreds of feet of sea level rise in a matter of decades, and that's exactly what I'm talking about, and what I am surprised that Hancock included as evidence that his Ice Age supposedly melted over an eight thousand year period of time. Of course, however, he does seem to claim that almost all of the melting of eight-thousand years strangely occurred at the very end, at around 6,000 B.C., which is, conveniently for him, about one thousand years after his torturous back-dating for the commencement of megalithic building to around 7,000 B.C.

Imagine the surging torrents of water described by Shaw which came from the melting Ice Age icepacks. Picture the thundering rivers of melt-water surging through and gouging terrain from that rapid melting to supply such volumes of melt-water to pour into the oceans that sea level rose several hundred feet within a matter of decades, as corroborated with the ancient legends previously noted. And many ancient human skeletons are found jumbled with the bones of Ice Age animals in caves where they were flooded-out, obviously, after having sought refuge from the torrents of meltwater which, according to Shaw, were up to fifty feet deep, and which fanned-out near the rising-ocean shoreline to virtually cover the then submerging Ice Age coastal areas with a blanket of melt-water and sediment.

Torrents of melt-water fifty feet deep, flooding-out caves and severely scouring vast swaths of continental landmasses? This hardly sounds like the result of a rate of

melting which one would expect from the proposed gradual meltdown, with fits and starts through eight thousand years, where one would expect little-more runoff than that which occurs today in the springtime in the more extreme-latitude continental landmasses which retain snow and ice in the wintertime.

The ancient so-called Lapita culture navigated and settled all over the South Pacific during the Ice Age, usually settling on islands with mineral deposits and pearl/oyster banks just offshore. The ceremonial megalithic tiered-plazas of hewed megalithic blocks are inevitably found where are found ancient mines and known pearl fisheries, as are found on the islands of Tahiti, the Cook Islands, and the Hawaiian islands.

So how do orthodox archaeologists explain the mining by these ancient islanders, and their smelting of tools (which are evidenced with slag-pits), and their advanced megalithic building, and their proficient navigation with their resultant widely dispersed megalithic settlements of islands separated by thousands of miles of imposing seas?

They by and large do not explain such, because there is no rational explanation to answer how it could be that those ancient seafaring settlers of the islands of the Pacific were simple so-called stone-age people, with crude canoes and the navigation tools of a child, who were mindlessly hopeful that pattering off over the horizon of the vast pacific in their stone-age canoes, with merely the rising sun to tell them which way to go, would be a clever and wise thing to do. With that scenario, it sounds more like a suicide voyage to me.

But as we have seen that some ancient Phoenician mining sites, with megalithic structures of those great precession navigators from around 2,000 B.C., are also scattered about the south Pacific, is it therefore too much to see that the ancient seafaring Lapita people, with cultural ties to the precession-conscious and megalithic-building Jomon of east Asia, would also be capable of such navigational skills as had

the Phoenicians? Incidentally, it is oxymoronic to say that so called stone-age people mined and smelted ore to mold metal tools, because since they had done so, they were by definition not stone-age people.

They in fact were highly sophisticated miner/smelters and megalithic builders who therefore had all of the technological savvy of the Phoenicians, and who settled in far-flung lands as did the Phoenicians, and yet, we are expected to believe that the Lapita people puttered along in crude rafts or canoes with a few stone axes and their finger in the wind, ever mindful that the sun rises in the east, but mindful of not much more?

And these Lapita people evidently were the builders of the vast megalithic tiered-platforms and terraced pyramids with astronomically-measured alignments and huge precisely-fitted polygonal megalithic blocks which look like those spread throughout the Pacific islands that were also constructed in the Andes, evidently during the Ice Age, because some of the flooded-out people and Ice Age animals in flood deposits from the end of the Ice age melt-water are found at Tiahuanaco near Lake Titicaca in Bolivia where there is evidence that the end of the Ice Age flood of melt water from the mountains surged down the valley and flooded out the civilization at Tiahunaco, at which point, at the end of the Ice Age, the climate began to dry out, and that civilization thereafter remained extinct.

The sedimentary debris from the regional flooding originated in the surrounding high Andes which were then covered with perhaps several thousand feet more of Ice Age icepack, which then began to rapidly melt at the end of the Ice Age, causing widespread devastation, as it is noted by Hancock that:

Fragments of human and animal skeletons had been found lying in chaotic disorder among wrought stones, utensils, tools and an endless variety of other things. All of this has been moved, broken and accumulated in a confused heap. Anyone who would dig a trench here two meters deep could not deny that the destructive force of water,

in combination with brusque movements of the earth, must have accumulated those different kinds of bones, mixing them with pottery, jewels, tools and utensils...Layers of alluvium cover the whole field of the ruins and lacustrine sand mixed with shells from Titicaca, decomposed feldspar and volcanic ashes have accumulated in the places surrounded by (ruins of megalithic) walls...

Ice age animals like the toxodon (which is a type of hippo), the so-called woolly mammoth, and the three-toed horse, according to Arthur Posnansky, were etched on megalithic monuments and pottery at Tiahuanaco, and even a big statue of the hippo like toxodon was found, all of which allegedly died-out eight-thousand years earlier (at 10,000 B.C.) than those temple complexes of Tiahuanaco were evidently constructed at around 2,000 B.C.

Hancock has concurred with the 10,000 B.C. date for the end of the Ice Age in portions of his writings, and in other portions, he attempts to tortuously fudge-forward the end of the Ice Age, and therewith, the extinction date of these types of animals, to around 6,000 B.C., as to elastically and against all the evidence overlap his torturously back-dated time for megalithic building to 7,000 B.C.

Mainstream archaeologists say that Tiahuanaco and the other great ancient megalithic sites in the Andes were built at least eight thousand years after the end of the Ice Age, when that region had allegedly been dry and desolate for those eight thousand years. But the evidence plainly indicates this religious ceremonial center and major trading hub for that region of Lake Titicaca was laid-waste by a destructive surge of Ice Age melt-water that may have varied in intensity through several decades when the Ice Age ice-pack melted over a period of decades circa 1500 B.C., a date which jibes with the advanced masonry and engineering of the megalithic structures which greatly resemble the other Lapita culture structures which dot the Pacific islands, all the way to those Andes.

Orthodox archaeologists say that the Lapita people from southern and eastern Asia navigated and settled the islands of the Pacific in crude boats with stone age navigational skills, such as knowledge of general directions by the sun and the wet finger stuck in the wind routine, so they would have us believe that the precise masonry work exhibited with the ancient megalithic walls, statues, pyramids, multi-level ceremonial platforms, and altars is the work of crude stone-age tribes who decided to set out across the seemingly limitless expanses of the Pacific in crude sailing vessels to sculpt from stone these sophisticated astronomically-related megalithic complexes which dot the islands all the way to the Andes.

As we proceed with this analysis of ancient history, you can see that these inconsistencies and contradictions of the orthodox timeline for ancient history are profuse and profound, yet these inconsistencies and contradictions are rarely allowed the light of day because satisfactory answers will obviously not be in the offing by mainstream archaeologists, so under the rug go these glaring contradictions of the orthodox timeline for ancient history.

Literally hundreds of Lapita megalithic building sites are scattered throughout the islands of the Pacific, from the Hawaiian Islands to New Guinea, and from the Ryukyu islands of Japan to the Fiji islands, and on to Easter Island, then even on to the Andes of South America. The Lapita people were metal-workers and masons extraordinaire, who exhibited skills which have since been lost for thousands of years from that time when the Lapita were precession-navigating, mining, smelting ore for metal-works, and carving and placing megalithic blocks for ceremonial courts, tiered-plazas, step-pyramids, and stone-circles which reflect anything but the supposed stone-age status of those sophisticated ancient seafaring-settlers of the Pacific.

Professor W.J. Perry in his 1923 book *The Children of the Sun* documented the hundreds of megalithic sites throughout Indonesia and Polynesia, and he also noted the many megalithic sites of India, which are of the forms and functions like those found far to the east in the islands of the Pacific. I highly recommend this book because therein are records from Pacific Island explorers and adventurers in India which describe the hundreds of megalithic sites (many of which have been since

eliminated for modern development) in great detail from that time, a century ago, when the ruins were undoubtedly in a much more pristine state.

Perry goes into great detail about the forms and functions of these megalithic constructions which he correctly deduces are from an ancient culture of ore-smelting and navigationally sophisticated people who, according to the archaeological evidence, sailed and settled eastward from the Persian Gulf (from the cradle of civilization in the Middle East), to India, Indonesia, and Japan (Sundaland, or Mu), and on to the islands across the Pacific, all the way to the Andes of South America..

He also correctly states that these were a people of sun worshipers, who navigated by the stars, but Perry couldn't say how they accomplished this, and no one has been able to explain how these ancient, and supposedly stone age, transoceanic voyagers executed such precise navigation across thousands of miles of open ocean until we have understood that they were navigating by the stars, and very precisely by those, because they could measure the rate of precession with the archaeometer, and thusly, they could measure the earth, according to the hexagon of the circle of the earth, and thereby, they could chart the earth, and so, have the confidence from their technical savvy to sail off into uncharted seas, in search of mineral-rich lands for the smelting of the tools needed to construct their formidable structures of megalithic masonry, and to have the confidence that they would know from where they had come.

Captain Cook, who explored the Pacific in the 1700's, wrote the following description cited in Perry's book of a megalithic structure on the island of Raiatea near Tahiti:

It is a long square stonework built pyramidically; its base is 267 ft. by 67 ft.; at the top it is 250 ft. by (a mere) 8 ft. It is built in the same manner as we do steps, leading up to a sundial or fountain erected in the middle of a square, where there is a flight of steps on each side. In this building there are eleven of such steps; each step is about 4 ft. 7 in., but they decreased both in height and breadth from the bottom to the top...

The outside was faced partly with hewn stones and partly with others, and these were placed in such a manner as to look very agreeable to the eye. Some of the hewn stones were 4 ft. 7 in. By 2 ft.4 in., and 15 in. Thick, and had been squared and polished with some sort of and edge tool.

This structure is essentially a step-pyramid like so many others from ancient Egypt, Babylon, India, the Olmecs of Central America, and from the Lapita culture of the Pacific which extended its megalithic sun-worshiping civilization all the way to the Andes of South America. These were an ancient people from the time when the Egyptians were building their first and by-far their most advanced pyramids, whose building would shortly thereafter reflect a rapid deterioration in engineering and masonry skills.

The same can be said of the Lapita people who spread east across the Pacific to South America to build the great megalithic complexes in the Andes, as they also had this high level of astronomical, metallurgical, and engineering acumen which apparently also seemingly came out of nowhere, and which also rapidly declined, apparently within about a thousand years. The most ancient tribes who still inhabit these regions have no idea how their ancestors built those impressive megalithic complexes which cannot be duplicated today with the current indigenous technical now-how. Their distant ancestors were different, they were engineers and surveyors with astronomical measuring savvy which was long ago forgotten.

The very first settlers in the various regions of the world who founded the earliest ancient cultures were the most technically advanced of all the people of those cultures ever since their earliest times, how ironic is that? This is the reverse of the orthodox dogma that technology and culture evolve over time into more complex forms. What we actually see is the degradation and loss of the advanced knowledge and skills demonstrated by these people-groups' earliest ancestors within a matter of centuries, and such is the last thing which orthodox science would predict.

On an island near Tonga in the south Pacific is a huge megalithic trilithon which is a pi-sign-shaped archway of two tall upright blocks capped with a connecting horizontal block called the lintel. This trilithon has been described as like the trilithons of Stonehenge in England, and like those at other astronomically relevant megalithic stone-circles and temples found all across Europe, Asia, and others of the Pacific islands.

The Ice Age navigators obviously set-out to aggressively chart and settle the globe, and they were equipped to do so as they had marvelous astronomically-based surveying capabilities and technically advanced construction expertise which manifested in their prolific megalithic building in disparate locations of the world.

And because these structures worldwide are of similar forms and functions, and because the navigation skills required to venture out onto the vast uncharted seas are evidenced with the maps of the ancient sea kings, it does seem that the ancient settlers were radiating out from a region where is the site on the ancient Prime Meridian, the Great Pyramid of Giza, there near the Middle East, the "cradle of civilization."

CHAPTER TEN

SEA KINGS SETTLED ICE AGE EUROPE

During the Ice Age, a vast snow and Icepack, up to two miles deep, covered all of northern Europe (except the coastal areas), enveloping the Alps, and topped the highlands of the British Isles, when the Canannites were navigating and settling far-

flung areas of the globe, often where they found tin and copper deposits. Britain was such a target for the Canaanite (Phoenician) maritime profiteers, and they set-up shop there to mine, smelt, and farm at around 2,000 B.C., as is acknowledged by many mainstream archaeologists.

And as we have seen these precession-measuring Phoenicians revealed their knowledge of precession with their stone-circles, temples, and courtyards, of motifs which embody precession, relating to the slow apparent movement of the wheel of the zodiac around the so-called World Tree, which is the earth's axis that would wobble once in 25,920 years.

With the archaeometer, the precession measurements were made, and the universal base six precession numbers such as 6, 12, 36, 54, 72, 108, and 432 fell out (so to speak), from the application of the measured rate of the slow apparent movement of the constellations along the horizon to the hexagon of the circle of the earth, as it relates to the earth's radius, and thereby, to the earth's circumference, and so, the ancients were able to accurately chart "the arch of the sky and the round face of the earth."

The British isles are dotted with the sites of megalithic stone-circles, which were evidently built by the Canaanites (the Phoenicians), according to the relics which have been found associated with them, such as Phoenician purple dye, tell-tale Phoenician glass beads, Canaanite weapons, and nearby Phoenician tin and copper mines.

These ancient stone-circles are like those found in Lebanon, Israel, Egypt, Arabia, India, Japan, the islands of the Pacific, and elsewhere, so they all apparently were constructed by settlers who had migrated from the Middle east, the cradle of civilization, where was built the monument to the ancients' ability to measure the

earth according to measurements of the stars, and through which runs the ancient Prime Meridian for precession measurement and mapping, the Great Pyramid of Giza.

Mainstream archaeologists will admit that the Phoenicians were sailing the high seas (though they might say always within sight of land), as far back as 2,000 B.C., and they say that Stonehenge and the other megalithic structures of England were built around 2,000 B.C., so the connection should logically be made that the megalithic stone-circle-making Phoenician navigators from Canaan are responsible for the early works (like the copper and tin mines, the smelting locations, and the Phoenician style purple-dye and artifacts), as well as, for the building of the associated megalithic structures, such as Stonehenge.

But the orthodox archaeologists say that they don't know who built Stonehenge, or the huge dirt-covered six-stepped pyramid Silbury Hill which, underneath all the dirt, has a megalithic structure like the Zoser Pyramid in Egypt, or the Newgrange megalithic complex in Ireland, or the stone-circle complex at Callanish, or the many other stone-circles of astronomical measuring import which are found over much of the British Isles, and which look like those in Lebanon and Israel, and north Africa, and France, and eastward to India, and the islands of the Pacific.

Canaanite stone-circles are not found in the highlands of the British Isles for a variety of fairly obvious reasons, but one not so obvious reason is that the Ice Age Icepack had buried the British high-lands when the Phoenicians were navigating and settling disparate regions of the world circa 2,000 B.C., including the coastal regions of Ice Age Europe, where they carried on mining, smelting, and shipping operations, and where they built their many religious ceremonial stone-circles and pyramids for the outposts' inhabitants' religious practices, and legend holds that submerged megaliths are to be found off the Isles of Scilly, off Cornwall, and in Cardigan Bay.

In fact, there is a complete dearth of stone-circles and pyramids in mountains of northern Europe, because of the Ice Age icepack, which had set-upon inland northern Europe, the Alps, and the highlands of the British Isles, until about 1,500 B.C., when all but the snow in the high Alps melted away, leaving vast territories open for settlement by the various surrounding Ice Age tribes, such as the Goths, who were the Gutis of upper Mesopotamia, and the Teutonic tribes, who moved in from the east at the close of the ice Age.

There are a few dolmens, which are burial caves built of megalithic blocks, in that region, but they were built after the Ice Age icepack had melted off Europe, when the sea level rose to submerge many of the megaliths worldwide that had been built during the Ice Age on the coastlines which were submerged when about 25 million square miles of land were engulfed by the rapidly rising sea level, which was caused by the melting of the Ice Age icepacks.

An early settler of the British Isles named Partholon navigated with a party of about a thousand settlers in thirty ships from the eastern Mediterranean to Ireland in 1485 B.C., where nine lakes and three rivers were noted in the new land, and with the arrival of a second group, some fifty years later, it was then noted that "many new lakes and rivers were bursting forth," but bursting forth from where?

Water "bursting forth" from the bowels of the earth would have been a volcanic stream-event which would have, no doubt, curtailed the settlement, and the anomalously great heat of the waters bursting forth would have logically been duly noted by those early settlers, so the water obviously came from somewhere else, from the prolific waters which surged from the massive icepacks in the British Highlands when they melted at around 1500 B.C., as the Ice Age ended.

During the Ice Age, the British Isles were part of a huge peninsula which attached to Europe at Holland and Germany. In other words, the English Channel and the

southern part of the North Sea was then dry land, and when the sea level rose about one hundred feet(only that amount because of the isostatic rebound of the nearby underlying continental crust due to the loss of the Ice Age Icepack overburden, it left the British Isles as the remnant of the peninsula which once extended northwest from Europe.

A port of call for Partholon on his way to Ireland may have been the legendary Phoenician port city of Tartessos (Tarshish), which is now on the seafloor near Gibraltar, off the western coast of the southern tip of Spain, near Rota. It is interesting that submerged megalithic structures have recently been discovered there near Gibraltar, so we shall see if mainstream scientists publicize this discovery, and then try to explain how these were "actually" not submerged when the Ice Age melted.

The megalithic blocks are precisely-tooled for tightly fitted stone structures, so it will be interesting to see how orthodox archaeologists explain (if they should bother) why there are 2,000 B.C. vintage megalithic-blocks on a seafloor which they say was submerged at around 10,000 B.C., when they say that the Ice Age icepack melted. Or will they tell us that proto-cavemen from 10,000 B.C. were actually then building megalithic structures of massive, precisely-hewn stone blocks, and so, that the Great Pyramid could also have been built that long ago, by "cavemen?" Don't hold your breath for much commentary from mainstreamers, unless their feet are held to the fire.

Offshore from the port cities of Rota and Chipiona (on the shallow seafloor near that coastline of the province of Cadiz) have been found, in water down to a hundred feet deep, megalithic stone-slabs, a giant mill-stone, megalithic pillars, and megalithic walls, which have been reported by local fisherman and divers for decades. Prominent university professors in Spain, let by investigator Georgeos Diaz-Montexano, are trying to bring these submerged megaliths to the attention of the mainstream academic community. He notes in a correspondence which announces their findings at:

In Chipiona we've also been able to confirm the existence of several 'paving stones' and 'flagstones,' clearly man-made, found in various locations, between one and four kilometers off the coastline, on the way from the Guadalquivir estuary to near Rota. These 'paving stones' were part of various stretches of walls described by the divers who found them as 'city walls.' We've been able to confirm these 'paving stones' are real, are man-made, and are composed of granite, a type of rock which cannot be found near the Cadiz coast.

It is fascinating to note that the Zeno Map of 1532 shows this coastline when sea level was lower and when there was no Guadalquivir river delta. The map shows the river, but not the fanlike delta which is now at the mouth of the river, because the precession-derived source maps of the Yranean Sea Fish of Phoenicia were drawn during the Ice Age, in the earliest stages of the build-up of that river estuary/delta.

Notice also that the granite blocks must have been hauled a long distance because there are no granite deposits in that region of southern Spain. Multi ton megalithic granite blocks from many miles away do not mysteriously move into place on the sea floor as precisely-hewn building components of megalithic walls and temples. These must be the ancient ruins of the Phoenician port city of Tartessos which may have been a way-station during Partholon's voyages to Ireland, if not then submerging.

But according to Irish history, there were settlers already in that land when Partholon arrived around 1500 B.C., reputed to have been quite large (giant) first settlers of that region, who were known as the Fomorians. They were probably the stone-circle builders of Stonehenge, Callanish, and some of the hundreds of others around the British Isles, as the Irish history records that they were Hamites, and Canaan was a Hamite, who sired Sidon, the name-sake of the ancient Phoenician port city of current-day Lebanon, the ancient land of the precession navigating Phoenicians of the seaports (such as Sidon and Yarmuta) of the land of Canaan.

The stone-circles of ancient Canaan in the Middle East have been compared to those of the British Isles like Stonehenge and Callanish, and as we have seen the historical record of Canaanites (Fomorians) in the British Isles, the link to their having built the great stone-circles of the British Isles is a logical one.

And remember that Phoenician artifacts have been found associated with these stone circles, and Phoenicians (Canaanites) are commonly agreed to have been sailing the high seas circa 2,000 B.C., so some of those were the Fomorians, who had sailed to the Ice Age peninsula of northwest Europe, which later became the remnant British Isles, after the sea level had risen at the close of the Ice Age circa 1,500 B.C., when Partholon's party arrived, also from the eastern Mediterranean, to encounter the Fomorians, and to note that many new lakes and rivers were then "bursting forth," which must have been from the melting Ice Age icepack of the highlands.

Partholon is said to have been of Scythian stock, whose ancestral homeland was upper Mesopotamia, but Partholon's clan had moved to Egypt sometime before 1500 B.C., developed a following, and then set off to settle their new land, a couple of thousand miles to the northwest in the eastern Atlantic. Because the Egyptians were demonstrably precession-navigators and surveyors, they had the where-with-all to voyage across the high seas, and as Partholon had probably dealt with the nearby trade-crazy sailing Phoenicians, their seagoing vessels would have also been available to Partholon, for the right price, of course.

The Phoenicians had, at that time, long since navigated into the Atlantic, the evidence being the presence of Fomorians (Canaanites) in Ireland when Partholon arrived there at around 1500 B.C., and the submerged Phoenician ruins of Tartessos on the shallow seafloor off the southwestern coast of Spain, which must have been built before the end of the Ice Age, because almost all agree that they were engulfed when the sea level rose due to of the melting of the ice Age icepack.

The question is, did the Ice Age really end at around 10,000 B.C., as is popularly advertised, and so, the megalithic city of Tartessos, noted in ancient lore, was actually built before circa 10,000 B.C., when cavemen had supposedly just exited their caves to figure-out how to stick seeds in the ground and build wooden-ribbed animal-skin tubs in which to "navigate?"

Once again, you can see why mainstream scientists are reluctant to investigate the many submerged megaliths of the various ancient cultures. It is because the implications for their timeline for the Ice Age are made dire, after all, they must provide the answer to: did so-called cavemen actually build those megalithic complexes, or did the Ice Age really end much later than the popularly advertised date of circa 10,000 B.C.?

And if they should choose to go with Hancock and Schoch that the Ice Age supposedly ended at around 6,000 B.C., after those now submerged megaliths had been built, then they would be faced with the daunting task of explaining 4,000 years of missing ancient civilization's histories, from 7,000 B.C., up to about 3,000 B.C. (Their time), when the kings' lists of Berosus (from Babylon) and Manetho (from Egypt) begin, and the daunting task of explaining why they were off by about 4,000 years (from 10,000 B.C. to 6,000 B.C.) regarding the time for the end of the Ice Age. Those submerged megaliths cannot be explained away without dealing with the true and obviously later-than-advertised date for the end of the Ice Age at about 1500 B.C., after those now submerged circa 2,000 B.C. vintage megaliths had been built.

The precession-measuring Canaanites who built astronomically-relevant stone-circles in the land of Canaan, as well as in Britain, and elsewhere, were evidently the first builders of such in Ice Age Britain, and Stonehenge, which is acknowledged to have been built around 2,000 B.C., is of those the most famous. Stonehenge has been compared to the Canaanite stone-circles in the Middle East, so the link is quite plain, because I have demonstrated that the Phoenicians (Canaanites) were great precession measurers/navigationers as evidences with the maps of the Tyrean Sea Fish.

Dr. Gerald S. Hawkins charted with computer models the precession-measuring purpose behind the placement of the megaliths at Stonehenge, and his studies led him to deduce that by extrapolating back-in-time the positions of the constellations of the zodiac on the horizon at dawn at the summer solstice, the ancients built that facility with those positions for the megaliths at around 1500 B.C., and were measuring precession therewith at that observatory.

The Greek historian Hecataeus (circa 500 B.C.) was quoted by the Greek Herodotus (circa 50 B.C.) as saying that the Greeks traveled to an island "not smaller than Sicily" to worship the sun god Apollo every 19 years. This island was known as the land of the Hyperboreans because it is from where the north wind (the boreas) seems to originate. Arctic cold fronts blow from the northwest toward Greece, so this land was to the northwest of Greece, where is Britain.

It was said that the sun god Apollo visited the island of the Hyperboreans every 19 years, "the period in which the return of the stars to the same place in the heavens is accomplished." Obviously, Hecataeus at around 500 B.C. was speaking of the precession of the constellations, as the stars return to their same place in the heavens, which would in reality happen every 25,920 years, not every 19 years, so Hecataeus apparently was not quite up to speed on precession measurements, and was actually referring to the Metonic cycle (When the sun and moon return to their original relative positions in the sky every 18.6 years).

But the fact remains that those ancient Greeks of circa 500 B.C. sailed to Britain to a "notable temple which is adorned with votive offerings and is spherical in shape." Spherical in shape speaks of the great Stonehenge, and the fact that it was known as far away as Greece confirms the reverence which the ancients bestowed upon it, as many people to today. In fact, ancient Mycenaean (Greek) writing has been found on the megaliths of Stonehenge.

These massive trilithon megaliths of Stonehenge, for solar and lunar measurements, are surrounded by an outer ring of 56 Aubrey holes, which is a seemingly strange number of holes for a precession measuring installation, until we consider that a 3 hole move of a megalithic marker, representing the "big hand" of this precession clock, would designate 19 years (a Metonic cycle), as $19 \times 19 = 361$, which is 1 more than the precession number 360, and after these 19 three-hole-moves of the "big hand" around the ring of Aubrey holes were completed, after 361 years, the marker-stone was then in the hole one past the 56th Aubrey hole, as $3 \times 19 = 57$, and it was at that point that the marker-stone became both the big and little hand of the precession clock, because it then marked 361 years, marked by the "big hand," and so, being 1 hole past 56, it simultaneously marked that completed block of years by showing 1 hole move of the "little hand" of that precession clock, with that same marker-stone move.

Then, after a second cycle around the Aubrey hole ring of the "big hand," the marker-stone would then have been 2 holes past "straight-up 56," so 2×360 then equaled 720 years of precession measurements, therefore, you can see that after 72 cycles of the marker-stone around the Aubrey ring, the marker-stone would then mark $72 \times 360 = 25,920$ years (the amount of time required for the earth's axis to wobble once like a gyroscope in space, manifesting as the apparent slow movement of the constellations along the horizon, which causes the sun to move into a new zodiac "house" every 2,160 years).

In other words, the marker-stone completed a cycle one hole further around the circle of Aubrey holes than did the previous cycle(s), so after still another 361 years of precession measurements, the cycle completed one hole still further around, and therewith, also marked one hole still further around of the "little hand" which marked 360 years periods of time, but went one hole past the previous hole for the completion of this big hand cycle, and thusly and simultaneously, marked one more period of 360 years with the little hand, both being marked with the one marker-stone.

So you can see that the ancient Greek historian Hecataeus was accurately reporting the once per 19 year pilgrimages by the ancient Greeks to Britain, but not for his reported reason that after 19 years the constellations had returned again to their original positions, but because the 19 years marked yet another movement of the marker-stone for precession measurements. He had it half right since he knew that the pilgrimage was for the reverence of the movements of the houses for their sun god, Apollo, but the 19 years were of "big hand" ceremonial movements of the Metonic cycle, not of a 72 hole count of the "little hand" movements which would have marked the 25,920 years which it would have taken for the constellations to appear to move along the horizon one full 360 degree cycle because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis.

The precession-measuring megalithic structures such as Stonehenge are found in Europe, North Africa, the Middle East, India, and the Far East, some of which are now on the sea floor, because they were submerged when the Ice Age Icepack melted, so it is apparent that the precession-measuring and mapping ancients of the ice Age were then indeed navigating and settling much of the world, leaving behind as evidence of their exploits the precession-derived maps, the stone-circles, and the monuments to their precession-measuring prowess, the Great Pyramid of Giza in Egypt.

CHAPTER ELEVEN

BASE SIX GAMES OF THE ANCIENTS

Roll the dice, and then 1 of 36 possible combinations will come up because the 6 sides of one of the dice times the 6 sides of the other dice equals 36. Sounds familiar, doesn't it? Think of all the board games which we play, and you will see that base six numbering, rather than the modern base ten numbering, actually under-girds the counting systems of many of these games.

Base six numbering predominates in the ancient dice and board games, and this is not surprising, as we have seen that the six-sided polygon is the fundamental basis of the ancient precession-mapping system, because the ancients measured the hexagon (a six-sided polygon) of the circle of the earth through measurements, with the archaeometer, of the slow apparent movement of the constellations along the horizon.

The ancient Middle Eastern board game backgammon (which is virtually the nationals' sport) is based upon the hexagon of the circle of the earth, which we have also seen in the architectures and legends of these ancient people-groups. The backgammon board is four sections with six spaces per section for a total of twenty-four spaces, the same number as hours of the day. Two dice are used for play, so we see that the base-six methodology permeates the essence of this very ancient game.

Why the precession-derived twenty-four hour day, rather than what also could have been a precession-derived day of 12 sub-divisions, or a day of 48 subdivisions, is a mystery, but the fact remains that the ancient (and there-from modern) timekeeping system is based upon the measurement of the movement of the constellations along the horizon because of precession, nothing more and nothing less, as we have seen. Hour glasses (measuring 1/24th of a day) have predominated since ancient times, so that block of time was selected rather than the other options just mentioned.

Therefore, the ancient hour glass and the twenty-four-space backgammon game are obviously both from the precession-measuring Ice Age navigators, who were measuring the earth and incorporating their knowledge for their leisure activities like

the board games at around 2,000 B.C., when the great ancient cultures are commonly thought to have been flourishing, unless of course, you are trying to torturously back-date the ancient civilizations to around 7,000 B.C., as to overlap a torturously moved-up date for the end of the Ice Age to around 6,000 B.C., and so to rationalize the presence of the submerged megalithic structures on the seafloor, which were engulfed when the Ice Age icepack melted, causing the sea level to rise a few hundred feet and cover about 25 million square miles of land.

The ancient Egyptians played two board games, Senet and Mancala, which are also base six denominated, as Mancala entails six moves with the victory coming on the seventh move, and the Senet board game entails thirty positions, which is also a base six derived number of operative positions, so orthodox archaeologists, equipped with their pop notions about ancient history, are clueless regarding the origin of the base six methodology of these games.

The orthodox archaeological notion is that the ancient Egyptians were ignorant of this base six methodology for mapping and timekeeping, but if that were true, one would think that the ancients would have gone with the base five games rather than base six, after-all, there are five fingers to the hand, so one would logically deduce that supposedly precession-ignorant ancient Egyptians, who were purportedly just learning how to build-up out from their supposedly caveman-like "evolutionary" existence, would have naturally gone with a simple and obvious system like counting their fingers and toes.

But no, we actually see base six methodology in the ancient leisure games of the supposedly caveman-like earliest builders of the great ancient civilizations, so how can this be, why not base five, like the numbers of fingers and toes on each appendage, or base ten, like the combined numbers of fingers or toes, or like base twenty, the combined number of fingers and toes? It is self-evident that finger and toe counting were not germane to the base-six methodology of these games, so according to the orthodox archaeologists, this base six methodology was selected merely out of thin air, for no apparent reason.

Speaking of the ancient Egyptians, did you ever wonder why the system for hat sizes? Please refer again the Appendix 1 to see that the value for pi was conveniently expressed by the ancients as $22/7$. It is no coincidence that a typical hat size is 7, and this is because hat sizes were measured by the ancients using a standard-sized knotted rope which was wrapped around one's head, and the number of knots of that head-circumference as divided by pi(3.14) to result in the hat size.

Since the average head size is about 22 inches (size 7 hat), and since we don't call that average hat size a 22, we call it a 7, you can see that the hat measuring system was derived from the ancient knowledge of the value for Pi, as deduced from their precession knowledge and from their related knowledge that the length of one side of a hexagon is the same length as is the length of the radius of the circle which circumscribes said hexagon.

So your hat size is actually the averaged diameter of your head, because the circumference-length of your head, divided by Pi, equals the average diameter-length of your head. The ancients could have much more easily used the simple measured circumferences of heads for hat sizes, but no, they felt compelled to integrate their knowledge of precession and the related geometry into their hat-measuring methodology, and into their board game methodologies.

Ancient game boards were recently discovered in Iran which demonstrates that the ancient Elamites and Babylonians were also utilizing the geometry of precession mapping for their leisure activities, in addition to their architectural designs and astrological studies, like the ancient Egyptians, and others, as we shall see.

The ancient game boards, discovered near Jiroft in Iran, are shaped like an eagle or a human-headed scorpion, with 12 or 18 playing-holes on those boards, so once again,

base six methodology here, but not base five, or ten, or twenty from the finger and/or toe counting which orthodox archaeologists would predict from those ancient and purportedly geometry-ignorant proto-cavemen who supposedly had just crawled out of their caves to build the magnificent ancient megalithic structures with precession-derived dimensions and designs that we find in various parts of the world, both on land and now seafloor.

At the ancient Indus-Sarasvati civilization city of Mohenjo-Daro in northwest India have been discovered ancient dice which were finely crafted from clay or stone of superior workmanship. Those ancients of that great Ice Age civilization, of which some of their vast building complexes are now on the seafloor because the sea level rose at the end of the Ice Age, as discussed in Chapter 1, had a highly sophisticated society of metal-smelters, farmers, live-stock-operators, craftsmen, and precession-navigators, who passed some of their leisure-time playing games involving the base six dice, and finely-hewn stone game boards, which have been found were probably used with the dice for gaming.

Throwing the base six dice was also an ancient traditional leisure-activity in China, Central America, and Europe, so we must ask, why the universality of the six-sided cube, rather than a five-sided pyramidal dice, or an eight-sided octahedral dice, or a ten-sided tetrahedral dice?

With the widespread pyramid building in many parts of the world during the Ice Age, one might expect that the ancients would have memorialized their pyramid building with a five sided pyramidal dice, which would have also reflected the alleged primitiveness of the math capabilities of those ancients, who the orthodox archaeologist would surmise to have used the five or ten finger or toe to count to measure the Great Pyramid of Giza, which actually, as we have seen, was designed with precession measurements and base six hexagon geometry of the circle of the earth.

But no, ancient base six game boards and dice are the rule, as in the ancient game of Chinese Checkers, the game-board of which is a hexagram(six pointed star) with ten peg-holes per one (of the six) portions of the hexagram, for a total of sixty peg-holes for that ancient game board. The six-pointed star, sixty peg-holes, and six-sided dice, all are indicative of the precession-measuring basis for this and the other ancient games, there are no two ways about it.

CHAPTER TWELVE

HUMAN-FISH DEMI-GODS OF THE ANCIENTS

The ancient Ice Age cultures had common historical notions about a great global deluge which was survived by a remnant who were represented as human-fish demi-gods, and who were the early founders of those respective civilizations. The commonality of these legends, and the plainly described global nature of that deluge, defy the feeble rationales of obfuscation by mainstream academicians that the deluge was a figment of the ancients' imaginations, or that the legends actually merely describe local floods.

Over 500 people-groups today from six continents have this shared knowledge of the Deluge that was passed down from their earliest ancient ancestors, so it is evident that the now extinct Ice Age cultures, from which derived many of the current-day tribes and cultures, were describing that same Deluge which is plainly portrayed to have been of Biblical proportions.

The famous Babylonian Epic of Gilgamesh, written around 2,000 B.C., reports this cataclysmic global event which was survived by Utnapishtim and the Seven Apkallu (Apkallu may be the root for the term apocalypse), and the ancient Hindus relate that Manu and the Seven Rishis survived this catastrophic global deluge, which was supposedly the most recent global cataclysm of a series of pralayas (cataclysms of water or of fire) that purportedly occur after yugas of time, which are multiples of the precession-derived number of 432,000 years.

It is plainly suspect that global cataclysms would predictably occur after a strict precession-derived number of years, as proponed by the Hindus, and the evidence from the geological record does not indicate multiple cataclysms of fire and water, so the Hindu notions about earth history are obviously grounded merely in their ancient precession-measuring capability, as all would agree that humans were not around to witness cataclysms which supposedly occurred after periods of time which are multiples of 432,000 years.

Note that the ancient Hindus also have legends of a limited rise of sea level which occurred within decades, as delineated in Chapter 1, so the flood of Manu with the Seven Rishis, that covered the entire globe, cannot be the same event mentioned in the Vedic stories from the Indus-Sarasvati region of circa 1500 B.C., that the sea level rose to cover the ancient city of Dwarka, the city which previously had been about fifty miles inland, nor can it be the same legendary (but limited) sea level rise described by the Tamil/Dravidians of southern India, when the ancient kingdom of Kumari Kandam was submerged, and those ancients then were forced to migrate a short distance to the north, as the sea level rose about three feet per year for about a century.

The Tamil/Dravidians of southern India had a different name for Manu, the hero of the global flood, which obviously preceded the later and limited sea level rise that occurred circa 1500 B.C. when the Ice Age ended. Their name for the global flood hero was Satyavrata, and he is said to have had three sons Sharma (Shem), Charma (Ham), and Japeti (Japheth), so here is an independent corroboration of the Hebrew account of Noah's Flood, with the male survivors of that global flood being noted in

that Hindu legend. Some call this just a strange coincidence, and if it were just a coincidence, I agree that it would be strange.

Notice Charma, the Ham of the Bible, his name is widely spread in many parts of the world, and he is the namesake of the Chem in chemistry, and the charm of Charma (charms) has been associated with amulets to this day. He was known as the Sea Dragon to the ancient Montagnards of Cambodia (or Chambodia), and that ancient land was known as the Land of Champa (Hampa). Ruins of an ancient megalithic city in southern India, Hampi, remain to reveal the impressive rock-hewn polygon block walls of those ancient Tamil/Draavidians, which greatly resemble those at the Valley Temple in Egypt and the megalithic walls in the Andes, and ancient Egypt was called Khem or Khemit, also known as the Land of Ham (Cham).

The Babylonian historian Berosus of circa 300 B.C. wrote that the global flood described in the epic of Gilgamesh occurred after 432,000 years of pre-Deluge kings' reigns, so once again, we see this ancient notion of an impossibly long period of time for humans to have been counting years, and we see again that number, which was supposedly begun to be counted by humans that long ago just happened to turn out to be 10 times the number 43,200, which is the factor that the earth's dimensions were reduced by the ancients to establish the dimensions for the Great Pyramid of Giza, the monument to their earth-measuring capabilities, and the base reference point for the precession mapping carried-out by the Tyrean Sea Fish, among others.

Berosus wrote that Oannes and the Seven Sages endured the global Deluge, and these survivors of the Deluge were depicted as being part-human and part-fish, and they were known to have been great astronomers, mathematicians, and builders, so apparently, these and the Tyrean Sea Fish were of the same group of early post-Deluge mariners who were mapping and navigation the globe during the Ice Age, which immediately followed the Deluge.

The cause of the Ice Age has been a great mystery to main-stream scientists, not because there isn't a rational explanation for it, but because they refuse to integrate common knowledge about the hydrologic cycle into their considerations, due to the fact that the implications of such an integration would be dire for their notions about earth history. It is strange that they don't consider the obvious, but the obvious impugns their timeline of earth history, so theirs is an oversight, not of ignorance, but of expedience, which we have seen is all too prevalent within the machinations of the ivory-tower types to jealously guard their mostly baseless notions about earth and human history.

Think about the atmospheric conditions during the Ice Age, a time of "black rain and constant twilight," as described in the pre-Mayan book *Popol Vuh*. Dense cloud-cover enveloped the earth during the Ice Age to produce the intense rain and constant twilight in the middle latitudes, such as in Central America, and to produce the intense snow blitz in the extreme latitudes, and there is only one mechanism which produces cloud-cover, and that single mechanism is the evaporation of water off bodies of water to ascend and form rain and snow clouds.

So obviously, and much to the chagrin of mainstream scientists, the evaporation rates off of the oceans of the world must have been much greater during the Ice Age. You can't explain the Ice Age, as has ben badly attempted by mainstream scientists, through the integration of the sop-called Milankovich Cycle, because that mechanism would not induce the much greater rates of evaporation required for the dense cloud-cover which obviously must have been the case to cause the ice Age.

The Milankovich Cycle is the supposed slight change in the earth's orbit through one-hundred thousand year cycles that causes the earth to heat up and cool down through that cycle. And the Ice Age occurred supposedly during a cool period of this cycle, but cooler air would cause less evaporation off of the oceans, the direct opposite of the conditions that actually are necessary for the Ice Age, so you can see that this theory for the causation of the Ice Age is specious because it actually contradictory to the conditions needed for dense cloud-cover.

Most people assume that the Ice Age atmospheric temperatures were much colder than today, this is a common misconception which is fostered by mainstream scientists because they refuse to state the obvious fact that cooler atmospheric temperatures would cause less evaporation off of the oceans, which would then cause less cloud-cover, not more cloud-cover, for the Ice Age. This is hydrology 101, but the mainstreamers expediently seem to forget the basic laws of hydrology because the implications are dire for their flimsy Darwinian scheme for the earth history timeline.

You now might be thinking , well then, according to hydrology 101, the atmosphere must have been paradoxically warmer during the Ice Age, to cause the much greater evaporation necessary for the formation of the dense cloud-cover. Warmer air temps would induce greater evaporation for more cloud-cover, but that cloud-cover then would cool down the atmosphere because the heat from the sun would be shielded by that cloud-cover, and so, cause the atmosphere to cool back down, therefore, the source of the heat for the warmer oceans must have come from below. This is discussed in my first book *Old Earth? Why Not!* I hope that you pick-up a copy to fill-out the puzzle from www.GenesisVeracity.com.

It should be fairly apparent from the legends about the Deluge that this cataclysmic event resulted in the warmer oceans to cause the Ice Age, and therefore, that the Ice Age ended when the ocean water had cooled to today's temperatures, such that the great evaporation rates necessitated for the dense cloud-cover for the Ice Age were no more, at around 1500 B.C., and so the Ice Age icepack began to melt because the summers had become much warmer due to the disappearance of the dense cloud-cover which had caused cooler ice Age summers, and which had caused warmer ice age winters because the clouds insulated the earth's surface environment.

Incidentally, the Deluge did not cover the current mountain ranges, as evidenced with the lack of radial tension cracks in the Deluge-caused, and now folded, sedimentary layers of the mountains, which indicates that the mountains actually rose at the close

of the Deluge, while the sedimentary layers were still wet and soft, so that they didn't crack when tectonic forces caused the mountains to uplift with the associated folding of the sedimentary layers (the cracks which do exist through sedimentary layers in mountains are called horsts or Grabens, but they are extension features, having nothing to do with mountain building, they occurred after the mountains had lithified, and are the result of fault-block dropping because of regional extension, not regional compression of the strata, as occurred with the mountain building.)

After that global cataclysm, the warmer ocean water for the greater evaporation to cause the dense cloud-cover of the Ice Age was in place, and it is then that the remnant survivors began to multiply, to navigate and settle much of the earth with their precession-mapping knowledge, which was obviously retained by the remnant through the Deluge, so the ancients began to build their megalithic structures of astronomical-measuring relevance with technology evidently not evolved from cavemen, but retained from the pre-Deluge world.

It is interesting to note that over 500 people-groups today from six continents have ancestral recollections of this global cataclysm, therefore, it is not surprising that all of the ancient civilizations also spoke of this cataclysmic event, through which the symbolically fish-like Oannes and the Seven Apkallu of Babylonia, Manu (satyavrata) and the Seven Rishis of India, and Thoth and the Seven Sages of Egypt, survived to provide their progenies, the post-Flood civilizations, with the knowledge about astronomy, agriculture, and engineering, which only those surviving eight could teach (as obviously, the offspring of the eight knew not of the things pre-Deluge, as the offspring were born post-Deluge, as the Djed (World Tree) was supposedly shaken to cause the Bennu bird (the Phoenix) to purportedly rise, re-incarnated from the ashes of its own immolation, as a new world developed after the Deluge, the Deluge which is described in the ancient Egyptian book of the Dead, considered to have been written circa 1500 B.C., and repeating the words of Thoth:

They have fought fights, they have upheld strifes, they have done evil, they have created hostilities, they have made slaughter, they have caused trouble and oppression...(Therefore) I am going to blot out everything which I have made. This

earth shall enter into the water abyss by means of a raging flood, and will become even as it was in primeval time.

Notice that here the speaking Thoth, also known as Tehudi (Tahiti?), which means measurer, is the creator of all, but not as one of the remnant eight through the Deluge, and this is typical of the murky picture regarding the god's functions which are presented with the hieroglyphs and papyri from the ancient Egyptians, as other records indicate that Re or Atum was the creator god.

It is this cloudy overlap of functions which changed through time that renders a clear explanation of the ancient Egyptians pantheon impossible, and the same can be said of the ancient Babylonians and Hindu pantheons, as they are also complex and overlapping in their respective members' functions, and thusly, these religious traditions are amalgams of precession science and real history, with the various gods playing varying roles in the supposed precession-marked evolution of history on the precession matrix which is symbolized by the World Tree, around which rotate the twelve constellations of the zodiac, like the spokes of a wheel.

It is interesting that the eight gods, the Khemenu of On (the City of Sun, 15 miles northeast of Giza) (in ancient Khemit (Egypt), who are said to have observed the creation of the sun (and so, more blurring of the gods' functions), were also said to have been four pairs of male and female, that same breakdown as were of the eight who survived the Deluge, Noah (Manu), Ham (Khem of Khemit), Shem (or Sham), and Japheth (the Japeti of India, and the Iafeth of ancient Europe), and their four wives.

The Egyptians seem to have mixed the significance of the eight survivors (four male and four female) of the Deluge with a former time (the Zep Tepi, which means first time, or first mouth), from when they mythologized those great earliest founders of the post-Deluge world as beings from the time of the creation, because the new post-

Deluge world was like a new creation which had risen out of the water (the Deluge), like it did at the creation, because all the world looked new and different with its post-flood mountain ranges which rose at the close of the flood, and with the vast sedimentary layers with billions of creature entombed therein (99% of which are marine creatures), stacked like pancakes to compose the new terra firma of the continents of the post-Deluge world, with its new hydrologic cycle caused by the warmer post-Deluge ocean waters which manifested the Ice age.

Although Thoth is the hero of one Egyptian Deluge legend, there to the west of Giza is the mountain of Manu, where the sun sets, and so to speak, where the sun (Osiris) dies, and therefore, symbolically, where the land of the dead is, where the dead of the Deluge are, the underworld, where the sun goes at night, only to be reborn in the morning as Horus, the son of Osiris. This is the life and death cycle of the sun, of the planting and harvesting cycle, and of the concept of resurrection by the ancients, but not resurrection as a spirit body, but as an astral projection, to become a star.

Remember that the precession number 72 conspirators killed Osiris, then Isis put his body into a wooden chest (symbolizing Noah's Ark) and sent the chest off to the Temple of Baalbeck where is the architecture of base 6 significance, and where the legend says that the chest was grafted into the World Tree for his son Horus, the new sun, to come forth into a new age after a precession-caused cataclysm that shook the World Tree, after which the Builder Gods, the Sages, the architects of the Great Pyramid, navigated away from the Middle East, from the cradle of civilization, to map and settle much of the Ice Age world.

The Tyrranean Sea Fish were probably so named because they were great navigators, and also because they were the same human-fish demigods as depicted in ancient Babylonian inscriptions, who survived the Deluge along with the hero Oannes, and Oannes was said to have gone under the sea at night (the setting sun), so apparently, the Deluge Noah was replaced with the notion that the sun brought mankind through the Deluge, not Noah, nor Manu but Thoth, the Flood hero in one Egyptian legend, who was also said to have been the heart of Re (another name for the sun god).

Corroboratively, the ancient Caananite god Dagon was a fish-garbed father of the sun god, and the sun set, in Egypt, over the Mountain of Manu.

The relationship of the Flood hero to the sun god is further revealed with the Babylonian Flood hero named Ziasudra, presumably with the seven other fish-garbed demi-gods who sailed with the other-named Babylonian Flood hero, Oannes, who survived the Deluge with those seven fish-garbed family members, the Apkallu, the great builders and navigators of the post-Deluge world, who brought forth the knowledge which was prevalent in the pre-Deluge world, to be taught to their progeny born after the Deluge.

This hero Ziasudra sacrificed cattle and sheep to the sun god after the Deluge waters had assuaged, showing further the ancient link of the Deluge to astronomical cycles, that is, linked to the sun entering a new "house," as occurred circa 2400 B.C. when the sun began to transition from its house in Taurus to its then new house in Aries. The other named hero from apparently the same event, Oannes, was depicted as a part-human part-fish demigod of great wisdom who set at night like the sun, who rose like the sun the next morning, and to whom in the other legend, Ziasudra sacrificed as the sun god.

As the Phoenician (Canaanite) chief god Dagon was depicted as a fish-man whose son was said to be Baal the sun god, we can readily see the linkage to the Babylonian stories, and less readily to the Egyptian notions about Osiris and his reincarnation as Horus, the new sun of the morning, and the new sun, so to speak, which enters a new house every 2,160 years when was expected a shaking of the World Tree to cause global cataclysm. Ancient astrologers expected a world shaking event some 2,160 years after the Deluge, and as it turned out, the event was not geological, but was Spiritual, and but actually happened about 2-hundred years after the sun's house changed to Pisces, it was the incarnation of Jesus Christ, an event which surely shook the world, but not in a way which most of the precession-measuring astrologers were expecting, and which was about two-hundred years too late, according to their religion of precession.

In the Babylonian Epic of Gilgamesh, where the Flood hero Ziasudra survived the Deluge with his family onboard (plus representatives of the various kinds of animals), it was said that the goddess Ishtar viewed the whole water cataclysm, and noted that the sea was glutted with the bodies like fish. Here we see again the equation of fish representing men, and eight of these fish-like humans survived the mass drowning to become known as the first great builders and navigators in the then new post-Deluge world, when began the Ice Age which ended at around 1500 B.C. to cause sea level to rise and cover some of the great megalithic structures of those earliest post-Deluge settlers.

The Mechoacanescsecs of Central Mexico, who probably derived from the ancient Olmecs who had navigated from North Africa, spoke of the Deluge which left the new world littered with the bodies of the unsaved drowned people on which the vulture fed which had been released from the large vessel after it had it landed on a high mountain which had emerged from the Flood water. The parallels to the Noah's Flood story are undeniable, and remember it is the rare people-group, both current and ancient, who did not have a legend similar to this one about the global Deluge.

If the Deluge actually did not happen, what are the odds that this huge variety of people-groups, both present and ancient, from six continents would have virtually the same legend about difficult to imagine Flood which covered everything except the remnant humans and animals on the large vessel? Mainstream archaeologists rarely mention these widespread Global Flood legends for obvious reasons, for then they would be forced to explain how and why these clear accounts of a global catastrophe are supposedly just exaggerated versions of local flood accounts.

But these legends speak of a remnant of the humans and the animals, with all of the rest having died in the Deluge, so this relates that animals and humans could not have simply climbed a high hill to avoid the supposed (by mainstream archaeologists) to have been merely local flood, because there was nowhere to hide, and, as all of the

earth was inundated. I hope that you look into my first book *Old Earth? Why not!*, as it answers many of the geological questions which I'm sure did pop into your mind. The evidences are truly overwhelming that the earth and universe are actually much younger than is popularly advertised, and it all dovetails nicely with the material presented in this book.

The Hindu god Vishnu (whose symbol is the hexagram) is said to have incarnated as a huge fish which pulled the big ship of Manu and the Seven Rishis that also carried all the kinds of animals and seeds to survive through the Deluge, to start a new uga of time Yugas are multiples of the precession-derived number 432,000 years that follow the supposed multiple prayalalas (global cataclysms) of fire or water, and water caused the "most recent" prayalalas of Manu and the Seven Rishis.

Remember that Manu was known as Satyavata in southern India, and he was noted to have been the first teacher at the first Sangum (school) of the kingdom of Kurmari Kandam, which is now on the shallow seafloor of extreme southeastern India, because it was submerged at the end of the Ice Age circa 1500 B.C., when the Pandiyan King Nediyan was forced to conquer territory to his north, as his previous kingdom was engulfed by the sea within a matter of decades.

Here we have the hero of the Deluge, Satyavtrata (Manu), with his sons Sharma, Charma, and Japeti (and their wives) surviving the Deluge to help develop the earliest civilizations, like Kumari Kandam of the ancient Tamil/Draavidians, which is commonly considered to have been flourishing at around 2,000 B.C., so you can see that the date for the Deluge is reasonably at around 2,400 BC., with the Tower of Babel incident circa 2,200 B.C.

Michael J. Oard produced a study on the time necessary for the thermal dissipation off the warmer post-Deluge waters to cool the oceans to today's temperatures, and that thermal dissipation time frame was calculated to have been about eight-hundred years,

from about 2,300 B.C. 'Til 1500 B.C., when the oceans had cooled to today's extent, and then the high evaporation rates off of the oceans were no more to cause the dense cloud-cover which must have been the cause of the Ice Age.

You may want to run the calculation yourself. The premise is that the post-Deluge waters were about 80 degrees F., and cooled to today's average ocean temperature of 50 degrees F., now just run the heat dissipation equations, and I' sure you will find that the dissipation rate caused the oceans to cool within about eight-hundred years. And remember, the only way to explain the Ice Age is because of paradoxically warmer oceans, there is no other rational explanation.

And please know that much of the timeline by orthodox archaeologists is hinged upon carbon 14 dating results, and as stated previously, those dates are notoriously unreliable, particularly those dates from organic material which lived during the Ice Age, when thousands of volcanoes were spewing carbon dioxide, containing carbon 12, into the atmosphere, which diluted (so to speak) the carbon 14 in the atmosphere, and therefore, the dates from the Ice Age have been determined from samples with too little carbon 14 relative to carbon 12, and this causes exaggerated carbon 14 dates.

Note that mainstream scientists wouldn't dream of considering-carbon 12 dilution from thousands of volcanoes, because thy consider artifacts of civilizations to be in the three to five thousand year old range, and they think that rampant volcanism was occurring about ten thousand years before that, when they think the Ice Age was at its peak, so they seem to ignore the large amount of volcanic ash within polar icepacks which is indicative of those volcanoes going off early and throughout the Ice Age, when much civilization was burgeoning, as we have seen.

The fish-man demigods of the Ice Age, allegorized by many ancient cultures, were the survivors of the Deluge, the ancients' earliest knowable ancestors, from whom all the tribes and nations descended in the centuries after the Deluge, as they ventured out to

navigate and settle fur-flung regions of the globe, with their precession-navigating skill, and their lust for gold, tin, and copper, and their knowledge that they could always go-back, because they could measure where on the earth they were, as they measured the movement of the stars relative to geographical locations, they could "measure the round face of the earth, and the arch of the sky."

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

NEANDERTHAL AND HOMO ERECTUS WERE US

Located generally within hundreds of miles of the areas of the world which were covered by the Ice Age icepacks are found bones of humans which have been imaginatively characterized as proto-humans, Neanderthal Man, and Homo Erectus, because these fossils show some insignificant morphological variations which have been explained as actually being merely anomalies of those ancients' life longevities and pathologies.

The remains of these supposedly subhuman ancients are found with their clothing, musical instruments, ritual burial ware, art work, and tools, yet we are expected to believe that they were somehow subhuman because of their thickened brow-ridges, or bowed-legs, or muscular builds, or because of stone tools that lead the orthodox scientists to have visions of a bouncing monkey-man who "just millions of years before" had been an evolving tree shrew, or some form of monkey, or what ever might be the human ancestor de jour.

Some humans today in fact work with "merely" stone tools, so for this reason, we are to believe that those among us who choose to live a simple life using stone tools are therefore subhuman? And what about all the evidence that those ancient and allegedly subhuman creatures were spiritual beings who buried their dead, created works of art, played musical instruments, and manufactured clothing? Are these the vocations of primitive monkey-men who ostensibly could barely count their fingers and toes?

In his landmark book *Bones of Contention*, educator Marvin L. Lubenow presents an avalanche of compelling evidence that the minor physical variations of those ancient bones can be explained as caused by the great age at death of those people, or by their commonly suffered pathology, rickets, or by a combination of the two, which simply rationalize the slight variances of cranial dimensions and thickness of bones which we see in the so-called Neanderthal and Homo Erectus bones.

Much ancient literature describes that the earliest humans lived much longer than we do, back in the proverbial Golden Age of Mankind, so ancient history is on Lubenow's side, and the dense cloud-cover of the Ice Age did impede sunlight, which then impeded the manufacture of Vitamin D in humans, and some helped cause the thickened brow-ridges and bowed -bones of some of the alleged proto-humans who undoubtedly lived a rugged existence in the Ice Age hinterlands of Europe and Asia, so Lubenow's cogent appraisal dove-tails very nicely with the post-Deluge Ice Age conditions.

So-called Neanderthal bones have been found in shallower strata than "fully human" bones at an archaeological dig on Mount Carmel in Israel, so from this we can see that "Neanderthals" lived there after did "humans," and showed the same technological expertise as did their "human" predecessors, who had shortly before lived there during the Ice Age from circa 2,300 B.C. 'Til 1500 B.C., when the great ancient megaliths were being built in that vicinity (Canaan), and in Egypt, Europe, Asia, and the Americas, when the Ice Age mariners ventured out to measure, map, and mine the earth and its resources.

Please refer to Appendix V for a viable model of our biological history which jibes with the evidences, and which frames the creation-evolution debate in a whole new light, rendering Darwinian theory as the plain, yet imaginative, charade that it is, and showing that the Darwinian term "species" is actually a meaningless subdivision of types of animals. The variations which we see within kinds of animals (like the cats or the horses) do reflect natural selection, so to speak, but not in a way such that cats and horses might one day evolve to fly, or evolve to read and write, as Darwinian theorists unbelievably deem plausible.

The rapid variation (natural selection), which was certainly biologically possible in the centuries after the Deluge, during the Ice Age, within the various animal kinds (like cats, or horses), is admitted by Hancock in his book *Underworld* to have happened with, in this case, the aid of the early settlers in the Indus-Sarasvati region at Mehrgarh, as they built and developed in that area, which then was lush and fruitful (but now is barren), where game like swamp-deer, gazelle, blackbuck, wild pig, and elephant abounded, and where was noted:

A sequence of events that seems to document the local domestication of animals. The sheep, goats and cattle start out looking wild, and were manipulated... Over time the potential domesticates came to look like domesticated animals (smaller, with the osteological hallmarks of domesticated beasts).

Refer now, or later to Appendix V to see how his all applies to the Global Flood Model (for GFM), which I obviously propone, and which allows the pieces of the puzzle of evidences from all the germane fields to effortlessly fall into place. This model seamlessly accommodates the evidences from biology, geology, anthropology, ancient history, and even astronomy, so I urge you to familiarize yourself with the legion of evidences which are necessarily ignored by the purveyors of orthodoxy, the orthodoxy whose model horribly accommodates the abundant pieces of evidence.

The ancient historian Eusebius recorded that the Greeks said that their civilization began 1313 years before first Olympiad, and those Games began in 776 B.C., so you can see that the calculated date for the beginning of the Greece at 2089 B.C. fits nicely within the GFM, as does so much other evidence. And one of the original events in the Olympics was the discus throw, so what was the origin of that strange and seeming pointless athletic endeavor?

For years I have perused accounts about archaeological digs where were often found so-called hand-axes, and I always thought that hand-axes were just that, a rock axe-head which was affixed to a handle. But as it turns-out, those "hand-axes" are actually flat almond-shaped rocks, with a sharpened edge all the way around, that is, the "axe" blade goes all the way around those discus-like objects.

I have since learned that by "hand-axe," archaeologists mean a cutting rock-tool held in the hand, and not by a handle, but the chiseled edge going all the way around the discus-like rock does not make sense to have been a hand-held cutting tool, so because the thing flies like a discus, and ends up landing big-end-of-the-almond-shaped-rock-down, and on the "blade" portion, eight out of ten times, it seems that this was a hunting device.

And as the rock "hand-axes" are almost invariably found where was water, where large animals once came to drink or to ford to the other side, it seems apparent that these rock tools were thrown like a discus at those large animals until the buckled under a barrage of those "hand-axes," at which point, they would be finished off with the spear. Here is a logical explanation for the origin of the discus event in the ancient Olympics that has a sound archaeological basis, but would never be entertained by those of orthodoxy because "cavemen" and the ancient Olympics should have no interrelationship, whatsoever, according the orthodox dogma.

And these ancient discus-weapon specialists lived during the Ice Age, when Vitamin D-causing sunlight was relatively scarce, and when Vitamin D food sources like fish and eggs may have been scarce so that the pathological characteristics of rickets were manifested in their remains. But from these few malformed bones of ancient humans, a supposed evolutionary connection has been projected back in time to proto-monkeys, or to tree shrews, or to some other such thing, it is a strange world, that world of Darwinian dogma.

Author Marvin L. Lubenow notes in his great book *Bones of Contention* that so-called Homo Erectus, Neanderthal, and "fully human" remains have been discovered together, having had practiced the same skills as their brethren, and brothers they could well have been if some had grown-up in a Vitamin D-deficient environment of little sunshine and no significant food sources of Vitamin D., to manifest as the morphological variations from "fully humans" noted in the remains of the so-called Neanderthal and Homo Erectus people.

There is the vast swath of shallow seafloor where Holland and Germany were connected to Britain during the Ice Age, where upon are now the relics of the "stone Age" civilization called Doggerland. There is evidence of the so-called Ahrensburg people there on the now submerged Dogger Banks, who manufactured "hand-axes" (nod, wink) and other stone tools, and who apparently lived the simple life far away from the megalithic religious centers such as Stonehenge, Callanish, and Carnac in France, which were being built then, during the Ice Age, by the precession navigators who were moving out from Canaan and Egypt, practicing their preoccupation with precession-measured navigation, and with the resultant religions of the Wheel of Time (they imagined that nature is affected by the sun moving into a new "house" every 2,160 years).

But the "Stone Age" people of Doggerland lived simply by hunting and fishing, living off the bounty of the land, and this was in fact during the Ice Age, when the warm post-Deluge ocean waters allowed a temperate climate along the coastlines of Ice Age Europe, as the massive Ice Age Icepack up to two miles deep was accumulating on the continental interior of Europe (and on the highlands of Britain).

The climate along the ocean shorelines of Europe during the Ice Age was similar to that of London, lots of rain and clouds, but not much snow because of the proximity of the ocean which actually warms the atmosphere near the shoreline.

When the oceans were warmer during the approximately eight centuries after the Deluge, this coastal warming effect was even more pronounced, and therefore, although the icepack was building rapidly away from the ocean shorelines, the warmth of the water allowed a rainy and temperate environment for those rugged hunter/fishermen of Doggerland, and such was true of the Bering Land Bridge which connected Siberia to Alaska during the Ice Age, when the ancestors of the northwestern American tribes came across from Siberia to explore and settle new lands.

The tribes of the southwestern, southeastern, and northeastern portions of the U.S., appear to have settled those regions from the south, from the land where the Olmecs landed from North Africa, to build their great precession-measuring megalithic civilization of sun worshipers. And there is evidence of the Lapita culture of the Pacific (who built the Andes megalithic cities) as far north as Baja, so their influence on the earliest settlement of the now U.S.. Should not be discounted.

In his book *Children of the Sun*, author W.J. Perry details that the great mound (often terraced for crops) builders of the Mississippi, Tennessee, and Ohio river drainage systems had migrated up from Mexico to establish, near ore deposits, their earth and timber fortified cities, mounds, and earthen-pyramids of astronomical relevance, and mound configurations characteristic of an astronomically-savvy people, so such is consistent with their migration up from the south, from one of the two great sun-worshipping hubs of the Western World (the other in the Andes), up from the land of the sophisticated Olmecs of southern Mexico, who were the earliest people (along with the trans-Pacific Lapita of the Andes) to build pyramids and tiered-plazas on the

Americas, and some tribes then ventured out from those regional hubs to rough it, relatively, in the ensuing centuries.

The tribes who walked across the Bering Land Bridge from Asia to North America during the Ice Age were mostly totem tribes who paid homage to their deities with their totem pole, a tree of ancestral beings, that may symbolize the ubiquitous World Tree and the god-like ancestors who survived through the last supposed shaking of it which caused the Deluge, the global flood of which many of these northwestern America tribes have ancestral recollections.

The tribes which descended from the ancient precession-measuring sun-worshippers of southern Mexico and the Andes, who came to their respective lands by sea, with the navigation and mapping expertise demonstrated with the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza (and not coincidentally, with the dimensions of the Olmec's pyramid of the sun at Teotihuacan), these early tribes were attuned to the movements of the stars and sun.

And with the buried sea-going vessels of Giza, and with the maps of the ancient sea kings, and references of trans-oceanic voyages in the *Popol Vuh*, these navigating tribes were more astronomically-learned than were the tribes who came by land, across the Bering Land Bridge from Siberia during the Ice Age, and so, the navigating tribes' descendants, such as the Yuchi, the Natchez, and other mound builders, show ceremonial sun and star worship designs in their art and architectural alignments.

The Pyramid of the Sun at Teotihuacan in Mexico is part of a vast megalithic complex which is laid out much like Giza, with the three major pyramids configured like the three stars of Orion's Belt. This Orion is the Osiris of ancient Egyptian religion, who is said to resurrect when the sun rises in the morning, when that great life-giver comes back to life from the land of the dead, which is the night.

And not coincidentally, the perimeter length of the massive Pyramid of the Sun of the Olmecs (at Teotihuacan) is a precession-derived number, it is 4 times pi (3.14) times its height, whereas, the Great Pyramid is 2 times pi (3.14) times its height, so the Pyramid of the Sun is a relatively flattened-out version, so to speak, of the Great Pyramid, and its astronomically derived dimensions are as plain to see as those of the Great Pyramid (just a reduced height by a factor of two), and we know that the Olmecs had a base six precession-based calendar system, so the Olmecs, and the tribes which descended from them, had the precession-knowledge, but which quickly faded, as some of the descendants moved off to the north, to build the great tiered pyramids of the "mound builders" of the southeast U.S., but apparently lost their skill of precession mapping.

The ancient sun god of Olmec Mexico was Quetzacoatl (which means feathered serpent), and his feathered and serpentine character recalls that the Egyptian Horus (the Pharaoh), the new sun, the son of Osiris (god of the dead), was symbolized by the hawk, and the sign of wisdom which adorned the pharaoh's crown was the serpent (cobra), so the reborn child of the sun (the then current pharaoh) was wise as a serpent, and had an astral home which could be accessed like a bird can fly into the heavens.

The supposed wisdom from the astral realm came down from Draco, the Dragon, who is perched at the top of the World Tree, who never moves from there as the 28 constellations rotate around the mill of heaven, whose drive shaft (the World Tree) is topped by that wily and purportedly wise Dragon, who was to be feared and appeased by the ancients, thinking that their fate was determined by that supposed controller of the World Tree, who rests in it above, while the sun moves through 2 houses of the zodiac in 25,920 years of the slow wobble of the earth's axis, like a gyroscope in space, that causes the constellations of the zodiac to seem to move along the horizon at the rate of 72 years per 1 degree of 360 degrees.

Though the sun was seen by various ancient cultures as being the life-giver, who actually provided the breath of life when newborns first open their mouths, Draco (the Dragon) was the controller of the Wheel of Time, as all the other constellations seem to rotate around him, he was the hub who does not move, and so, he was seen as the one constant controlling factor, the director, who orchestrated the cosmic drama which supposedly proceeds further when the sun enters its new house after another 2,160 years.

The Quiche Mayans, who descended from the Olmecs, gave us the ancient history book the *Popol Vuh*, which describes the black rain and constant twilight of the Ice Age, and tells that the ancient ancestors sailed from the east (evidently from North Africa), when they could measure the round face of the earth and the arch of the sky (precession mapping). And from those ancient Olmecs derived the "stone age" tribes who had moved away from the Olmec home-land in southern Mexico, in search of more gold, tin, and copper, as well as, the fertile game-filled territories to the north, in the southern and eastern U.S., so the "stone age" builders of the sophisticated mound cities in the U.S. were of Olmec ancestry, but their skills degraded somewhat when they moved away from their early cultural and religious centers.

The so-called cavemen and stone age people of the Ice Age, when tribes were settling all over the globe, were those who ventured away from the first cultural centers, first away from the Mesopotamia and North Africa, and then away from outpost hubs, such as from the Olmec megalithic civilization centers at Palenque, Chichen Itza, and La Venta, and from the Lapita culture hubs of the Andes, from the Stonehenge-Canaanite culture hubs, from the Indus-Sarasvati and Tamil/Dravidian culture hubs of India, and from the Jomon civilization on the shores of northern Sundaland, all of whom had initially migrated from the cradle of civilization in the Middle East region at the beginning of the Ice Age.

The clans and tribes who ventured further than the major megalithic settlements were not crude cave-dwellers who could barely count their fingers and toes, they were in fact the offspring of those sophisticated precession navigators and megalithic engineers, but some of them moved away from those cultural learning centers,

founded by their fathers, to live the simple life in remote locations, to live off the land, often without benefit of metal-smelting (though many of the early "stone age" migrants were in search of or deposits in all parts of the world, to trade the ore, if not to smelt it).

Even mainstream archaeologists admit that an ancient maritime civilization extracted huge volumes of copper ore from the mountains of the Great Lakes region, and as the amount of copper needed to equip the vast armies and civilizations of the Middle East, beginning from circa 2,000 B.C., far exceeded the mining opportunities in the Middle East, and as many evidences of a Phoenician presence in the Americas have been documented, it seems that those intrepid star-navigators were seeking new mining opportunities in the newly exposed terrain of the Great Lakes region which had been beneath thousands of feet of Ice Age icepack until about 1500 B.C., when the oceans had cooled to today's temperatures, and so, the evaporation for the dense cloud-cover of the Ice Age then dissipated.

In the mining region of northern Wisconsin is the Lake known now as Rock Lake, but the native name for it is Lake Tyranena. Ring a bell? The Tyrean Sea Fish were credited by the Turks of the 1500's A.D. to have been the authors of the maps which they compiled for their accurate maps of the Atlantic and Indian Oceans, and they were renowned for their far-flung monopolistic mining operations which were enabled by their superior knowledge about precession navigation, and by their statements to the navigationally ignorant like "don't sail too far lest you will fall off of the edge of the world, or you will be eaten by dreadful sea monsters."

The tribes of northern Wisconsin don't even know who extensively mined that area and left behind the artifacts of apparent Phoenician origin, and even a long rock pyramid which is beneath the waters of Lake Tyranena is almost beyond the tribal memories of the natives, but the name of the ancient miner/navigators who scoured that area for metal ore was retained with the legendary name of Lake Tyranena, derived from the name Tyre of a major port city of ancient Canaan, and so the evidence is overwhelming that precession navigators had actually sailed all the way

up the Mississippi Rive to access the bountiful mining opportunities in the newly exposed post-Ice Age Great lakes region.

When the Phoenician mining operations ended in the Great Lakes region, perhaps at around 1000 B.C., as the Phoenicians were winding down their far-flung mineral exploitation operations with the beginning of the widespread use of iron (which was plentiful) in the Old World, when the Israelites had settled much of Canaan, after leaving Egypt a few centuries previously, to seriously infringe upon the Canaanites' (Phoenicians") wherewithal to operate as they had previously, at that time, no doubt, some of these ancient Phoenician settlers remained in their new and remote homeland in the Great Lakes region to intermarry with their distant cousins from North Africa, the Libyco-Berber speaking Olmecs, whose language shows a great affinity to the African Manding people of Libyco-Berber origins from the time when the sahel of North Africa was a series of Lakes and interconnecting rivers, where the Maning people's Libyco-Berber-speaking ancestors flourished during the Ice Age, whenm just to the east was flourishing the civilization of the great Egyptian pyramid builders, and just to the northeast from there was flourishing the great star-worshipping megalithic culture of the Canaanites (the Phoenicians).

The ancient legend about the long rock pyramid in Lake Tyranena in Wisconsin (that looks like those of the Teneriffe Islands near Tartessos at Gibraltar) is that an ancient king flooded the pyramid so that his enemies would not take it from him though the manmade flooding may be an embellishment, the manmade nature of that anomaly on the lake-bed was known to the natives, and that was an area of demonstrably heavy Phoenician mining activity, so the ancient naming of the lake after the port city of Tyre in Canaan should not be a big shocker, but it is truly a startling confirmation that those precession navigators were sailing just about everywhere from their home base in the Eastern Mediterranean (and from the Arabian Sea eastward to Sundaland and on across the Pacific).

The great mound building civilizations of the southern and eastern U.S., whose designs reveal good knowledge about astronomy, were developed by Olmec descendants from the south, who intermarried with the Phoenician pioneer remnant

from the great Lakes, and some of the Phoenician remnant, little doubt, intermarried with some of the totem tribes who had migrated across the Bering Land Bridge from the northwest down into the Americas, and so we see blue eyes in the Mandan of the central plains of the U.S., and a generally more Caucasian appearance of some of the northern plains and woodlands tribes, like the Sioux and the Fox tribes. Notice too that Mandan bears similarity to Mande, the people from whom the Olmecs derived of North Africa, when it (the Sahara) was lush and dominated by ten to twelve large lakes which were interconnected by river channels, when the precession navigators were building stone-circles in the region, like at Siwa and Nabta in the eastern Sahel (now Sahara).

Ancient mound cultures have also been discovered, east of the Andes in the jungles of the Amazon, and the layouts of those towns reveal advanced surveying skills which apparently were derived from astronomical measurements, a skill that probably came from their ancestors over the mountains in Peru and Bolivia, the Lapita people, who had come across the Pacific with their precession-navigation and surveying prowess to build the awesome astronomically-aligned megalithic structures of the pre-Inca Andes culture, some of whom continued across the Andes into the Amazon, having some of their ancestors' technological savvy which was soon lost.

These have been described as "prehistoric early humans," but in reality, they were the earliest settlers in remote parts of the world, who gradually lost their ancestral knowledge about the precession rate of the constellations as it relates to geographical distances and surveying, when they also lost the seemingly hand-in-glove engineering savvy to build those fantastic structures of massive and precisely hewn blocks.

The so-called cavemen of "prehistoric times" were actually the progeny of the Sages, the Apkallu, the fish-like ancestors (memorialized as mermaids) who survived the Deluge, and then began the great precession-derived building and mapping projects of the post-Deluge, Ice Age era, and some of their offspring became "cavemen" as they moved off into the hinterlands to live off the land and make due with stone tools and whatever metal they may have produced.

The use of metals was reserved essentially for the affluent in those days, as processed iron was worth more than gold in ancient Egypt, and bronze had to be processed by smelting together copper and tin, so the hillbilly types (I can say that 'cause I'm from Oklahoma) made-due with the stone tools which they could easily manufacture, so-much for the so-called Stone Age of our "evolutionary ancestors."

To say that those 'stone-age' relatives of their more urbane, city-slicker, and metal-buying relatives, were actually evolutionary progenitors of those ancient city slickers is like saying that the "stone age" people of the jungles of New Guinea, or from the hills of Oklahoma today, are less evolved (in a Darwinian sense) than others who are more educated and technologically sophisticated. However, some people have always gotten-by with less, and that can actually be construed as a sign of greater intelligence.

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

SUPPOSED ASTRAL EXTENSIONS TO MANKIND

With the survival of only eight humans through the Deluge, it is predictable that the progeny of this remnant developed different stories about their history as they moved away from the cradle of civilization, where the remnant disembarked in the mountain of Ararat of eastern Turkey at the close of the Deluge.

But it seems that most ancient cultures developed the notion that they were descended from the children of the sun, and they saw themselves as descended from such as the Egyptian Set of the underworld (as the sun "sets" at night), or from such as the Egyptian Horus, from whom the pharaohs were supposedly descended, as the dead pharaoh, represented by Osiris, overcame the evil one known as Set (which means underworld), the bringer of darkness at night, to resurrect as the son of Osiris, the risen sun Horus, who overcame the evil Set to bring forth light.

The brothers Osiris and Set were said to be children of the creator of all, the sun god Atum-Re, who was said to have self-created on the primordial mound, which was the mountain in the pre-Deluge Garden of Eden, from which flowed the four great rivers mention in Genesis. The Great Pyramid is symbolic of the so-called primordial mound of the Zep Tepi, the First Time, which the ancient Egyptians said was on the huge pre-Deluge island, confirmed by geology to have been the pre-Flood super-continent called Pangea, which broke apart (runaway plate tectonics) to form the continents of the post-Deluge world.

I cover the dynamics of the Deluge in great detail with my book *Old Earth? Why Not!*, but a brief and interesting note here which is one proof of the rapid deposition of sediments on the continents, is that within those vast sedimentary layers, which are often stacked like pancakes with billions of creatures entombed therein (99% of which are marine creatures), are iron-rich minerals which oriented to the direction that the magnetic pole was at the time of the sedimentary deposition.

These magnetic reversals occurred while the sediments were accumulating to form the massive sedimentary layers which we see up on the continents, and these same reversals are reflected in lava rocks on the ocean-floor near the mid-oceanic rift zones which took only about two weeks to cool into hard rock, so obviously, the magnetic

reversals were occurring within a matter of days, and therefore the sediments up on the continents were accumulated there within a matter of days, in fact, during about one year's time, as described, like an entry in a ship's log, by Noah about the Deluge in Genesis.

As also described in my first book, the lack of radial tension-cracks in the now-folded sedimentary rock-layers of the mountains shows that those sedimentary layers were still wet and soft when the folding occurred, during the mountain uplifts, that is, the mountains rose at the close of the Deluge (so the Flood water did not cover the current mountains), and so, the ancient primordial mound, symbolized with the Great pyramid, is ruined somewhere under thousands of feet of deluge sediments.

Most of the exposed lava rock of the earth are pillow basalts, which are dark iron-rich and silica-poor volcanic extrusions which look like stacks of pillows, and which look that way because they extruded-up into overlying water, that was during the Deluge when run-away plate tectonics were separating Pangea, and oceanic plates were diving rapidly under continental plates to heat at depth and rise as batholiths under Flood lain sediments, and continental plates cracked from extension forces which allowed basalt to flow up from the mantle of the earth into the Deluge water to become pillow basalts.

Mount Ararat in eastern Turkey is a mountain of pillow basalts that rose-up through the receding Flood waters (which slid off the continents into the then deepening ocean basins), but Genesis says that Noah's Ark landed in the Mountains of Ararat, so not necessarily on that biggest mountain in that mountainous pillow-basalt area, nonetheless, you can see that the mountains on which the remnant landed had just risen-up through the receding Deluge waters, and the other mountains of folded sedimentary layers (like the Himalayas) were rising-up because of regional compression, as continental crustal plates crashed into other continental plates (such as the India plate into the Asia plate, to form the Himalayas).

Early on, the progeny of Noah (also known as Manu, Noe, Oannes, Ziasudra, etc.) Began to worship the sun god, rather than the God of Noah, and the sun god was to them symbolic of Adam, the first man, whom the Egyptians referred to as Atum-Re, the self-created form of the sun god, who was the first man in the Zep Tepi, on the original primordial mound, which had emerged from the waters at creation. So this was an early form of ancestor worship, with the Pharaohs' being the progeny of the sun god Atum (Adam) Re, as the then recently having died Osiris pharaoh resurrected as the next Horus pharaoh, like the sun returns from the underworld to resurrect at dawn. (From Re we get ray, as in sun ray).

The sons of Atum-re(Adam) were the good Osiris and the evil Set, and Set killed his good brother, and that good brother, Osiris, resurrected as the new sun, Horus, Osiris' son (the next pharaoh), to overcome the evil deeds of Set. In the Biblical account, Seth (Set) is the Horus figure because he replaced his brother Abel who had been killed by the evil Cain, so it seems that the ancient Egyptians confused the story, made Cain (Osiris) to be the victim, instead of Abel, and the actual replacement for the murdered Abel, Seth, was made the bad guy (Set) who killed Osiris, and thereby, as they made Cain (Osiris) to be the good guy, they completely changed the lines of the good and the evil in pre-Deluge times.

Apparently, pre-Deluge clans had already bastardized the story of Cain, Abel, and Seth to symbolize the battle of the sun's light, the supposed elixir of life, against darkness, the harbinger of death and hibernation, and they deliberately juxtaposed the players in the drama to make the good guy into the bad guy, and to make the new good guy, Osiris, who was actually Cain, to have the son Horus, who was actually the Seth character replacing the murdered Abel (he who was murdered actually by Cain), to tout this replacement "savior" Horus (actually Seth) as symbolic of all that is good, the symbol of the "resurrected" sun at dawn.

The Manu of the Rig Veda of ancient India was said to have been a child of the sun, and the Mountain of Manu, to the west of the Great Pyramid, was the land of the Setting sun, the land of death, the land where the dead sun (where the dead pharaoh is protected by Osiris in the underworld) rejuvenates as the new pharaoh, symbolized by

the ensuing new dawn sun, so the mass death that enveloped the world with the Deluge, which was survived by Thoth (the "heart of Re, which brings back the sun daily") and the Seven Sages, is characterized with the symbol of death, in the case of the Mountain of Manu, and with the symbol of life after death, as the Hindu Manu was the progenitor of the new people who repopulated the earth after the pre-Kali yuga cataclysm of the mass death, which was Noah's Flood, survived by Manu (Noah) and the Seven Rishis, who survived that Deluge which was noted by all the ancient civilizations and many tribal traditions.

According to the ancient Babylonian tradition, the fish-humans Oannes and the Seven Apkallu survived the Deluge which was sandwiched between ten pre-Deluge kings and a line of post-Deluge kings noted by Berosus (which properly should be counted back to about 2200 B.C., as previously reasoned), and additionally as Alexander the Great wrote that the Babylonians had been making precise astronomical measurements since 1903 years before the date of his writing at 331 B.C., so Babylon (Sumer) began in 2234 B.C., which lines-up nicely with the Global Flood Model (GFM).

The ancient Babylonians said that the reigns of the ten pre-Deluge kings lasted the precession number of 432,000 years (120 saris of 3,600 years each), so as we discussed, like the Hindu yugas of time which are multiples of 432,000 years, it is apparent that humans could not have been counting years that far back (even if the world was as the Darwinists say), and the likelihood that universal precession number, which is represented with the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid, would just happen to be the number of years until a worldwide cataclysm is obviously highly problematic, so since precession numbers symbolically dominate so many ancient legends, it is obvious that the number 432 is a manifestation of their ancient measurements of the precession of earth's axis with the archaeometer. There can be no other reason.

Oannes was seen as a sort of sea monster, but a great educator and civilizer, who went below the sea at night (Set sun), and who rose the next morning to continue his good works, despite his seemingly monstrous reptilian nature, a sort of fear and loathing,

but with respect, sort of thing, like the pharaohs' wearing cobras on their head-garbs, and like the Nagas of India who were snake-worshippers, and who were reputed to have been the progeny of Asshur (also the father of Azura Mazdas of Persia), who was a son of Shem, and who was the founder of the earliest dynasty of Assyria (as Pusur-Asshur I).

This Asshur was the patron ancestor-god of the Assyrians for centuries, and so we see more veneration of created beings (ancestor worship) as if they were not corporal, like Adam was worshiped as Atum, a facet of the sun god, and as Noah was worshiped as the fish-man Oannes, the sun god, who set at night to return the next day to help mankind in his monstrous reptilian sort of way. The ancient Babylonians, who were closely integrated with the ancient Assyrians, worshiped the sun god Shamash, the namesake of Shem, who was the father of Asshur, so all in the family.

The Azuras who had moved south into India to become the snake-worshipping Naga-Dravidians (who "charm" snakes to this day) adopted Kasyapa as the sun god, who was not a real person, but was the sun god who was the father of everything in creation, a god of solar pan-spermia. Another ancient sun god of India was Agni, who is mentioned with precession numbers in the Vedic legends, as previously noted, and who was said to breathe life into newborns when they open their mouths, just as breath supposedly returns to the sun god when a person dies, when the Egyptians performed the ceremony of the opening of the mouth, as was true with the associated component of their solar religion where the soul dies with Osiris, but then resurrects with Horus (the namesake for the word hours).

This notion of the sun being the source of everything, including the breath of life, was rampant when Sundaland and the Pacific islands were being settled, as those ancient Lapita people also thought that the breath of life could be captured in statues, like the Egyptians thought that dead souls could manifest in statues, in amulets, hamulets, as it were, named after Noah's son Ham, the Khem who helped found Egypt, and whose namesake is also the term Chem in chemistry, and Cam in Gulf of Cambay (of northwestern India, where are some submerged ice Age cities), the Cam in Cambodia,

and with the Ham in Hampi of southern India. It is corroborative that the ancient Cam writing of Cambodia was derivation of the ancient Sanskrit writing from India.

This spirit in the breath from the sun god could create magic on earth through the spirits' earthly homes, from the amulets and statues which were so revered by the ancients to have been affective spirit abodes. The huge stone heads of Easter Island, a few hundred miles west of south America, are representative of these earthly homes for spirits, for the earthly astral-doubles of the astral entities which are stars, or are of their supposed father, the sun. It is a sort of astral projection, with the ancestors affecting the happenings on earth by magic, through their amulet or statuary earthly-homes, the type of idolatry condemned in the Bible.

Is it not remarkable that God blew into molded clay (an amulet, so to speak) to make Adam come alive? This event of the six days of creation has obviously since been memorialized with this astral-projection notion that the sun and stars can inhabit animate and inanimate objects, a sort of limited pantheism which excludes the true Creator, this is quite a strange state of affairs, as the sun was mislabeled to be the creator of everything, which is of course an oxymoronic notion, because a created thing can't possibly be also the creator of itself.

This spirit-double of a being was known by the ancient Egyptians to be the person's ka, his astral double, who could also become a star, or a consort with Osiris and Horus and the father, Atum-Re, who actually was the first man Adam, and who is memorialized with the great Sphinx, the man-lion, who symbolized Atum-Re, and who faced the rising sun (Atum-Re) of the summer solstice before the Great Pyramid of Giza.

The Sphinx is the amulet for the ka of Atum, the self-created aspect of Re, who became the first being on the primordial mound at creation, so the Great Pyramid supposedly beckons immortality because it relates distance/time of the Wheel of Time

through the dimensions of the Great Pyramid's being a microcosm of the dimensions of the earth. And by beckoning the spirit of the supposed aspect (Atum) of the creator god (Re), whose spirit as man and creator could influence the affairs of men through the amulet (the Sphinx) for his ka, the great Sphinx, facing due east from the base of the Great Pyramid, was the centerpiece of the ancient Egyptian religio-political state.

The ancient historian Constantinius Manasses said that dynastic ancient Egypt (when the Great Pyramid was built) began 1663 years before the date 526 B.C., when the Egyptian dynastic line was ended by the army of Cambyses of Persia, so the Great Pyramid and the Egyptian civilization of this post-Deluge era were begun in 2188 B.C., again fitting nicely within the chronology for the GFM (the Global Flood Model).

Kush, a son of Cham (Khem in Egypt), was quite the ranger like his father, and this son Kush founded the first dynasty in Mesopotamia at his namesake city of Kish, and the nation of Ethiopia was known as the Land of Kush, and the mountains to the northeast of the Indus-Sarasvati civilization are the Hindu-Kush, and a territory there is called Kash (Kush)-mere, so we see that this Kush, the father of Nimrod, and son of Cham, was a dominant figure early during the post-Deluge repopulation of the earth.

It is corroborative that God told Noah where in the world his three sons' progenies would settle, with those of Shem settling essentially in western Asia, and those of Japheth settling in eastern and western Europe, and those of Cham allowed the exploration and settlement of the rest of the regions of the world. And so, as the seafaring Canaanites (Phoenicians), Khemites (Egyptians), and Tamils (Naga-Dravidians) were the progenies of Cham (as well as of Asshur, a son of Shem, in the case of the Tamils of early India), we see that Cham's offspring had the mathematical and astronomical knowledge to achieve the great surveying and mapping projects that are evidenced with the precession-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid, and with the maps of the ancient sea kings, showing that these children of Cham were aggressively settling in many parts of the globe, in search of riches and comfort, leaving behind for us to see their most ancient rock-hewn terraced plazas, pyramids, and temples, which defy the notion that they were built by unsophisticated proto-

cavemen plunking along in crude canoes with a few rock and stick-tools to bump into lands over the distant horizons of the sea, with their fingers in the wind, and not much else of a clue.

And the ships which the children of Cham built to navigate the globe sometimes symbolized the celestial voyage which royalty would take in their afterlife, as we saw the buried seagoing ships near the Great Pyramid that were the ka's (the doubles) of the "solar boats" which carried the gods of the Egyptians during their voyages across the sky and into the netherworld (like the sun sets), to return later in the solar boat of Horus, the risen sun.

The notion of boats for the afterlife was also prevalent among the Ice Age Europeans, who sent their heroes off into the sunset in their boats which had been set ablaze, like the sun setting into the netherworld at dusk. And many tribes of Asia have the same tradition to send the dead off in boats with torches to the netherworld, like the Egyptians believed that the god-men entered the bark of Re, or the bark of Horus, to sail around the spherical celestial ocean, as the sun and constellations move in their orderly paths along that "arch of the sky," and so, the "round face of the earth" could be measured with the archaeometer, as evidenced with the astronomically-derived dimensions of the Great Pyramid of Giza.

Spherical geometry is the basis of modern astronomy, because the stars do seem to move around a sphere as they follow their paths, to seem to rise and move across the arch of the sky to disappear again over the horizon, and then to continue on their paths "under the earth," to rise the next evening to complete the circuits around the sphere of the celestial ocean.

And the ancients thought that they could experience immortality as passengers in a solar boat, or in a stellar boat, that would ride on the spherical face of the "ocean" of the universe, which symbolized the cataclysmic global Deluge which covered the

spherical face of the earth, on which the remnant eight survived in their "boat" which later was symbolized as the solar boat of life, the boat for one to escape eternal death, like the remnant eight used the earthly boat to survive the total destruction of the Deluge.

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

RELIGION OF PRECESSION FROM THE ANCIENTS

Just as the ancient Phoenicians told curious potential high-seas navigators from competing nations that they might fall off of the edge of the globe, or be eaten by dreadful sea monsters, should they decide to navigate the high seas, so also, the priest-hoods of the other sun-worshipping civilizations of the Ice Age went about their business of consolidating their political power by claiming mystical knowledge about the celestial realms which supposedly affected life on earth through the statues and amulets which played such a meaningful role in the lives of those ancients that those ancients thought the celestial powers could cause or prevent human events.

And because celestial precession-measuring with the archaeometer by the Ice Age ancients for their precise mapping and surveying was the trade-secret of some of the rich and powerful in those days, who vigorously guarded their knowledge (in order to have the upper-hand in daily dealings), and because the precession measurement numbers are evident in the architectures, religious legends, stone-circles, and number systems of those ancients, it is evident that to hold a relative monopoly on their knowledge of the methodology to measure the movements of the constellations, which the ancients considered to be their starry celestial afterlife homes, would entail the control of building projects, and associated trade, and political decisions, because these elites better understood the supposed celestial homeland, which ostensibly

affects life on earth through the animate and the inanimate, and therefore, they would dominate religious life, and so then, engender much sway with the people of those burgeoning Ice Age civilizations.

In ancient Egypt, during the few centuries of serious pyramid building which followed the Deluge, the Sages, the Apkallu, the Rishis, the great civilizers, carried forth for their progenies the lofty math/astronomy and associated engineering skills which manifested in that magnificent stone-block edifice of astronomically-derived dimensions, the Great Pyramid of Giza, there on the ancient Prime Meridian, from where the geographical distances and directions were triangulated according to the rate of precession, with the archaeometer, to be recorded as the maps of the ancient sea kings, which show startlingly accurate geographical locations, so accurate that such accuracy would not be matched until modern times.

Those ancient masters of "celestial mapping" carried such clout that they were seen as gods by subsequent generations, because they had come-over from the previous world when people lived much longer, in the pre-Deluge "Golden Age," the Zep Tepi of the Egyptians, when the Akhus (human-lions, like Atum) lived great numbers of years, but then all went sour, and the "gods" became angry with humanity, and so, brought the Deluge to purge the evil from the earth, and the dead, like Osiris, the symbolic king of the Zep Tepi, rose victorious as his own son Horus, the sun of the dawn, who rises to rejuvenate in the new post-Deluge world, which, according to the ancients, happened because the World Tree was shaken when the sun, circa 2400 B.C., moved into its new Aries house, and so then, the World Tree, atop which resides the Dragon, was shaken to cause the Deluge.

After being retrieved from his wooden coffin which supposedly floated on the water to become a part of the symbolic world tree of the temple of Baalbeck in Canaan, Osiris was said to have been buried at Sokar, which is the Giza Plateau, where are the Sphinx and Great Pyramid. And in being buried in the earth, the dead symbolic king Osiris from the pre-Deluge world was thereby entombed in the earth like the victims of the Deluge had been entombed in the earth, within the sedimentary layers caused by the global flood.

But this Osiris lived-on through his son Horus, the morning sun, because he knew the celestial way to immortality, based upon the knowledge of the imagined drama of the stars as they appear to move along the horizon, causing the sun to come alive in new houses every 2,160 years, because of the slow wobble of the earth's axis, at the top of which is Draco, the Dragon, who can be imagined to be the engine of this precession of the constellations.

In the night sky over Egypt circa 2200 B.C., when the Great Pyramid and sphinx were being built, the constellation of Orion "the Hunter" was thought by the Egyptians to have been the ka(spirit-double) of Osiris, the king from the First Time, from the Zep Tepi, who was then betrayed by his cosmic brother Set and the 72 conspirators (the rate of precession) at the time of the shaking of the World Tree (the Djed in Egypt) which supposedly caused the Deluge.

The constellation Orion (Osiris) seemed to stand-up during its passage along the arch of the sky, and at the summer solstice when the Nile peaks, those ancient Egyptians saw that Orions seemed to rise from the horizon just before the sun peeked-up at dawn, so they equated the resurrected Orion (Osiris) with the rising longest summer sun, the resurrected new pharaoh, sun Horus, which in those centuries on the summer solstice was rising in front of the star Regulus, the heart of the constellation Leo, the lion, the man-lion who was Atum (actually Adam, who with his offspring were symbolized as lions (the Akhu, the Shining Ones, who recited formulae like precessions maths, they were the Sages, some of whom survived the Deluge), as with the lion-figure of the sphinx, which was said to have been the living image of Atum, that is, the Sphinx was the statue (hamulet, or amulet) in which abided the astral spirit, the ka of Atum, who was the first man, the first Shining One, the first Sage, and self-created aspect of the sun god Re.

So humans were seen as manifestations of the sun and stars, as astral extensions to create humans (children of the sun), and animals, and even inanimate things, like the

sphinx, which was said to have been the living image of Atum, and like the three Pyramids of Giza (one of which is the Great Pyramid), which are aligned like Orion's Belt of the constellation of Orion (Osiris), the pre-Deluge king who "resurrected."

The new pharaoh was the enlightened new son (Horus) of the sun, who was ushered in with Osiris' annual resurrection, just before dawn on the summer solstice every year, when the sun was beginning to leave its house in Taurus for Aries, on the horizon straight to the east from Giza, at the rate of 72 years/degree, the transition which just previously had supposedly caused the deluge, which evidently occurred barely this side of 2400 B.C. So one more zodiac age from about 2350 B.C. (Forward 2,160 years through Aries) was at about 200 B.C., when a shaking of the world Tree was then expected by many, but never happened when the sun entered its then new house of Pisces. Obviously, the ancients quickly learned that a cataclysm does not occur with every change of the sun's house every 2,160 years, which many religio-precession sages of astronomy and astrology were at that time predicting.

The change from one age of the zodiac to next, because of precession, had only been previously witnessed by the eight fish-humans who survived the Deluge, when the sun moved from its house in Taurus (the Bull) into its then new house in Aries (the Ram) at around 2350 B.C., so since the World Tree folks thought that the tree was shaken when the sun moved into its new house every 2,160 years, predictions of calamity ran rampant wherever earth-hexagon math and astronomy and their bi-produced astrological religions were flourishing, which was throughout the Middle East, in Central America, south America, east Asia, and India.

But no global cataclysm has happened since the Deluge, as the sun has now entered its third house since then, now in the constellation of Aquarius, having just vacated Pisces. But students of Mayan precession religion say that the year 2012 A.D., according to their take on the state of the sun's transition into Aquarius, will be the time to expect a new sun, so to speak, after another global cataclysm, the exact nature of which is unclear, and so, I suppose "unknown."

Although there has been only one global cataclysm which men have recorded, the Deluge, it is a bit odd that people through-out the ages have looked to a time after 2,160 more years when the house of the sun would again change, and so, another global cataclysm would supposedly ensue because the World Tree of ancient religions would then again be shaken. But we have had just one global cataclysm within the three sun house-changes since about 2400 B.C., so what's the point with these precession-related chronologies of many ancient traditions?

There are no accounts of a global catastrophe from 2,160 years before the Deluge, that would have been at circa 4500 B.C., when Hancock and Schoch would have us believe that the ancients were measuring precession and building advanced megaliths, and so, would have noted that supposed change of the sun's house, but there are no records of a sun house-change then, nor of any global cataclysm which precession religionists would have expected then, so here we now have four sun house-changes which might have caused global cataclysms. But does this so-called World Tree really do any shaking at the expected times? Apparently not so.

The only documented global cataclysm in human history is the Deluge, which did happen to have occurred at the time of a sun house-change, but the other house-changes came with no pop, no fizz, and therefore, religio-sciences based upon precession arithmetic are plainly specious, and are nothing more than vain attempts to derive eternal meanings from the movements of created things, because from stars and their movement, we are supposed to determine things eternal. This is the ultimate merger of science with religion to attempt to explain purpose through science, in other words, it's an absurd attempt to quantify the eternal.

With the Babylonians figuring 432,000 years (120 saris of 3,600 years each) before the Deluge back to the creation, and the ancient Hindus counting multiples of 432,000 years in between global cataclysms (of which there is evidence of actually only one, the Deluge), and with Herodotus saying that some Egyptians said that their

civilization went back the precession number of 10,800 years, and other Egyptians saying that the Bennu bird (the Phoenix) returns after half of a precession cycle, after 12,954 years, to start a new post-cataclysmic world, and since the only cataclysm mentioned in Egyptian history is the Deluge, it is evident that these groups were measuring chronologies by celestial math, and not by true years.

And the Mayans counted back precessionally the "suns," which supposedly have been global cataclysms at multiple episodes of sun house changes through millions of precession-number-counted years, nonetheless, we see that only one global cataclysm has actually occurred which vividly lingered in the collective-mind of the ancients, the Deluge.

But the other cataclysms claimed to have occurred (of which there is no geological evidence) go back impossibly long, and clearly precession-number-based, amounts of time, therefore are lacking evidences of buildings, or signs of developing culture, or historical records, from the supposed 8,000 years (or 432,000 years) between when the great megalithic structures were built circa 2,000 B.C., and when these precession-counters would have been counting the precession-denominated numbers of years mentioned above, and so presumably leave signs of their precession-counting culture, certainly from by circa 10,000 B.C., if not all the way back 432,000 years, to when "early cavemen" would have supposedly begun that big precession count of years (with their fingers, and toes?).

The Bennu (Bennyx, the Phoenix) Bird of Egypt was said to have landed on the phallus of Osiris to rejuvenate him, to rebirth him, as his son Horus, the new Dawn sun, who rises in a new house every 2,160 years, and so, is the one constant through the Wheel of Time, when the house for the sun changes, but the occupant of the merry-go-round of changing houses, the sun, does not, as does not that entity atop the celestial pole, the dragon, who seems to be the engine of the Wheel of Time, as the constellations seems to rotate around his high place which does not move from the celestial axis of the earth.

The Bennu bird was also thought to immolate himself upon a pyre of fire (symbolizing the sun) when he returned, and then would reincarnate as resurrected Bennu bird for the then post-cataclysmic new age, and would fly back into the heavens, to return again later after presumably six more sun house-changes, to usher in another post-cataclysmic new age, which according to some ancient Egyptian buffs was almost 13,000 years ago (half a precession cycle ago, 12,960 years), and so, like the Mayan religionists, they are now expecting another global cataclysm, as it is again time for the supposed return of the Phoenix (Bennu bird), to usher in a new age, and to reincarnate and fly back to the heavens as a sign that life continues after global cataclysms.

Because the Ice Age is commonly thought to have ended about that 13,000 number of years ago (which is "coincidentally" about half of a precession cycle ago), it is presumed by Hancock and his ilk that the widespread ancient legends about the global Deluge were actually describing the sea level rise at the end of the Ice Age when about 25 million square miles of lowlands succumbed to the sea. But we have seen that this notion is as absurd as it is convenient for the likes of Hancock and Schoch because they can say that the Deluge did occur at the precession time of half a precession cycle ago (when pop science says that the Ice Age melted and sea level rose a few hundred feet), but they, in so doing, must ignore the plain language of hundreds of ancient legends that the Deluge was a global cataclysm.

And they must claim to see what is not actually in the geological record, and they must explain why other precession religionists, contradictorily, say that the cataclysms caused by the shaking of the World Tree are global, and not merely localized calamities of water or fire (and the over 500 ancestral legends about global cataclysm are all about the Deluge), yet Hancock and Schoch blatantly bastardize these traditions such that the Deluge which covered the earth was "really" just a sea level rise engulfing a bit of the edges of the continental landmasses, to fit with what popular science says about the timing of the end of the Ice Age.

This unconscionable distortion of the facts in their attempts to fit pop science with precession religion, astrological faith, and new age karma, is intriguing to observe evolve, as the only way out for the naysayers of the Genesis account is to go their route of blatant and tortuous distortions of the evidences. The ancient accounts are clear that the worldwide Deluge occurred within human history, at the time of a house-change for the sun, which was circa 2350 B.C., when the sun was moving from Taurus (the Bull) into Aries (the Ram), statues and gods of which were legion in the ancient world, along with the dragon of Draco, the lions of the sun god (and his progeny), and the serpent/dragon of Draco, which was associated with the sun god, such as the sun god Quetzacoatl of the Mayans, who was depicted in a rock sculpture as the sun with a serpent-head coming forth from its center.

At the (pre-Mayan) Olmec stepped Pyramid of Kukulcan (another name of Quetzacoatl) in southern Mexico, the shadow of the serpent, symbolizing the sun god, undulates up the steps of that great pyramid of sun worship as progresses the morning of the spring equinox, the time when life is thought to regenerate. This serpent of the sun is also depicted in ancient art sculpture as a plumed serpent, and in fact, Quetzacoatl and Kukulcan both mean plumed or feathered serpent.

Sounds like the feathers of the Bennu (Bennyx) bird of Egypt, the Phoenix, who when working with the movements of the sun into its new house would allegedly come to earth to die and rise again at the time of a global cataclysm, to fly up again into the heavens, where is the sun, and where is the serpent Draco, who seems to lord over the whole precession process from his unchanging position high above the earth's axis at the apex of the celestial sphere which encompasses the sphere of the earth.

The Egyptian Horus king, the risen sun, the new pharaoh, was symbolized as a hawk in the ancient hieroglyphic writings, and the pharaoh wore a snake amulet over his forehead, and the hood of the cobra, the uraeus, on his head as a sign of celestial wisdom, cunning, and virtual omnipotence, so here we see another link that the serpent at the top of the Djed, the world Tree of the Egyptians, was perhaps a flying serpent, who was symbolized by both the Bennu bird of precession, and the hawk of Horus, the sun god, who was often associated with the serpent in the ancient world,

like the self-proclaimed children of the sun of ancient India, the Nagas of Asshur (who was a son of Shem), who worshiped the serpent, and who obviously saw the serpent of the sun as their father.

And because they were precession-savvy with their stone-circles and their precession-number-embodied megalithic ceremonial buildings, like at Arunachela in southern India, which is the base 6 number 48 degrees east of Giza, and as the sun temple at Angkor Wat in Cambodia is 72 degrees east of Giza, and Sao Pa of the ancient Jomon on Taiwan is 90 degrees east of Giza, and Pachamac in Peru is 144 degrees east of Giza, they also saw this serpent as being of Draco, at the top of the universe, there unchanging, and working with the predictably-moving sun, so that mankind can survive the supposed shaking -of-the-World-tree caused global cataclysms, the Deluge being allegedly but one of a series of these, which supposedly occurred after impossibly too long to have actually been counted numbers of years, so plainly, here we are dealing with merely calculated precession-denominated epochs of time which were schemed by the ancient precession religionists, who revered the Dragon atop the world Tree, and who imagined that he controls the supposed predictably periodic cataclysms.

Much of the world was gripped with this precession religion deriving from the guarded knowledge by the ancient elites about the precession of the earth's axis, and about how the rate of precession was utilized to measure and map the earth, so now, we still see a preoccupation with such in the world today, as people seek-out the meaning of life by measuring the movements of the stars and planets, through astrology, seeking meaning in the movements of created entities, rather than seeking meaning in the creator of those things.

The religions based upon the movements of the sun, planets, and stars continue to have huge followings today, predicated upon this ancient precession knowledge which enabled the ancients to effectively chart the surface sphere of the earth by charting the movements of the sun and stars along the apparent celestial sphere of the universe so in quoting the occultists, "as it is above, so it is here below," we see that the celestial bodies are supposedly some-how alive and have influence on the affairs of

humankind, and thereby; unfortunately, we today have a woefully serious and deep-seeded spiritual pandemic, with humans worshipping the creation, rather than the Creator, and this is the ultimate spiritual deception.

EPILOGUE

As I continue to read more about the submerged megaliths in various parts of the world, the profusion of them is almost mind-boggling. Submerged megalithic ruins are said (by the local fishermen) to extend intermittently from near Mahabalipuram, off the southeast coast of India, down along that coast about two hundred miles to the southern tip of India, these are all of the ancient kingdom of Kumari Kandam, but who will explore, map, and film them? Will it be you?

And Ibrahim Darwish of the Department of Antiquities of Egypt says that there are about 35 submerged sites extending west from Alexandria, from the submerged ruins of Herakleion, west to Sollom, which is about a hundred-twenty miles of submerged megalithic sites, so obviously, there is much more investigating to be done, but who will do it?

We must pressure archaeologically-minded institutions to spend some money to explore this virtually untapped submerged world of archaeological interest, it is a travesty that more has not been done to this point in time, but the "submergics" are down there, just waiting to be fully documented by camera, and then to be explained vis-a'-vis the timing of the end of the Ice Age, the end of it which must have been much later than is popularly declared by conventional scientists.

The website of the Hellenic (Greek) Ministry of Culture says that there are submerged megalithic ruins off Plytra, Platygiali, Astakos, and Abdera, and ruins are said to be off Epidauros there near Athens, so a rich field of subjects awaits the underwater photographer in the Greek isles, so let's go. And the submerged city off Elafonisi Island, about sixty miles northwest of Crete, is just begging to be photographed more fully.

The submerged ruins off Elafonisi are twenty-one acres of tightly constructed hewn megalithic building remains, complete with grids of streets, just like the Mycenaen constructions still onshore, which do resemble the ancient constructions in the Andes, in the South Pacific, in North Africa, and in southern Spain, the ruins of the ancient city-states of the ice Age precession navigators, who were navigating the globe during the Ice Age, laying hold of mineral-rich lands and then building these megalithic structures.

The many submergie sites off southern Spain of "Atlantis" (off Chipiona, Roga, Huelva, and Tarifa) look like those still onshore at Niebla, so they are obviously built around the same time, around 2000 B.C., and then the ice Age ended to submerge "Atlantis," a name after Atlas (the namesake of the nearby Atlas Mountains of Morocco), who is said to have been a son of Sidon, also known as the ancestor god Poseidon (Father Sidon), and who apparently joined forces with the advanced navigators of his original homeland of the patriarch Canaan (who was a son of Ham, and Sidon's father) to navigate, map, and settle in much of the world.

Plato wrote that Solon of Egypt at around 600 B.C. said that Atlantis went under 9,000 years before that time, but he also said that Athenian kings of Greece (of circa 1500 B.C.), Erechtheus, Cecrops, and Erichthonius, were fighting against the Atlanteans in the Mediterranean at the time that Atlantis (and the Greek sites mentioned above, and the rest of the submergies world wide) went under, so obviously, a zero was added to 900 years for the date of the submergence of Atlantis. It is certainly odd that Plato, a Greek, did not notice this discrepancy, however, the Greeks were in awe of the Egyptians, and seemed to hang-on their every word, so it seems that Plato brushed this discrepancy under the rug.

The extensive submerged ruins off Lebanon (Canaan) also beg to be fully photographed, these submerged ruins of ancient Sidon (son of Canaan) and Yarmuta, off the coast of Lebanon, have rarely been seen, so I ask that somebody get over there and film them for the world to see, it's too important to not be common knowledge, so let's do it.

Submerged megalithic ruins of the ancient kingdom of Ys are said to be on the shallow seafloor of the Bay of Douarnenez, off the western coast of France, near the beach of Le Ris, near the coast town of Brest, and the ruins of a submerged city-state are reputed to be on the bottom of Britain's Cardigan Bay, off the coast of Wales (the submerged ruins of Cantre'r Gwaelod), as well as, off the Isles of Scilly, and off Cornwall in Britain (the submerged ruins of Lyonesse), so let's get rolling.

The world needs to know about the many ruins on the shallow seafloor which were submerged when the Ice Age ended for sea level to rise and cover about 25 million square miles of land world wide, when the great Indus, Egyptian, and Sumerian civilizations went into decline, as those regions turned to dust with the end of the Ice age, when the great migrations of people groups, such as of the "Sea Peoples," began in response to the then drastically changing climate, and to the sea level rise which consumed so much of their settled land.

The ancient Greco-Roman geographer Strabo wrote (in his *Geography* 7-2.1) that the Celts of southern Britain said that much land off the Cornwall coast succumbed to the sea long ago, and the ancient Roman historian Diodorus Siculus wrote (in his *Bibliotheca Historica*, book 5, chapter 47,4) about a legend from Samothrace, which is an island in the northern Aegean, off the northwest coast of Turkey, about 50 miles southeast from Abdera of northeast Greece:

The inhabitants who were caught in the flood ran up to higher regions of the island. And when the sea kept rising higher and higher, they prayed to the native gods, and since their lives were spared, to commemorate their rescue, they set up boundary stones around the entire circuit of the island, and dedicated altars upon which they offer sacrifices even to the present day."

From the preceding passage from Diodorus Siculus, we can see that the ancients of Samothrace experienced a limited sea level rise, the limited sea level rise caused by the end of the Ice Age, and obviously, not the global encompassing catastrophe which was the Deluge of Noah (who was known as Deucalion to the Greeks)l which occurred about eight hundred years before this limited sea level rise described by the ancient inhabitants of Samothrace, there in the northern Aegean.

On the shallow seafloor in the north Sea, some 60 miles northwest of the German city of Bremerhaven, and about 5 miles east of the island of Helgoland, are the legendary submerged ruins of Basileia. The ruins of the megalithic palace of this Ice Age city-state have been noted by divers, but someone should dive there to photograph those ruins which undoubtedly will look similar to the polygonal megalithic block walls and citadels of the submergies off southern Spain and Greece, and to those off the northern coast of Egypt.

We have seen that the dimensions of Egypt's Great Pyramid at Giza are a reduced embodiment of the dimensions of the earth, and so, our nautical-mile system is from the same mold as the ancient system which assigned the base-perimeter length of the Great Pyramid to be the equivalent of half a nautical mile (1,760 royal cubits of 20.632 inches each), therefore, both systems relate time to distance, in the case of the ancient system, by the rate of precession (with the archaeometer), and in the case of the modern system, by measuring the rate of the apparent movement of the sun during a 24 hour period (with Harrison's Chronometer), both predicated on the earth hexagon to establish the radius length of the earth, so the systems are essentially one and the same, both measuring celestial body movements vis-a'-vis their positions relative to positions on the earth, "measuring the round face of the earth on the arch of the sky," as the ancients Olmecs used to say.

Ever wonder why there are 1,760 yards per statute mile? It is because the ancestral knowledge of the subdivision of the base-perimeter length of the Great Pyramid is the root of this, arbitrary at first glance, subdivision of the statute mile into 1,760 yards. There were 1,760 royal cubits to the base of the Great Pyramid, and there are 1,760 yards per statute mile, so this number is obviously a remnant of the ancient recollection from the times of the ancient sea kings during the Ice Age, when the Greek Pyramid was built, and when the ancients were navigating and settling the globe, including England (from where our statute mile system originates).

And before the recent advent of the metric system in the Olympics, the athletes ran the 440 and 880 yard runs, obviously based upon the number of cubits of one base side and of two base sides of the Great Pyramid. The precession rate-derived royal cubit length standard (20.632 inches) was mostly lost through the millennia after the Ice Age, with new length standards, not based on precession, coming into vogue, but these ancient subdivision numbers are plainly grounded in the surveying technique for the Great Pyramids, so point this out to the naysayers, it is more hard evidence for the connection between the ancient precession system and our modern system of earth measuring.

Remember too that 12 inches to the foot, and 36 inches to the yard, are base 6 denominated, not base 5 or 10 denominated, as we would expect if the ancient number systems evolved when "cave-men" supposedly began to count their fingers and toes, which is what the Darwinists would predict, according to their dogma. Base 6 was the foundation of the ancient number systems, so it is no coincidence that the base 6 number of 24 hours per day was universally accepted as the number of hours (Horus) of the day, and not 20 hours or 25 hours as the Darwinists would predict because of cavemen's finger and toe counts for the basis of their numbering systems.

I strongly urge you to read *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings* by Charles Hapgood, he duly concludes that those maps were from ancient source maps drawn during the Ice

Age, with confirming opinions from cartography experts from the U.S. Air Force and from M.I.T., who agreed that the ancients were evidently navigating and mapping the globe during the Ice Age with incredible precision.

Point-out this material to your skeptical associates, it is a real eye-opener, and will engender much more healthy debate regarding when did the Ice Age actually end, and regarding how did the ancients effectively sail to and settle far-flung regions of the globe (when considered with the precession/hexagon mapping scheme presented in this book, *Ice Age civilizations*, and in the DVD of the same name).

The ancient precession/hexagon mapping scheme has unfortunately been co-opted to deceive millions of people today through the "science" of astrology, which uses this scheme of the ancient mapping methodology, but espouses power from the stars and their movements to affect life on earth, when in reality, the courses of the stars were designed by the Creator such that ancient clans could measure and map the earth, by measuring the rate of precessional and by applying such to simple hexagon geometry, to be enabled to measure and map the earth.

This is a wonderful testament to the obvious created design of the universe, and this design was not intended to be worshiped through astrology, because astrology is the worship of the creation, rather than the Creator. The design of the universe was for admiring, and measuring, and not for worshiping. Please understand that God explicitly condemns astrology in the Bible, and states that the worship of the creation, rather than the Creator, is futile and destructive.

Thank you for coming along on this ride, and I trust that your eyes have been opened regarding the capabilities of the ancients, and the plausibility of the Genesis account. All of the Bible is demonstrably true, even Genesis, so I hope that you now use your God-given faith to accept the Son of God, one of the triune entities of the Godhead,

Jesus Christ, who came to earth to physically die, and then rose from the dead, so that we can spiritually live with Him forever. Amen.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX 1

ARTICLE 11

FROM [HTTP://WWW.GENESISVERACITY.COM](http://www.genesisveracity.com)

GREAT PYRAMID AND THE ASTRONOMICAL MERRY-GO-ROUND

Mainstream science received a hot potato as I have determined the methodology for the math which prescribed the dimensions of the Great pyramid of Giza, please enjoy, and note that it relates to the 72 conspirators against Osiris, to the 72 virgins of Islam, to the Hindu yugas of time that are multiples of 432,000 years, to the 432,000 warriors of Valhalla, to the 432,000 years of pre-flood Babylonian kings' reigns, to the 360 year Babylonian period of time called the sari, to the 360 pre-Islamic Arab gods, to our 360 degree mapping system, to our base 60 timekeeping system, and to astrology. I hope that you send this message far and wide, as it reveals the ancient mapping and navigation underpinnings for the numerology of much of the occult world

Thanks: James I. Nienhuis

The ancient Sumerians (Babylon) used a Base Six number system because they knew that the length of one side of a six-sided polygon (that is a hexagon) is the same length as is the radius of the circle that circumscribes this hexagon.

They also knew that the constellations of the zodiac seem to rotate along the horizon like a merry-go-round at a rate of 72 years per degree (per one degree of 360 degrees) of rotation which is known as the precession of the stars. This precession results from the slow wobble of the earth's axis (like a gyroscope) which would wobble once through one full 360 degree precession in 25,920 years (as 72 years x 360 degrees equals 25,920 years/360 degrees of precession).

The determination that the constellations of the zodiac "move" along the horizon at the rate of 72 years/degree was achieved through the utilization of the Celtic Cross, which has a 360 degree-scaled circular hub that was affixed to a cross which was orientated by a plumb-bob. A facsimile of this device was discovered within the Great Pyramid of Giza, and modern versions of it have proven to be superb navigational devices (see www.CrichtonMiller.com)

Because the radius-length of a circle is the same length as is the length of one side of the hexagon that is circumscribed by this circle, the determination of the length of one side of a hexagon that is circumscribed by the circle of the earth thereby determines the radius-length of the earth. As the precession of the zodiac would complete in 25,920 years, the ancients knew that 1/6th of 25,920 years (that is 4,320 years) would represent the "movement" of the zodiac along the length of one side of the earth hexagon.

The length of one side of the earth hexagon is therefore the distance traveled by the constellations of the zodiac along the horizon during 4,320 years, and through the use of the Celtic Cross, the ancients determined the locations on the earth's surface of the beginning and end of this side of the earth hexagon, they then subdivided this distance by 7,200 (based upon Base Six, and upon their desire for a practical unit of distance), which produced the "royal mile" that is about half the length of our current mile, and that was subdivided into 1,760 "royal cubits" which are 20.632 inches each.

Each side of the base of the Great Pyramid of Giza was designated 440 units of length (times 4 equals 1,760 units) because the whole number fraction of $\pi(22/7)$ when multiplied by 40/40 gives unit lengths for 2 sides and for the height of the Pyramid (880 royal cubits and 280 royal cubits), and thereby, convenient whole numbers were established with which to efficiently construct the Pyramid.

Since the 7,200 units of distance (which are royal miles) of one side of the earth hexagon, after being multiplied by six (as there are six sides of a hexagon) results in the figure 43,200, which just happens to be the factor that the earth's circumference is to the one royal mile perimeter-length (1,760 cubits) of the Great Pyramid of Giza, and that the earth's radius-length is to the height (280 royal cubits) of the Great Pyramid, it is obvious that the ancients could "measure the arch of the sky and the round face of the earth."

In fact, the ancients accurately mapped most of the world around 2,000 B.C., and the evidences of their astro-navigational capabilities are found with the stone-circles and astronomically-aligned pyramids (both on land and sea-floor) that are located at strategic Base-Six-denominated longitudinal locations around the world, which established these megalithic sites as geographical reference points for the astronomical measurements and resultant mapping by the ancient seafarers.

Note: if the ancient Egyptians had subdivided the radius of the earth (and also therefore, one side of the earth hexagon) by 3,600 rather than 7,200, the royal mile would have identical to the nautical mile, so it is obvious that our mapping and time-keeping system are based upon the ancients' measurements of the earth's precession.

James I. Nienhuis <http://www.GenesisVeracity.com>

I hope that you contact me for interview (ph# 713-784-6618), and I encourage you to read Article #10 at the website as it puts this finding into historical context. Scientists are treating this finding as if it's kryptonite, what do you and your associates think about it? Do you see any flaws in the analysis?

APPENDAGE II

<http://www.prnewswire.co.uk/cgi/news/release?id=112524>

IS THE CELTIC CROSS REALLY THE KEY TO THE DOOR OF ANCIENT KNOWLEDGE?

LONDON, ENGLAND, November 20/PRNewswire/

--ATTN feature editors

With picture A historical researcher dropped a controversial bombshell publicly for the first time at the Questing Conference in London on Saturday 15th December turning history and religion on its head.

The Questing Conference is an annual event organized for scientists and researchers from America and the United Kingdom whose interests lie in revisionist Archaeology and History.

Crichton E.M. miller demonstrated an ancient device before a shocked audience. They were shocked because they had all seen the Celtic cross before, but had dismissed it as a religious icon rather than a scientific instrument.

The working Celtic cross explains the construction of pyramids and henges supporting the possibility of transatlantic voyages by mariners from Europe to America long before Christopher Columbus.

His live demonstration backed up with extensive research, proved beyond doubt that our prehistoric ancestors were capable of detailed surveying, astronomy, navigation, sophisticated mathematics and time keeping using the Celtic cross, which he has named an Archaeometer.

"The knowledge and wisdom were locked in stone for us to discover" he said to one reporter. "This cross is not to be confused with the Christian crucifix.

The older Pagan Celtic cross was probably absorbed in to the Christian Church along with many other ideas from pre-history; we owe the church a debt of gratitude for preserving it for our children".

"It seems that many scientific and religious minds are locked it stone too or we would have known of it earlier:"

When asked how he discovered it, he replied: "Providence, diligence and an open mind". He went on to say:

"The Celtic cross is an inspiring inheritance for everyone living in a free world, folk should have the opportunity to discover the truth about their intelligent ancestors for themselves."

When asked how and when he made the discover, he answered: "The eureka moment happened one November night in 1997. Most researchers have concentrated on how the Great Pyramid of Khufu (Cheops) was built and the stones wee moved, no one asks how it was designed.

Everything starts somewhere and I wanted to go to the beginning, how was the pyramid measured.

All buildings need the skills of a surveyor before the architect can design the construction; the Great Pyramid is the largest and most accurately designed single building in the world even by today's standards, I put together a surveying instrument

from the simple materials that were available to the Egyptians, I came up with a hand held instrument that is capable of full spherical geometry and accurate to 3 arc minutes, which according to Cambridge University is the amount that the pyramid is out by in its stellar alignments.

I went on to discover that parts of this instrument were still in a sealed chamber in the pyramid and that other parts had been removed in 1872 and now rest in the British Museum.

I have reassembled them and they work.

You see, it is the principle that counts, for the next six years my research revealed the Celtic cross for navigation, the stellar clock that they used and the ability to find longitude without a mechanical clock.

It is the rood of our mathematics and our religions".

Crichton E.M. Miller was awarded two British Patents on this ancient forgotten design in 2,000 and again in 2,001.

He has had articles on archaeology printed in Ancient American, the Italian Hera Magazine and practical Boatowner.

His work is already referenced by other researchers into ancient history.

A member of the Society of Authors and a qualified navigator, Crichton's book is one of the most profound enlightenments to come to light since the science of investigative archaeology began.

APPENDIX III

<http://heritage.scotsman.com/myths.cfm?id=2401602005>

HENGES, PYRAMIDS AND THE CELTIC CROSS HELPED ANCIENT MARINERS SAIL THE WORLD

By: Diane Maclean

From the Daily Scotsman online newspaper

Time is the most important commodity on earth. It gives order to our lives, determining whether we get to where we are meant to be and measuring out our allotted lifespan. We think we understand time and have mastered its intricacies. But how did we tell time centuries ago?

Our Neolithic ancestors looked to the sky for answers about time. Their skills were learnt from the position of the sun and moon and changes in nature. This basic time-keeping would not have given them a deep understanding of time and their place in the Universe.

But what if this picture were false? What if our distant ancestors were far from being the passive creatures upon whom time acted to their eternal ignorance? What if they had mastered time and that it was through one of the strongest icons of our past, the Celtic cross?

In his book *The Golden Thread of Time*, Crichton EM Miller looks at the possibility that what we recognize as a Celtic cross is an ancient navigational instrument.

Just such a proposal has been put forward by amateur historian, archaeologist and navigator Crichton EM Miller in his book *The Golden Thread of Time* that says he has found a tool that re-writes history:

"This magical instrument that I have discovered, hoary with age...encompasses a knowledge of the cosmos, the use and understanding of mathematics, geometry, surveying, astronomy and astrology. The secrets of this device were foundations of ancient civilizations, long before the written world."

Miller says that with this instrument he can prove that the ancients could understand time, that they could plot where they were in position to stars, and most importantly in terms of travel, used this same instrument to find longitude.

Finding longitude - the ability to determine a point east or west of a chosen north-south line, or meridian - has been sailing's greatest quest. The British navy lost so many ships because of their inability to find their position accurately, that by the 18th century the race was on to discover an instrument to help. In the 1730s when John Harrison invented his chronometer and cracked the problem of longitude, navigation was changed forever.

Most archaeologists suggest that before being able to plot longitude, intercontinental ocean travel was impossible, or if achieved, relied on luck. They point out that longitude relies on knowing local time, and where, the ask, are the ancients' clocks?

Could the stone circle at Callanish on the isle of Lewis be the remains of an ancient clock? Miller's answer is that they are right under our noses - in the henges and pyramids that exist throughout the world.

"I have discovered that these pyramids and megaliths are the clocks and calendars of the ancients," he says.

Miller believes that henges were used in the Northern hemisphere (where the pole star is higher in the sky) and pyramids in the Southern Hemisphere as "star clocks or observatories". He concludes that these sophisticated structures were designed with the aid of an instrument that we recognize from graveyards and churches, but in its original form allowed an ancient understanding of the universe and time.

"The instrument of knowledge and practical skill is the cross," reveals Miller. "The Celtic cross is a practical working tool of great depth. It was the staff of magicians."

Miller came to his understanding of the practical purpose of the Celtic cross whilst out at sea experimenting with finding the position of stars. He discovered that a simple protractor on a cross with a plumbline could define degrees. Since then, his experiments have concluded that this device can perform the minute geometric calculations necessary to build the pyramids, henges and ultimately enable timekeeping.

His theory is supported in part by a discovery in the Great Pyramid at Giza. In 1872 Waynman Dixon discovered a shaft in the Egyptian pyramid and hidden within found a number of broken objects, what look like a measuring stick, a plumb line and a hook. Miller suggests that this is part of the cross instrument used by Egyptians to measure and track the angle of stars. He postulates that the pyramid was the giant clock the Egyptians used to tell the time and that in this way Giza became the prime meridian against which local time was set throughout the rest of the world using megalithic henges or pyramids.

An ancient Mayan bowl quite clearly showing a Celtic cross. Miller also thinks that the knowledge of the cross came to Egypt from elsewhere, as evidenced by the stone henges in Britain which pre-date the pyramid at Giza. Miller believes Neolithic sailors navigated the seas with ease using their Celtic cross.

"A lot of the proof is similarity of design separated by ocean and time," he explains. "There are so many similarities in boats, language. Anomalies which cause problems to histories are solved by the early ability to navigate."

Miller has found numerous examples of cave drawings, rock art or decorative ceramics that include the Celtic cross. He has visited 26,000-year-old cave drawings

that show the angle of the stars, "proving" the ancients' accurate knowledge of the solar system.

And with his discovery of an alternative history that demonstrates we were once all "children of the earth:", Miller hopes to change the world.

"Today we're separated by concepts of nation," he says. "We have come through one of the worst centuries ever - millions slaughtered on ideas. Perhaps if we could accept that we're all interconnected we'll stop."

This is a fine idea, but one that has a long way to go. Whilst Miller has patented his ideas for a working Celtic cross, he is yet to convince academia that ocean-going travel was commonplace from the Neolithic era.

For now, Miller's cross is largely ignored. Only time will tell if he is right.

APPENDIX IV

http://www.atimes.com/atimes/South_Asia/EE02Df02.html

SOUTH ASIA----

INDIA'S UNDERWATER HERITAGE

BY: UTTARA GANGOPADHYAY

NEW DELHI -- Scientists from Chennai's National Institute of Oceanography (NIO) were routinely going through some underwater sonar pictures taken while monitoring marine pollution in the Gulf of Cambay, off the coast of Gujarat, a couple of years ago. Much to their surprise, they came across the ruins of a city. Initially, the news received mixed responses. While some believed that it was the lost city of the mythical Dwarka mentioned in ancient scriptures, others dismissed it as a probable shipwreck. The scientists launched a more intensive search last year and came up with plenty of interesting finds.

The ancient city is located at a depth of 40 meters and spread over a nine-kilometer stretch with relics from a typical Indus Valley civilization - pools with sunken steps, a granary, house foundations, drainage systems, mud roads as well as broken pots, figurines, semiprecious stones, ornaments, fossilized remains of wood and human body parts. Carbon dating of wooden pieces has revealed even more interesting facts. One piece tested by the Birbal Shahni Institute of Paleobotany in Lucknow shows it belong to 5500 B.C., while one tested by National Geophysical Research Institute, Hyderabad, belong to 7500 B.C. Although yet to be conclusively proved whether the pieces were washed to the place or belonged to the city, the findings are intriguing.

Despite its gloomy association, a shipwreck is interesting as a piece of history. It is a documentation of life on board, boat building, trade routes, cargo, etc. The wrecks turn into homes for a number of marine fauna. Divers love shipwrecks because of the challenge they offer. The luxurious ocean liner Andrea Doria that sank near Nantucket off Long Island in the Atlantic Ocean July 1956 is now considered the "Mount

Everest of shipwreck diving:". Experienced divers have died in their quest to explore the ship. The UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization) Convention on Underwater Cultural Heritage adopted in 2001 has now laid out a set of rules for the preservation of underwater sites and wrecks. International Heritage Day observed on April 18 had "Underwater Cultural Heritage" as its theme, aimed at raising people's awareness and to foster conservation of underwater heritage.

Throughout history, seafaring explorers have rewritten the boundaries of land many times. On the other hand, maritime trade routes have been a bone of contention between nations. The strategic locations of India encourage maritime trade and commerce as well as expeditions to foreign lands in the past. Foreigners from across the seas influenced India's history in the post-Mughal period. Hence, many people believe that the Indian seacoast can provide important shipwrecks and lost cities.

The recent findings near Mahabalipuram in Tamil Nadu seem to vindicate that belief. A joint expedition by the Scientific exploration Society of the United Kingdom and NIO revealed an extensive series of structures at a depth of five to seven meters. The ruins, consisting of masonry walls, rock-cut structures, stone platforms with steps etc. Are probably the remains of six of the seven pagodas built by the Pallava rulers. There is a popular legend among local fishermen that the beautiful city was devastated by floods unleashed by some jealous gods which caused the six pagodas to be submerged. An account by British traveler J. Goldingham in 1798 referred to the place as the land of the Seven Pagodas. It was he who also recorded the myth. Some time ago, British author and television presenter Graham Hancock was inspired by the legend and it was at his initiative that the expedition took off last year.

"Despite these interesting findings, underwater exploration for archeological sites and shipwrecks is still lagging in India," feels Dr. Prateep Sen of Kolkata. A certified diver, Sen often goes diving in the Southeast Asian seas. "Whether it's the flora and the fauna or heritage findings, like ancient cities and shipwrecks, the underwater world is no less interesting than the world above. The heritage findings are time capsules that lie far away from curious eyes, preserved for posterity," he says.

Although the screening of the film Titanic created deeper interest in wrecks, India is yet to join the bandwagon. Mitali Kakar of Reef Watch Marine Conservation, a non-governmental organization involved in promoting diving and reef conservation, agrees, "There are several wrecks and submerged cities around the Indian subcontinent which could be landmarked as heritage sites if managed in a proper manner."

Even though underwater exploration is costly and thus difficult for individuals to finance, Sen says it is high time exploring the deep was taken seriously. "Amateur divers go down searching for hidden treasures and often come up with lovely booties." Local fishermen and boat people are well aware of such sites. Often amateur divers work on these bits of information and strike gold. "The fishermen's tales of the submerged pagodas ultimately came true in the sense that ruins were discovered here."

Sen also highlights the recent findings of a 300-year-old shipwreck now being explored by the Indian Navy off the Lakshadweep islands. "I heard about the wrecked Princes Royal lying on the seabed quite some time ago," he recalls. "It's also mentioned in the book *Diving in the Indian Ocean*, published in 1999 by Rizzoli of New York. According to local people, amateur divers have been down to the wreck site. The navy divers have come up with interesting findings like canons, an anchor, iron objects, porcelain as well as a bell with the ship's name inscribed on it."

The countries such as the Philippines, Indonesia and Thailand have converted shipwrecks found off their coasts into diving attractions, in the process reaping the benefits of niche tourism. The warm waters of the tropical seas are the favorite haunts of divers from all over the world and the shipwrecks have increased the attraction.

Local people reap the benefit of direct and indirect employment opportunities. According to Kakar, if the sea conditions permit visibility and people have the opportunity for scuba diving in the area, the lost city off the Gujarat coast could serve

as a premier archeological site for exploration. "The income earned from this kind of eco-tourism could flow into preservation and conservation of the site and benefit the communities living along the coast."

Who would have thought that the land of the famed Taj Mahal and palaces could also throw up attractions like underwater lost cities.

APPENDIX V

SUPREMELY DOUBTABLE DOGMA

by: James I. Nienhus

For at least four thousand years, notions like Darwinism have swirled within the scientific and philosophic communities of the various ancient cultures of the world. An ancient Egyptian papyrus entitled *the Book of the Evolutions of Ra, and of the Overthrowing of Apepi* paints a picture of origins where all forms of life are said to have evolved from chaotic primordial waters. Similarly, the ancient Babylonian epic *Enuma Elish* describes a process by which all things evolved out of water, so obviously, these stories bear resemblance to the Darwinian theory that goo evolved into you, which is a demonstrably fallacious theory to be debunked here with a presentation of the logical alternative theory.

The Epicurean philosophers of ancient Greece were evolutionary atheists, and the Stoics of ancient Greece were evolutionary pantheists who believed that everything is

God, and therefore, that everything evolves as parts of God. Aristotle believed in the spontaneous generation of non-life into life (goo to you), and he along-side Socrates and Plato believed that the universe is eternal, that it had no beginning, and thus has no Creator. Evidently, these Greek ideas were adaptations of the ancient Babylonian and Egyptian evolutionary theories which were passed-down through the writings of the eighth century B.C. Greek philosopher and historian Hesiod in his book *Theogeny*.

Plato in the fifth century B.C. proposed a structure of relative levels of life-forms through a biological categorization which is known as Plato's Chain of Being. It categorized organisms' relative levels of complexity through a prescription of simpler creatures as the lower links of the Chain of Being, with European humans at the top of the chain, just a link above non-European humans, and thusly, here is an early form of scientific racism. This framework for the categorization of life-forms became the standard by which biota were analyzed up until the time of Charles Darwin, some two-thousand two-hundred years later.

Along came Darwin with his not so original idea that the great diversities and intricacies of biological designs derived from the primordial waters through proposed causalities which cannot be observed nor falsified. Such is the plight of the Darwinists, they claim to hold unyielding truth, and yet they can demonstrate not one wit of proof for their notions, as according to Darwinism, random mutations have altered the genetic codes of creatures to such an extent that fish have morphed into lizards and lizards have morphed into birds..

Imagine if you will, a line of related lizards that supposedly suffered mutations during thousands of generations, and resultantly, embryonic wings began to develop from their front legs, so the Darwinists would have us believe that this line of lizards flopped around on the ground for thousands of generations awaiting the further mutation-driven development of their front-legs to become wings. And how did random alterations of only the germ cells (the sexual reproductive cells) by mutations cause drastic and progressive morphing of legs into more "evolutionarily advanced" appendages like wings?

Genes of sexually reproductive cells (for the next generation) are merely re-arranged or are harmed by mutations from environmental stimuli, such as radiation, chemical pollution, and perhaps magnetism, so it is unlikely that successive mutations caused a directed flow of mutation-caused morphological changes of a seemingly purposed and necessary Darwinian path for the evolution of new and higher life-forms.

Darwinian evolution is the "law of the land," and yet many hundreds of millions of people worldwide will tell you that it just doesn't pass the smell test, and Darwinists will tell you that non-Darwinian explanations of biological origins are not worth of the light of day in academic settings. The Darwinists will say that those who are not of their ilk actually don't believe in evolution, and there-fore, that those foes of Darwinism should be seen as ignorant rubes. This is a semantic fix to aid the Darwinists because creation scientists actually do believe in natural selection as evolution (that is genetic variation within animal kinds), so to say that creationists don't believe in evolution is a deliberate distortion because we do in fact believe that gene-pools have varied (naturally selected) due to the dispersion of the kinds of animals into novel ecological niches as isolated breeding groups, but we don't believe in Darwinian morphing.

The propaganda device of the semantic fixation of the generic term evolution has been used to marginalize non-Darwinian theorists, but in reality, creationists do believe in evolution per se, and not in Darwinian evolution which requires seemingly purposeful and biologically impossible maneuvers of anatomical morphing. Changes do occur in animals, for instance, there are huge varieties of dogs, from Chihuahuas to wolves, and from dingoes to French poodles, and the fact that they all are capable of interbreeding and producing offspring proves that they necessarily came from a group of common ancestors, and thusly, the so-called species that have been categorized in nature are often merely variants of an animal kind, like the various types of dogs.

Or like cats, did you know that lions and tigers can interbreed and produce offspring (ligers), or that leopards and lions can interbreed and produce offspring (leopons)? These interbreeding capabilities are indicative that they came from common ancestors, and so, observable evolution (not Darwinian evolution) is the genetic variation that occurs when the groups of the ancestor animal kinds moved off into new ecological niches in isolated breeding groups.

As a matter of fact, creatures interbreed not only at the species level on the phylogenic tree, they also can interbreed at the genus level (turtles), and even at the family level (birds), so the notion that the term species is a biologically definitive term of demarcation between types of animals is obviously ludicrous. The Darwinian evolutionary tree is based upon the idea of species, but the term species is actually meaningless because some creatures actually interbreed at the genus and family levels. The "evolution of the species" is actually and merely the genetic variations that were inevitable as ancestor animals moved off into new ecological niches in isolated breeding groups.

Mendelian characteristics flow back and forth through the gene pool of a kind of animals (e.g. cats), but they won't flow into the gene pools of different kinds (syngameons) of animals. Mendelian characteristics will not flow from cats to dogs, but they will flow quite extensively within those respective syngameons (cats and dogs). Whether Darwinian scientists like it or not, their natural selection is applicable only to genetic variation within syngameons, and not to some fanciful morphing of say lizards into birds, nor to some notion that cats and dogs came from a common distant ancestor.

Mutations do play a role in natural selection (within syngameons), they damage or merely re-arrange genetic material, but they never add genetic material for biological novelty. Mutations are notorious for their destructive effects, and their only saving grace is that they can cause a sort of shaking-up of genetic material in a creature to sometimes restore or activate some characteristics of the syngameon's gene pool, and perhaps cause something like the webbed-paws of polar bears. This effect from

mutation works well for the swimming polar bears, but who would argue that the polar bear is morphing to become a fish?

The same can be said of the mutation that caused the short wings on bugs in the south Pacific, as they were then not as readily blown by the wind off the islands, so they had greater survivability, and thus, they achieved greater reproductive numbers. This is plain natural selection, it is not Darwinian natural selection where primordial goo allegedly morphed into simple one-celled organisms which then morphed into fish, and then into dinosaurs, and on into buffaloes, apes, and humans.

Darwin said that after observing the changed beak sizes of finches in the south Pacific, he was convinced that lizards evolved into birds, and that the fossil record would bear witness to his thesis that creatures have been morphing into new kinds of creatures for millions of years. Darwin admitted that the lack of evidence for Darwinian evolution in the fossil record would falsify his theory, and as it turns out, the fossil record has falsified his theory.

Fossils are entombed creatures within waterborne sedimentary layers that became petrified, and the record of the extermination of these creatures is lithified in the vast sedimentary layers of the geologic record. Because millions of fossils have been analyzed for possible missing link (transitional form) status, and because none have been determined, it is evident that Darwinian theory is on tenuous footing. In the fossil record, fish are fish, birds are birds, apes are apes, and humans are humans, and the dearth of transitional creatures in the fossil record forces Darwinian loyalists to propose rapid morphing of animals at a rate too quick to be reflected in the fossil record, this is called punctuated equilibrium, how convenient is that?

The obviously necessary punctuated equilibrium must have been in play during the Cambrian explosion, where layers usually deep in the fossil record hold fossils of simple one-cell and multi-cell marine creatures which allegedly were entombed in

sediments and lithified millions of years ago when primordial goo had just begun to evolve into creatures. The obvious problem for the Darwinist here is how the inorganic material miraculously morphed into organic material, the chemistry just isn't there. But the Darwinist will snappily answer how one-celled organisms morphed into multi-celled creatures by citing punctuated equilibrium, so he would say yes, there are no fossil evidences of one-cell organisms morphing into multi-cell creatures, but you see, it happened so quickly (punctuated equilibrium) that there is no evidence that it actually ever happened.

So there you have it, magic morphing which is quicker than the eye, and many different forms of morphing like legs to wings, gills to lungs, scales to feathers, cold-blooded to warm-blooded, all having to occur with great synchronicity and seeming direction of design purpose. I go back to the supposed half-lizard/half-bird, so it flops around on the ground for thousands of generations awaiting the time when the wings (from legs) have evolved enough for the flopper to get off the ground? But wait, what about punctuated equilibrium? The Darwinist might say that there was punctuated equilibrium from legs to wings since we have no transitional fossils between lizards and birds, or he might choose to tackle the notion that the bird/lizard actually went through the flopping stage for thousands of generations. As you can see, the Darwinists have two very odd and specious response options.

The variations of the features of the members of the respective syngameons are quite extreme, for instance, the cranial capacity variation of modern humans is from seven-hundred cc to fourteen-hundred cc, so the fact that Neanderthal man and Homo erectus had cranial capacities of around fourteen-hundred cc puts them within the range of human kind, just as the thinner-headed Cro-Magnon man ranges to the lower end of the cranial-capacity spectrum of the human kind, and so, these "closer cousins" of ours were just as human as were the supposedly more primitive Neanderthal and Homo erectus humans who also lived during the ice Age.

Relatives of the so-called woolly mammoths (which were hairy elephants) have been noted in Nepal, they have the crowned head of the woolly mammoth, and so, these are apparently the progeny of those that supposedly went extinct at the end of the Ice Age,

they have survived by migrations and genetic variations within the elephant syngameon. Similarly, modern humans are the progeny of Neanderthal, Cro-Magnon, Homo Erectus and Homo sapiens, as they all likely were inter-fertile, and these are merely reflections of genetic variations within the human syngameon.

The proposed missing link before Homo erectus is Australopithecus, which is actually an ape, and which could be found alive today in some remote region of the world. And the proposed missing link before Australopithecus is unknown (more punctuated equilibrium please), as the Darwinists don't want to link monkeys and humans because there are no missing links between monkeys and humans, instead, the Darwinists propose that monkeys and humans respectively morphed from a common ancestor, supposedly from some type of shrew-like creature of which there is no fossil indication, and obviously therefore, of which there are no transitional forms between the imaginary shrew-like creature and the human kind, except for the purported transitions from Australopithecus (ape), to Homo-erectus (human), and on to Cro-Magnon (human).

Neanderthal man doesn't even rate as a direct ancestor of modern humans because if he were properly treated as such by the Darwinists, he would correctly be seen as the tool-using, art-making, eternity-conscious human being that the evidence indicates. Neanderthal man and Homo erectus were much the same, so to try to be consistent, the Darwinists should also remove Homo erectus from the direct human family tree, which would leave only Cro-Magnon (an essentially modern human) and Australopithecus (which is an ape) as the only supposed proofs that an imaginary shrew-like creature morphed into humans over millions of generations.

And the Darwinists call that good science, and they say that if you don't believe such information then you are an unenlightened dullard who should keep his opinions to himself. Yet as the lack of transitional creatures and fossils is omnipresent, the Darwinists tenaciously hold on to their fanatic need to believe that goo morphed into you over millions of generations because of mutations (with the involvement of the ever convenient punctuated equilibrium) affecting the trial and error of life-forms in the jungle that is the survival of the fittest.

The so-called survival of the fittest is actually just a result of certain characteristics of some gene pools of creatures of a particular syngameon manifesting to allow greater survivability for those creatures in certain ecological niches. For instance, low-melanin (light-skin) people have greater survivability in the more extreme latitudes of the world, while higher-melanin (darker-skin) people have greater survivability in the middle latitudes, therefore, the so called races of humanity are actually the manifestations of genetic variations within the human syngameon, but they are not the results of irrelevant Darwinian evolution.

It is difficult to determine the exact lines of demarcation between syngameons because variations of genetic characteristics (sometimes due to mutations) can manifest as quite profound differences in sizes, temperaments (friend or foe attitudes), and in the intra-syngameon germination capacities of the members of the different branches of the respective syngameons, and so, interbreeding between some branches of members of a syngameon (as between foxes and dogs) was practically curtailed long ago, this was after much genetic variation had already manifested in the population of the dog syngameon.

So-called speciation happened in a surprisingly few number of generations from the original ancestors of the syngameons, and such leads us to some unorthodox ideas about biological history. It seems that all of the so-called species of animals naturally selected (they did not morph) from a far fewer number of original ancestors of the respective syngameons. This is borne out from ancient history, and I will discuss such in future articles.

The original ancestors of the members of the respective syngameons were of mutt-like genetic make-ups, and thus, they carried many combinations of genes for the wide variety of characteristics which their progenies display today. It is similar that mutt-dogs will have pups of varying physical characteristics, but pure-breds always breed the same kind of dog that looks virtually the same as the parents. In a manner of

speaking, the varying features of the offspring of the mutts is a microcosm of that which has occurred within the syngameons through the generations since the time of their respective original ancestors.

The offspring of the mutts (and of the original syngameon members) were born with favorable characteristics and with unfavorable characteristics for survival in their environments, those with more favorable genetic features for their given environment survived to reproduce, the others did not, and as such is the process of so-called speciation within the syngameons, and that is genetic variation and natural selection within the respective syngameons, it is not Darwinian evolution.

Yet scientists and educators of Darwinism get away with saying that creationists don't believe in evolution, when in fact, as stated before, creationists do believe in evolution as natural selection within the syngameons. We do not believe in Darwinian evolution which says that mutations caused creatures to morph into new kinds of creatures, so obviously, it is Darwinian evolution that is at issue here, and not at issue is whether or not creationists believe in evolution, as we do see validity in natural selection and genetic variation within the respective syngameons, but not across syngameons, so let's call it evolution, but let's not call it Darwinian evolution.

The semantic fixation by the scientific establishment that creationists don't believe in evolution has been a powerful tool to prevent the presentation of alternatives to Darwinian evolution in the schools. If proponents of alternative theories to Darwinian evolution want to be taken seriously, we must let people know that we do believe in evolution per se, but we don't believe in Darwinian evolution which preaches that impossible biochemical changes have caused inorganic material to morph into organisms, and that have caused insects to morph into fish, and lizards into birds, and imaginary shrew-like creatures into humans, and it makes you want to scream.

The Georgia school system recently discussed whether or not proviso should be added to the teaching of evolution that it is just a theory and not a fact, and that it has major weaknesses of which the students should be made aware. That's all well and good, except that the material under discussion should rightly be called Darwinian evolution, it should not be generically labeled evolution because almost everyone agrees that evolution (natural selection within syngameons) is a fact of biology, but by using the generic term evolution (instead of Darwinian evolution) in the debate, the Darwinists are able to demonize the opposition by saying that the proponents of the alternative models of biological origins don't even believe in evolution, and therefore, that because evolution is all that is legitimate regarding biological origins, you should not mess with the only real theory that can rationalize biological origins, so forget about the alternative theories.

Do you see the semantic fix which is in play? Opponents of the exclusive teaching of Darwinian theory as fact to our children should realize that this is a semantic game. We need to define the terms, as evolution per se is much different from pie-in-the-sky Darwinian evolution, and the distinction between the two must be noted and properly labeled in order to effectively debate the merits of Darwinian evolution vis-a-vis generic evolution (which is natural selection within the syngameons). The generic term evolution should rightly be seen as not synonymous with the term Darwinian evolution, if this proper distinction is not acknowledged by all, then the Darwinian monolith will continue to dominate our education systems.

Darwinists often argue that an allowance of the teaching of alternative theories regarding biological origins in the classrooms would cause some kind of dumbing-down of the students's powers of logic and rationality, when in reality, the presentation of such as that which I have here in part presented would cause the students to think and properly consider the vast linkages of animals within the respective syngameons, and they would thus be more aware of the hybridization potentials between so-called species. And the presentation of this model would cause the students to desire to investigate the limits of the respective syngameons, and therefore, such investigations would be the practice of good science by and for our students.

I spent about a year on the New York Times message board under the category Human Origins discussing anthropology, geology, Darwinian evolution (and how creationists do in fact believe in evolution per se), and discussing the origins of the human kind with my not so kindly foes who were almost all Darwinian liberals. They consistently maintained that an allowance of the presentation of alternative (not Darwinian) theories in the schools would cause the students to lose their appreciation for the scientific method, and would cause them to not think logically thereafter, and thus, our future leaders would not produce any new ideas for scientific progress which my foes say derive from Darwinian theory, as if productive studies in chemistry, geology, astronomy, engineering, and medicine are some-how predicated upon a mysterious Darwinian matrix.

I asked my intellectual foes what scientific breakthroughs could be cited that reveal the supposed Darwinian underpinnings of all good science? After much prodding, they finally came up with two incredibly impotent examples to support their position, traffic-flow solutions and improved airplane wing designs. So there you have it, the best examples of the alleged Darwinian matrix which should rightly underpin all quests for scientific innovation. As you can see, Darwinian theory has essentially no bearing on the trains of thought which are inherent in scientists' quests for innovations, and so the notion that the presentation of non-Darwinian theories about biological origins in the classroom would somehow destroy our potential for future innovations is patently absurd.

And the supposed Darwinian evolution of an imaginary shrew-like creature to become (not through monkeys) the members of the human syngameon is being accepted without question, and without question because the Darwinian monolith says that it is so, and because creationists allegedly don't believe in evolution, and therefore, should have no say in these matters. But the prime supposed evidences for the morphing of humankind from an imaginary shrew-like creature fall into one of three categories, fully human, fully ape, or fully and demonstrably fraudulent.

For instance, one of the classic supposed examples of the Darwinian evolution of the human kind is Piltdown man, however, this alleged creature which has been

championed as a prime example of proof for the Darwinian evolution of humans was actually a combination of a human skull and an ape jaw, of which plaster casts were made, and the casts were mailed off to and accepted by the great centers of learning of the world. Another alleged missing link known as Nebraska man was later determined to have been a creative rendering based upon what turned out to be only a pig's tooth, that's right folks, a misidentified pig's tooth gave the Darwinists reason to think that they had found another supposed missing link, such are the depths to which Darwinists will sink to vainly uphold their dogma.

The infamous supposed missing link named Lucy which was discovered by Louis Leakey is actually just an ape (or a chimp), and the other imagined missing links that have also been cited in the literature are also purely ape, or purely human, or purely fraudulent, and please know that humans and apes are not of the same syngameon, so there obviously will continue to be no evidence of a genetic connection between the two in the fossil record.

It seems that the genetic variations within the human syngameon have been ongoing for a surprisingly short period of time. Studies of Y chromosome variations within the male human population show that the earliest male ancestor of today's men lived only thousands of years ago. The rate of Y chromosome variations among males through history may have been more rapid than first calculated, so the earliest male ancestor of ours could have lived only a few thousand years ago. And the variation of mitochondrial DNA in women has been measured, the results suggest that the measured variation occurred within one to ten thousand generations, however, the confidence level for that probability-spread is ninety-five percent, so straying into the remaining five percent, the earliest female ancestor of the human syngameon may also have lived only a few thousand years ago.

Noteworthy is the fact that within the fossil record, humans are humans, apes are apes, shrews are shrews, but allegedly, hundreds of millions of years before the supposed morphing of the shrew, Darwinian dogmatists describe imaginary water creatures which supposedly morphed to become frogs, snails, snakes, lizards, turtles, and other swamp denizens, as biological life was allegedly evolving out from the water.

However, fossils which according to mainstream scientists were formed hundreds of millions of years ago do not include possible ancestors of the frogs, snails, snakes, and turtles which in the fossil record look little different than today's versions of those creatures.

Why did they stay the same through the imagined hundreds of millions of years of so-proposed natural morphing, and why is there no evidence of any evolutionary ancestors of the frogs, snails, snakes, turtles, and of all the other animals in the fossil record? It is because they are members of respective syngameons which have genetic capacity limitations, such as horses will not breed cows. The genetic limits of the respective syngameons merits further investigation, but it is obvious that vast numbers of so-called species are actually inter-fertile and thus are members of larger syngameons (like llamas, camels, and alpacas are of one syngameon). In the fossil record, fish are fish birds are birds, clams are clams, and reptiles are reptiles, so the drumbeat of all that morphing is definitely a ruse.

It is time that we articulate the nuance that creationists do in fact believe in evolution (per se), but we don't believe in Darwinian evolution. Natural selection is merely a term for the genetic variation that has occurred within the respective syngameons because groups of ancestor animals of each syngameon moved off into disparate ecological niches as isolated breeding groups, therefore, evolution is not a term to be claimed exclusively for Darwinian theorists.

Actually, Darwinian morphing has nothing to do with the observable "speciation" within syngameons, but it has everything to do with magical morphing and punctuated equilibrium (abracadabra), so since natural selection is a term for genetic variation which can be demonstrated to have occurred within syngameons, and since Darwinism with its punctuated equilibrium is merely fancy and of no practical use, perhaps the utilization of the term natural selection should be reserved for only creationists. We do believe in evolution per se, and science bears out natural selection within the respective syngameons, but creationists don't believe in Darwinian evolution which goes way beyond natural selection into the realms of punctuated

equilibrium, magical morphing, and no evidence whatsoever that those ever happened.

Humankind is not presently morphing into new syngameons of creatures (look out for magical punctuated equilibrium), but we are breeding freely amongst the advertised races of humanity, so new combinations of human syngameon genes are predicably evident in the human population, and new genetic links between "species" (hybrids) are discovered consistently, such is the evidence for natural (or induced) selection within the syngameons, and such are the reasons why alternative theoretical models for biological evolution should be presented to our students.

For the sake of intellectual honesty, and for the sake of good science, viable alternatives to Darwinian theory should be presented to the public at large and to the students in general because the Darwinian model is scientifically laughable, and because an alternative theory such as that summarized herewith has much explanatory power, whereas, overly-hyped Darwinian dogma explains nothing, and that is why Darwinian theory has been dubbed the supremely Doubtable Dogma.

James I. Nienhuis is an author and lecturer

his web site is: <http://www.GenesisVeracity.com>

Old Earth?

Why Not!

James I. Nienhuis

Genesis Veracity
Houston, Texas

2003

Be sure to visit my blog at:

www.dancingfromgenesis.com

Be sure to check out all these great products:

- [Old Earth? Why Not!](#)
- [Dark Secrets of the Black Sea](#)
- [Ice Age Civilizations](#)
- [Atlantis: Secret Star Mappers of A Lost World](#)
- [Dancing From Genesis](#)

Visit our other websites :

- [Genesis Veracity](#)
- [Jim Nienhuis](#)
- [Dancing From Genesis Blog](#)
- [Ice Age Civilizations](#)

Copyright © 2003 by James I. Nienhuis

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical. This includes photocopying or recording by any information storage or retrieval system, without written permission from the publisher.

www.GenesisVeracity.com

Genesis Veracity
P.O. Box 850
5773 Woodway Drive
Houston, Texas 77057
1-866-GEOFACT

ISBN Number: 0-9726206-1-3

Library of Congress Number: 2002095802

Library of Congress Cataloguing in Publication Data

Nienhuis, James I. — 1954

Old Earth? Why Not! / by James I.

Nienhuis. — 1st ed. p. cm.

Includes Bibliographical References

1. Geology
2. Natural Selection
3. Ice Age
4. Astronomy
5. Human Evolution
6. Biblical History
7. Archaeology

The Book Connection Consultants

Editor — M.A.S. Stautberg

Cover Design — Gladys Ramirez

Book Design & Layout — Rita Mills

The paper used in this publication meets the requirements of the American National Standard for Permanence of Paper for Printed Library Materials Z39.48-1984.

Printed in the United States of America

Table of Contents

(Claims That Shall Be Refuted)

Foreword	xi
--------------------	----

Claim

1 Dinosauers Died Out About 65 Million Years Ago	1
2 Dinosaur Fossils Are Millions Of Years Old . .	9
3 Sedimentary Rocks Were Formed Gradually Over Millions of Years	13
4 Moutains Uplifted About 65 Million Years Ago	21
5 Noah's Flood Is A Fairytale	29
6 Coal And Oil Deposits Are Millions Of Years Old	35
7 Radiogenic Rock Dating Proves That Rocks Are Millions Of Years Old	41

8	Animals Evolved Into Other Kinds Of Animals During Millions Of Years	47
9	Earth Crust Movement Has Always Been Slow And Over Millions Of Years	55
10	The Grand Canyon Was Formed Over Millions Of Years	65
11	The Ice Age Grippped The World From 200,000 To About 10,000 Years Ago	73
12	Wooly Mammoths Suffered Extinction Some 10,000 Years Ago In The Ice Age, According To Carbon 14 Dating	81
13	Monkeys Evolved Into Men About 3 Million Years Ago	87
14	Human “Races” Are Evolving Just As Animal “Species” Are Evolving	91
15	Noah’s Ark Could Not Have Contained The Millions Of “Species” Of Animals	101
16	The Stone Age Began About One Million Years Ago, With The Bronze And Iron Ages Following Much Later	107
17	The “Big Bang” Caused The Universe Billions Of Years Ago	115

18	Dinosaurs Died Out 65 Million Years Ago Because Of Volcanoes And / Or Meteor Impacts	123
19	The Earth Is Billions Of Years Old And Humanity Is Millions Of Years Old	129
20	World History Goes Back Much Further Than “Mythological” Biblical History	137
21	The Book Of Genesis Must Be Mythological Because Moses Began Writing It Only Around 1400 B.C.	147
22	Ancient Chinese Civilization Developed Isolated From Middle East Civilizations	155
23	The Old Testament Did Not Miraculously Predict The Messiah’s Incarnation	163
24	Jesus Was Just A Wise And Good Man	173
25	The Bible Now Has No Predictive Power Regarding Our Future	179
	Epilogue	187
	End Notes	191
	Where Credit Is Due	209

Old Earth?

Why Not!

Foreword

We have been taught theories of an old earth and Darwinian evolution that have little scientific basis and defy Biblical history. What is observed in nature and anthropology, and what the Bible says about earth history, actually contradict prevailing scientific thought. In this book, I will mention some of the claims made by mainstream scientists, and rebut them, chapter by chapter. Please attempt to neutralize any prejudice, and look at the facts.

CLAIM 1

Dinosaurs Died Out About 65 Million Years Ago

If you accept this premise, there should be no known human contact with dinosaurs in history. You judge if there has been recent interaction between humans and “dinosaurs.”

The word “dinosaur” was not used until 1841, when a British scientist, Sir Richard Owen, while studying the fossils of large reptiles, decided they were a new order of animal, and named them dinosaurs (which means terrible lizards). Throughout history, these “terrible lizards” have encountered humans, and many of the encounters took place in Sir Owens’ own British Isles.

From *The History of the British Kings*, translated from a now unknown ancient Welsh language by Geoffry of Monmouth, we learn that King Morvidus (who ruled around 330 B.C.) was devoured by a large reptilian monster. The account states that the creature “gulped down the body of Morvidus as a big fish swallows a little one.” The animal was called a belua.¹

A monster at Buries in Suffolk, England is reported in a chronicle from 1405 A.D.:

“Close to the town of Buries, near Sudbury, there has lately appeared, to the great hurt of the countryside, a dragon, vast in body, with a crested head, teeth like a saw, and a tail extending to an enormous length. Having slaughtered the shepherd of a flock, it devoured many sheep.” After failed attempts by local archers to kill the beast, due to its tough hide: . . . “in order to destroy him, all the country people around were summoned. When the dragon saw that he was again to be assailed by arrows, he fled into a marsh or mere and there hid himself among the long reeds, and was no more seen.”²

British government officials apparently were un-

aware that flying reptiles had been extinct for millions of years when they reported in 1793 A.D.:

“In the end of November and beginning of December last, many of the country people observed...dragons, appearing in the north and flying rapidly towards the east, from which they concluded, and their conjectures were right, that . . . boisterous weather would follow.”³

The lore and literature of Great Britain are peppered with other accounts of reptilian giants. Hundreds of sightings of the “Loch Ness Monster” have made news; but over forty sightings on Loch Morar, and other sightings on Lochs Lomond, Awe, and Rannoch have not made the news.⁴ Over 100 townships of Britain have reported dragons throughout their histories; yet, they went extinct 65 million years ago?

Apollonius of Tyana, traveler and historian from 2,000 years ago, noted that “. . . the whole of India is girt with enormous dragons, in marshes and mountains.”⁵ He said that the marsh dragons were 30 cubits (about 60 feet) long, sluggish, with black skin, and fewer scales than the mountain dragons. Apollonius chronicled these mountain dragons as being golden in color, of great length, fast as a river,

and killers of elephants.⁶

The Roman historian, Pliny the Elder, said that in India the elephants are constantly at war with the dragons. He noted that the dragons would leap from trees onto passing elephants, bite their trunks and eyes, and coil about them. The elephants tried to scrape the dragons off on the trees, but the dragons' coiling constriction and venom killed the elephants, which then fell dead upon the dragons and fatally crushed them. Likewise, the dragons would hide in waterholes and ambush the elephants, with the same ensuing struggles and results.⁷

Marco Polo, upon his return from Asia, reported of families raising dragons, yoking them to royal chariots for special occasions, and using dragon parts for medicinal purposes.⁸ Interestingly, the twelve signs of the Chinese zodiac are animals, eleven of which are everyday, extant creatures (rat, horse, dog, ox, rabbit, tiger, snake, ram, monkey, rooster, dog, and pig.) The twelfth is the dragon. Why would the Chinese include the "mythological" dragon with these common living animals?

Herodotus, a Greek historian from around 400 B.C., wrote that serpents soared in the skies of Arabia.⁹ (This winged serpent, called by the natives "Kongamato," apparently still flies in southern Africa.¹⁰)

The Sioux Indians of America tell of a 20-foot

wingspan flying creature being hit by lightning, and made pictures of this creature; this may be the infamous “Thunderbird” which has been in American Indian lore for centuries.¹¹

Two Arizona cowboys, as reported in the “Tombstone Epitaph” newspaper, killed a large flying reptile in 1890.¹² The creature reportedly had an eight foot alligator-like head with a mouth full of teeth. The cowboys cut off its wing tip (which was a tough membrane, like a bat’s) for a trophy.

Nerluc, France was renamed in honor of a dragon killing. The animal reportedly was larger than an ox with long, sharp horns.¹³

The well-known old European science book, “Historia Animalium,” says that dragons were not extinct in the 1500’s A.D., but were very rare and relatively small.¹⁴

In the Bible, the book of Job 40:15 (probably from about 2000 B.C.) describes in great detail the Behemoth. Huge, lumbering and living in swamps, it had a tail “like a cedar tree.” Evolutionists claim this creature was an elephant or hippopotamus; but with a tail like a cedar tree? I think not.

The Anasazi Indians of the American southwest made pictures on rocks showing dinosaurs and men.¹⁵ A thick coat of “desert varnish” on these images proves that these pictures were created many hundreds of

years ago. Desert varnish (windblown pollen and dust) slowly accumulates on rocks in the desert; the varnish on the Anasazi pictures is so thick that they must have been drawn many hundreds of years ago.¹⁶ Therefore, these art works are not frauds perpetrated by mischievous European newcomers (who had no motive for such a fraud), but were made by natives long ago, showing men and dragons living together.

In South America, burial stones from the Ica Stones reveal creatures that look like triceratops, pterosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes coexisting with humans.¹⁷

On Dec.11, 1999 villagers near Boboa, New Guinea saw a huge swimming lizard, as reported in "The Independent" newspaper of Papua, New Guinea. The newspaper also declared that the following day, a pastor and church elder saw the animal not far from the first sighting. The creature was described as having a body "as long as a dump truck and nearly two meters wide, with a long neck and long slender tail." It was walking on hind legs ~~as thick~~ "as thick as a coconut palms' tree trunk," and had two smaller forelegs. The head was similar in shape to a cow's, with large eyes and "sharp teeth as long as fingers." The skin was like a crocodile, and it had "largish scoops on its back."¹⁸

The Roman historian, Dio (also known as Cassius),

wrote that one day, when Regulus, a Roman consul (third century B.C.), was fighting against Carthage (North Africa), a dragon suddenly crept up and settled behind the wall of the Roman army. The Romans killed it by order of Regulus, skinned it, and sent the hide to the Roman Senate. When the dragon was measured by order of the Senate, it turned to be an amazing 120 feet long, and the thickness was fitting to the length.¹⁹

Were the thousands of people who have seen gigantic reptiles all hallucinating? This is highly unlikely. The evidence is overwhelming that dinosaurs did not go extinct 65 million years ago. To ignore the plethora of dinosaur sightings and detailed descriptions is akin to the proverbial ostrich with its head in the sand.

CLAIM 2

Dinosaur Fossils Are Millions Of Years Old

Since dinosaurs have been with us throughout history, one wonders if the dinosaur fossils are as old as advertised (65-150 million years old). Fossils formed when sand and clay covered dead or dying organisms at the bottom of a body of water. Subsequently, the water receded from these sedimentary deposits, allowing them to dry out and harden into rock, and thus, encased the organisms.

If these creatures did die and fossilize millions of years ago, no organic material should be present in the fossils, as this material would have disintegrated or been mineralized, millions of years ago. But lo and

behold, fossils have been discovered containing residual organic material, thus indicating the fossils are in the thousands, not millions, of years of age. This should not surprise us, as dinosaurs are inextricably linked to human history.

Organic osteocalcyn was found in dinosaurs' bones, as reported by Gerhard Muzer.¹ This bone protein should have long ago randomly decomposed, or turned into rock (mineralized) by mineral-rich waters percolating through the entombed creature and its surrounding rock, presuming the bones are millions of years old.

In Mongolia, a mother dinosaur fossil was excavated which was brooding upon 22 eggs.² The presence of protein in buried dinosaur eggs is highly surprising considering the chemical instability of protein.³

Faculty and staff at Montana State University were shocked to discover that a tyrannosaurus rex bone contained red blood cells. These old earth, evolutionist researchers ran six different tests, attempting to prove they were not red blood cells.⁴ But all the tests came back positive, causing panic for mainstream earth scientists; though predictably, the test results were not front-page news, as the other revelations of allegedly anomalous organic presence were not.

Dinosaur bones have been discovered in Alberta, Canada that are encased within ironstone nodules.

“The nodules prevented water from invading the bones which, for all intents and purposes, cannot be distinguished from modern bones.”⁵

Bones have been found in northern Alaska for decades which until recently were assumed to be of buffaloes because they are so fresh looking and un-fossilized. When scientists arrived and analyzed the bones, they determined the bones were of duck-billed dinosaurs.⁶ Fresh, unmineralized dinosaur bones totally defy the notion that they are millions of years old.

Most dinosaur bones discovered contained the original bone⁷ that should have randomly decomposed over the hypothesized millions of years of their burial within the sedimentary strata. The presence of organic material in the specimen described in this chapter defies the hypothesis of dinosaur extinctions 65 millions years ago, as do the hundreds of “dragon” encounters with humans noted in the previous chapter. These contradictions shall be resolved as we look further into the available evidence.

CLAIM 3

Sedimentary Rocks Were Formed Gradually, Over Millions Of Years

Old earthers” (a generic term that we will use to designate those who embrace the hypothesis that the earth is billions of years old) would have us believe that the ancient ocean rose and receded many times over millions of years, leaving sediments on the continents with each recession. With each new encroachment of the ocean onto the continents, more sediment was deposited on top of the previously deposited sediments which, by then, presumably were rock-hard (as they would have been on dry land for millions of years until the next en-

croachment of the ocean). Allegedly, these sediments gradually covered up the organisms that had sunk to the bottom. Then, when the water receded, the sediments solidified around the organisms to form fossils.

One of the problems with this theory is that sedimentary layers in the geologic column cover states, countries, and occasionally entire continents; and when they don't cover entire continents, they grade into other sedimentary rock types, proving these layers were deposited on the bottom of a body of water which completely covered the continents.¹ (The mountains uplifted later, as explained in Chapter 4.)

If the sedimentary rocks truly did result from many encroachments and recessions of the ocean, on and off the continents, the deposits laid down would only cover the area of river deltas, say 50 miles by 50 miles (which is a good average for the areal extent of deltas). This is because most of the sediments accumulating today are at the mouths of rivers. These sediment accumulation areas are the river deltas.

In the old earther's scenario, when the ocean encroached, the rivers still dumped sediment into the risen ocean, only farther inland. Then, when the sea level fell again, a deposit of sediment the size of a delta would be left on the land. This deposit would then solidify into rock. However, since the deposits we see in the geologic column cover much larger ar-

eas (states, countries, continents), the scenario of the sea level rising and falling is implausible. Apparently, the expansive sedimentary strata were laid down at the bottom of a body of water that completely covered the continents, that is a global flood.

One phenomenon of the sedimentary rock layers that suggests rapid sedimentation is polystratic trees. (Polystratic means “of many strata.”) These trees were fossilized in a vertical position within the rock column, transecting multiple layers of sedimentary strata.² So, according to the old earthers, these trees stayed upright for millions of years, planted in the bottom of a body of water, while sediments slowly built up around them. However, trees flooded by newly dammed rivers will rot and fall over, certainly within hundreds of years. So, we are supposed to believe that these fossilized trees, in a vertical position, stayed planted and vertical for millions of years while sediments slowly built up around them? Such a scenario is difficult to rationalize.

These polystratic trees are usually no more than 20 feet tall, having been broken off at the roots and top. These trees were uprooted and transported by a devastating flood, and were deposited in a vertical position, due to the weight of the root balls. Once the uprooted trees were deposited in this vertical mode, sediments rapidly built up around them, be-

fore there was time for the trees to rot, degrade, and fall over. Rapid, catastrophic flooding and sedimentation provided the water energy and sediment-load to inundate and bury these trees.

Another problem with the gradual sedimentation over millions of years scenario, is that in order for the ocean to come up on the land, either the continental earth crust must drop, or the oceanic crust must rise. The continental and oceanic earth crusts sit atop the earth's mantle. The mantle is a highly pressurized, semi-molten magma (lava within the earth) zone between the earth's crust and the earth's core.

Continental crust is less dense than oceanic crust, and so rides higher atop the mantle than does the oceanic crust; and thus, for the continents to drop, the minerals that compose continental crust must spontaneously become denser, relative to oceanic crust. And for oceanic crust to rise, it must also defy geochemistry by having its minerals mysteriously become less dense, and so float higher on the mantle, relative to the continental crust. Predictably, there is no physical geological evidence of such transformations.

Old earthers want us to believe that animals died and were slowly covered up over many years by sediments slowly settling out at the bottom of a body of water. Then the water receded, leaving the sediments and organisms to begin to dry and harden into rock.

There is a problem, however: when an animal dies in water, scavengers attack, bacteria attack, and within a matter of weeks, there are few, if any, signs of the animal. Yet according to the old earthers, the dead organisms were covered during hundreds of years, and remained at the bottom for millions of years, until the next ocean recession occurred. This is impossible because the organisms would have totally disarticulated and been devoured within only months.

Obviously, sediments rapidly entombed these organisms, and shortly thereafter, the water drained away, allowing the sediments to quickly harden, before there was time for the organisms to rot and be scavenged away. The mechanics of the Great Flood provide the means for this rapid fossil formation, and shall be explained in Chapter 9.

Billions of clams were entombed in the sedimentary layers on the continents. Strangely, often the fossilized clams' two shells are closed. When clams die, within a couple of hours their shells open up. Therefore, sediments must have rapidly entombed these clams, before they had time to open up.³ It is impossible that these dead clams were covered over up slowly, over many years.

Massive fossil graveyards can be seen in sedimentary rocks in various parts of the world.⁴ The animals therein were mangled and piled together in a cata-

strophic sedimentary event. The sediments and entombed organisms then quickly dried and hardened, as discussed earlier. Many different kinds of animals and plants from various ecological environments are amassed in these fossil graveyards, strongly suggesting that a huge flow of water carried these animals and plants, until they were entombed together in sediments.

An 80-foot long fossilized skeleton of a baleen whale was discovered during mining operations in a quarry in Lompoc, California in 1976; the whale was “standing” on its tail in a vertical position within the sedimentary rock layers.⁵ The whale fossil transected layers that allegedly accumulated over millions of years. Is it plausible to assume that when the whale died, it balanced on its tail for millions of years on the sea floor while sediments slowly built up around it?

Some 300 tetrapods (two foot-long reptiles) were discovered in “260-million-year-old” clay and sandstone strata in Russia. These tetrapods were buried standing on their tails (in a vertical orientation) with their necks extended upward.⁶ The sediments entombing these creatures are said to have accumulated at a rate of millimeters per year; therefore, the creatures must have stood on their tails for thousands of years while the sediments slowly built up around them. No, obviously, they were rapidly entombed to facilitate their verticality.

Here is a startling fact that shoots another hole in the old earth scenario: at current rates of land erosion, the continents would be leveled to sea level within 15 million years.⁷ And yet, they say that the fossils and rocks of continental strata are up to 500 million years old. Therefore (inconveniently), their 500- million-year-old rocks should have eroded away about 485 million years ago.

If the ocean has been rising and receding repeatedly over millions years, leaving behind sedimentary layers with each recession, one would expect erosion features (valleys, river channels) to form in the sedimentary layers while the ocean was receded. Then when the ocean rose again, new sediment should have filled in these erosion features. In-filled erosion features are not seen in the geologic strata.⁸ Generally seen, however, are layers of rock stacked like pancakes, indicating that they were laid down rapidly and consecutively, in one flood episode.

Remember that these stacks of pancake-like rock layers cover states, countries, and occasionally, entire continents, and when they don't cover entire continents, they grade into other rock types. Organisms were rapidly entombed and lithified in these vast sheets of sediments, before they degraded. Polystratic trees transect horizontal rock layers that allegedly built up over millions of years, and yet, must have built up

rapidly. All the evidence suggests one devastating flood event that covered the continents and left behind vast layers of sediments with billions of entombed organisms therein: Noah's Flood!

CLAIM 4

Mountains Uplifted About 65 Million Years Ago

Old earthers believe that the mountain ranges of the world uplifted about 65 million years ago, about the same time that dinosaur extinctions supposedly happened. We have seen that dinosaurs' fossils are in the thousands of years of age (discussed in Chapter 2); therefore, logically, the mountains uplifted only thousands of years ago, shortly after these creatures were entombed in sediments.

Within some mountains of the world are warped sedimentary rock layers containing multitudinous fossils. These layers are warped because of horizontal, regional compression; the sedimentary layers, which

had been deposited on the continents, were warped or folded. (This warping and folding was often accompanied by plutonic magma upwelling from the mantle below, which uplifted the mountains further, as discussed in Chapter 9.)

If the mountains uplifted about 65 million years ago (slight residual uplift still occurs, but not residual from nearly that long ago), the sedimentary layers that were folded in that uplift must be older than 65 million years. Most sedimentary rocks are said to be 100 to 500 million years old. Much of the folded sedimentary rocks in the mountains are purportedly in this age range. But, a 300-million-year-old sedimentary deposit would have become solid rock well within the 235 million years (of encroachments and recessions of the sea) which ostensibly led up to the 65 million year mark, at which point, the mountain building is said to have begun.

Since the sedimentary layers should have been solid rock by the time the folding began, when they folded, radial tension cracks should have developed in the warped (folded) rock layers. Take a thin slab of rock and bend it hard, what happens? It cracks. Likewise, the sedimentary rock layers should have cracked when they were folded. However, there are no tension cracks in the folded sedimentary rock layers of the world.¹

What do we conclude from this absence of tension cracks in the folded sedimentary rocks? Since there are no tension cracks, the sedimentary layers were not hard rock when they were folded. These sedimentary layers were still wet and soft when they were folded, as proven by the absence of radial tension cracks in the folded, now hard, sedimentary layers. All of these layers were wet and soft when the folding occurred. Thus, they were all laid down in one giant flood event, and were folded shortly thereafter, before they solidified into rock.² Once again the Flood scenario beautifully explains what is observed in geology.

Remember again, at current rates of land erosion, the continents would be leveled to sea level in under 15 million years. Therefore, any continental rocks, supposedly 15 million years old or older, should have eroded away long ago. (If continents would erode to sea level within 15 million years, all rocks that age and older, which were above sea level on the continents, should have eroded into the sea.) Yet, the vast majority of continental sedimentary rocks are hundreds of millions of years old, as maintained by old earthers. Obviously, the old earth rock date estimates are at least 30 to 40 times too high, in light of the erosion rate (as 30, multiplied by 15 million years equals 450 million years, the supposed age of many sedimentary rocks).

Mountains would be the first land areas to erode down, as they are steep and receive much inclement weather, but they contain rocks supposedly hundreds of millions of years old. Because the mountains would erode down first, then the flatter land areas during the 15-million-year continental erosion down to sea level, the mountains should have vanished within about 1.5 million years.³

Yet, rocks are in the mountains that contain simple snails, clams, corals and insect fossils purportedly formed some 500 million years ago when biological evolution was allegedly just beginning. (See Chapter 8 for refutation of evolution over millions of years.) Thus, the old earthers insist that early biological evolutionary history is evident in sedimentary rocks that, in reality, should have eroded away at least 30 times over.

The Greenlander tribes-people know of the global flood, and say that the presence of ocean creature fossils in mountain rocks resulted from that flood (as explained in Chapter 9.) This ancient tribe has a lot more on the ball than most modern scientists. They see that for ocean creatures to be entombed in the sedimentary rocks of mountains, the creatures must have been overwhelmed and entombed by a devastating world inundation; the sedimentary strata is what remained when the floodwater receded into the deepened ocean basins.

And in mountain areas, the folded sedimentary strata have no tension cracks, proving all the sediment of the strata were still wet and soft when they were folded during mountain building at the close of the Flood. The continents thickened (sediment deposition and mountain uplift), as the ocean basins deepened, and the Floodwater slid off into the, then deeper, ocean basins (as explained in Chapter 9).

Volcanoes are another kind of mountain. They result from oceanic plates melting in the mantle, after diving under continental plates, and rising up, as magma, through the continental crust, to exude volcanic material on the earth's surface. Earthquakes are associated with this crust movement.

There are about 50,000 "extinct" volcanoes, and they look little different than active volcanoes. Most of the "extinct" volcanoes supposedly formed about 65 million years ago, when the continental crust collisions were folding sediments in mountains (but with no tension cracks)! However, please recall, all these "65 million year old mountains" should have vanished by erosion well within 15 million years of their formation. Active volcanoes and earthquakes are merely remnants of the massive volcanism of the Flood and early post-Flood years, which resulted from the runaway crustal plate movement.

The oceanic trenches can be thought of as oce-

anic crustal down-warp, as some continental mountains can be thought of as continental crustal up-warp. Oceanic plates collided and down-warped, to form deep trenches in the ocean bottom (up to six miles deep); similarly, the continental plates collided, and up-warped the sedimentary layers, to help form mountains (as discussed in Chapter 9) up to five miles high.

Loose sediment is gradually accumulating in the oceans, mostly from river mouths. The oceans should have been filled with sediment within 80 million years (as the volume of the oceans is roughly five times the volume of continental rocks that are above sea level, and therefore erosion fated). But the oceanic trenches hold little sedimentary accumulation, which is surprising because the oceanic trenches should have been filled first, as they are at the ocean bottom and sometimes near sediment producing river deltas; so obviously, these trenches are very young because they have little sediment accumulated in them. The trenches formed when the mountains formed, during the runaway crustal plate movement of the Flood (as discussed in Chapter 9).

Through old-earther eyes', a lot was going on about 65 million years ago, wasn't there? Dinosaurs were going extinct, mountain ranges were uplifting, thousands of volcanoes were erupting, ocean trenches were down-warping, all at the same time. According

to the evidence, however, all these things, except total dinosaur extinction (as noted in Chapter 1), did happen together, but only thousands of years ago, not 65 million.

Noah's Flood Is A Fairytale

Hundreds of tribal groups are spread all over the globe. Their oral traditions and legends have been passed down from their ancestors through the generations. One legend is very common among the tribes, like this one from New Guinea:

“Once a great flood came which covered the whole earth and wiped out everyone on earth except for the ancestors of the Biami people. Those ancestors climbed up into the Gobia Tree, the bark of which they make into string for their string bags. They took up into the tree their planting materials for crops, all their animals, their dogs and their pigs and every-

thing else necessary for life. As the floodwaters rose up on the face of the earth the people climbed further up the tree. They were safe in the branches of this tree because the tree grew up above the waters as the waters rose up. When the waters went down from the surface of the whole earth, the people were able to climb down the tree. The ground was very muddy, but eventually they planted their crops and their animals began to reproduce. They moved away from the tree and began to repopulate the earth. Those who had climbed down out of the tree were the ancestors of the Samos, the Kubos, the Gobasis, and the Etoro.”¹

Over 270 tribes have been documented to be proponents of the notion that the whole world was once inundated by water.² Here is one from the Greenlander tribe of Canada:

“The world once overturned. Some people were turned into fiery spirits, all the rest drowned but one. Afterwards, the survivor smote the ground with his stick, a woman sprung out, and the two of them repopulated the world. Proof of the flood is found in the form of sea fossils on high mountains.”³

(Fossils of ocean creatures in the mountains will be explained in Chapter 9.)

The details of the basic flood theme vary from tribe to tribe, but obviously, this story was passed down from ancestors who were knowledgeable of the same cataclysmic event, a flood of water unparalleled in human history. The ancient Assyrians knew of this flood:

“The gods, led by Enlil, agreed to cleanse the earth of an overpopulated humanity, but Utnapishtim was warned by the god Ea in a dream. He and some craftsmen built a large boat (one acre in area, seven decks) in a week. He then loaded it with his family, the craftsmen, and ‘the seed of all living creatures’. The waters of the abyss rose up, and it stormed for six days. Even the gods were frightened by the flood’s fury. Upon seeing all the people killed, the gods repented and wept. The waters covered everything but the top of the mountain Nisur, where the boat landed. Seven days later, Utnapishtim released a dove, but it returned finding nowhere else to land. He next returned a sparrow, which also returned, and then a raven, which did not return. Thus he knew the waters had receded enough for the people to emerge. Utnapishtim made a sacrifice to the gods.”⁴

No other legend pervades the lore of the world's tribes as does the Great Flood. In Africa, the Pygmies (Central Africa), the Kikuyu (Kenya), the Yoruba (southwest Nigeria), the Mandingo (Ivory Coast) and the Kwaya (near Lake Victoria), among others, have ancestral knowledge of the Great Flood.⁵

In North America, the Eskimos and the Inuit (Alaska), the Yakima (Washington state), the Chippewa (Great Lakes), and the Choctaw (southeast U.S.), among others, have generational awareness of a global flood.⁶

In Asia, the Kamchadale (Siberia), the Bahnar (Cochin China) and the Miatso (southern China), the Chingpa (Burma), and the Andaman (Bay of Bengal), among others, know by oral tradition of a cataclysmic flood event.⁷

In Europe; the early Greeks, Germans, Celts, Vikings, and Welsh, among others, noted the Flood in their lore.⁸

In Central and South America, the Yaqui (northern Mexico), the Nahuatl (central Mexico), the Maya (Guatemala), the Ipurina (upper Amazon), and the Coroado (southern Brazil), among others, speak of a worldwide deluge in their ancient histories.⁹

In the Pacific Islands and Australia, the Kabadi (New Guinea), the Maori (New Zealand), the Mangaia (Cook Islands), the Gumaidj (northern

Australia), and the Polynesian Hawaiians, among others, know the Big Flood.¹⁰

In the Middle East, the Zoroastrians (Iran), the Egyptians, the ancient Babylonians (Iraq), the ancient Hittites (Turkey), and the Hebrews (Israel), among others, have recollections of an historical catastrophic deluge.¹¹

The Hebrew report in the Bible (Genesis 6,7,8) of this world famous Great Flood is the most well-known account: God was displeased with mankind, so He flooded the earth, killing all that were not on Noah's Ark. The waters flooded the earth for 150 days, then began to recede. The Ark landed in the Mountains of Ararat (Eastern Turkey), then, Noah sent out a raven that did not return. He then sent out a dove that returned with an olive twig. The next week he sent the dove out again it didn't return, so Noah figured it was to time disembark from the Ark.

The Michoacan tribe of Mexico has a similar flood legend:

“When the floodwaters began to rise, a man named Tezpi entered into a great vessel, taking with him his wife and children and diverse seeds and animals. When the waters abated, the man sent out a vulture, but the bird found plenty of corpses to eat and didn't return. Other birds

also flew away and didn't return. Finally, he sent out a hummingbird, which returned with a green bough in its beak."¹²

To perceive the Biblical Flood story as fantasy is to call the ancestors of these tribes liars. The politically correct mainstream scientist has a real dilemma here. It seems extremely unlikely that disparate people groups from around the globe, with no interest in copying each other's heritages, would have similar legends of global destruction by water, unless of course, these tribes are actually recounting an historical event. Evidently, there is more to this Flood thing than most people realize.

CLAIM 6

Coal And Oil Deposits Are Millions Of Years Old

Within the Flood-caused sedimentary strata of the continents are vast mats of coal, and pockets of oil and gas. These formed from massive accumulations of organic material (plants and animals) which had been covered by more sediments, and thus compressed, and were subsequently heated.

If the oil and gas pockets are millions of years old, all the gas pressure in the pockets should have been relieved, as the gas would have percolated up through the semi-porous and semi-permeable overlying rock layers. In fact, all of the gas within the strata should have bled up through the overlying rock

layers, and escaped into the atmosphere, in less than 100,000 years.¹ And yet, when exploratory drill pipe enters a pocket of oil and gas (which is supposedly hundreds of millions of years old), great gas pressure often releases up the drill hole, a “gusher.” The presence of this gas pressure, within the sedimentary strata, tells us that these deposits were formed less than 100,000 years ago.

Imagine an oil and gas field 10,000 feet underground which is said to be 300 million years old. Highly pressurized gas within this deposit would percolate up through the sedimentary rocks (as escaping gas can be monitored on the earth’s surface). If this gas percolated up at a rate of only one inch per year, it would escape within 100,000 years; if it percolated up at a rate of .003 inch per year, it would escape to the atmosphere within the alleged 300 million years that the deposit is purported to be. One inch per year is plausible; .003 inch per year is not, as much more viscous matter (water and oil) percolate through rocks at much greater rates than .003 inch per year. (For instance, water tables rapidly rise after long and heavy rainfall.)

The vast mats of coal that we see within the layers of sedimentary strata cover extensive areas, often hundreds of thousands of square miles. The old earthers say that coal was formed in swamps over millions of years as plant debris slowly built up in swamps,

and then was covered with new sediment from another ocean encroachment. Ever heard of a swamp, hundreds of miles by hundreds of miles in area, with yards of swamp muck depth? (Like the coal bed that underlies parts of Oklahoma, Missouri, Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, and Pennsylvania?²) These are the dimensions that some of the swamps must have been for the formation of some of the extensive coal beds of the earth, according to the old earth hypothesis.

Old earthers say that coal must have formed over millions of years, because the huge volume of organic material in the deposits requires millions of years worth of plant growth, and then decay, in ancient swamps. However, the volume of organic material in the earth's coal beds represents only 128 years of plant growth, or stated another way, only three times the plant growth as is extant in the world today.³ So, plant debris accumulations over millions of years would have been millions of times greater than the plant accumulations reflected in coal deposits.

The types of vegetation that compose coal are not often found in swampy environments, but are usually from a mountain-rainforest type environment.⁴ Apparently, this vegetation was knocked down and carried by water, until vast mats of vegetation accumulated, and were then rapidly covered by sediments, in a cataclysmic flood event that uprooted trees,

eroded the land intensely, then redeposited this material in sedimentary layers that cover the continents.

According to the old earth thesis, most of the coal beds were formed about 250 million years ago. But a young earth geologist took a piece of wood from a coal bed in Australia⁵ and sent it to a carbon 14 dating lab, without telling the lab that the wood came from a supposed 250-million-year-old layer. The carbon 14 date calculated it to be about 30 thousand years old. (Even this figure is too high, carbon 14 dating gives inflated ages for reasons to be discussed in Chapter 12.) But how can this be? The wood still had enough radioactive carbon 14 in it to show an age in the thousands of years; yet, according to mainstream geologists and evolutionists, the wood was deposited in a swamp from 10,000 times farther back in the past than the residual carbon 14 indicates. Obviously, this coal formed a short time ago in one awesome flood, the Flood of which the tribes of the world are well aware (as discussed in Chapter 5).

Old earthers claim that all the measurements of carbon 14 in coal is due to contamination, but this has been shown to be highly unlikely.⁶ The amounts of carbon 14 in most samples are at least five times greater than margins of error pertaining to contamination considerations.

If coal beds really were formed from the vegetation of a swamp, the bottom of the coal beds should show evidence of the roots and soil responsible for the growth of the swamp vegetation. No such evidence is seen. The coal material rests on clean underlying sediment that has no signs of roots or soil.⁷ Again, this is further evidence that the vegetative debris must have been transported from another location to the deposition site in a massive flow of water and mud.

Coal layers often contain large tree trunks that were ripped out of the ground from a different location, and transported by a huge flow of water. These tree trunks are ripped at the roots, proving they did not grow where they were deposited.⁸ Many of these trunks are the vertical polystratic trees which were discussed in Chapter 3.

Most people think that millions of years are required for vegetative debris to transform into coal. Nothing could be further from the truth. High-grade coal (anthracite) has been manufactured in a lab within a matter of weeks. Vegetative matter was heated and pressurized for a short period of time, and voila, coal.⁹ Earth crust dynamics during and after the Flood caused this rapid coalification, and shall be discussed in Chapter 9.

The origin of oil is somewhat a mystery. However, it has been produced in the laboratory in a mat-

ter of hours from sewage sludge.¹⁰

We do know that all the high gas pressure from oil deposits should have percolated up through the semi-porous overlying rock layers and escaped into the atmosphere in under 100,000 years, and that the coal layers of the world contain measurable amounts of carbon 14 that are reflective of their recent deposition; therefore, pressurized oil and gas deposits and extensive coal beds surely formed only thousands of years ago, not millions.

CLAIM 7

Radiogenic Rock Dating Proves That Rocks Are Millions Of Years Old

You may have heard of lava rocks being “potassium-argon dated” or “uranium-lead dated” in the millions of years of age. The old earthers say that these dates of origin for rocks are virtually infallible and scientifically reliable. In reality, these dating methods are extremely unreliable, and are predicated upon several unknowable presuppositions. (The reasons for exaggerated carbon 14 dates for organic remains will be explained in Chapter 12.)

The radiogenic rock dating methodologists measure the amount of radioactive material relative to the

amount of stable material in lava rocks. (In the uranium-lead dating method, radioactive uranium decays and becomes stable lead.) The older a rock is, the more radioactive material has decayed and become stable material. So, since the rock daters know the current rates at which radioactive materials decay into stable (non-radioactive) materials, they calculate the amount of time it would take for the original amount of a radioactive material to decay to the current amount of stable material. The time it supposedly took for this decay to occur is the calculated age of the lava rock.

One problem with this scheme is the impossibility of knowing if stable material (like lead) crystallized during the solidification of the rock from lava. If some of the lead formed in this way, radiogenic rock date results would be exaggerated because it would appear that a greater quantity of radioactive uranium had decayed into stable lead than reality would indicate.¹

The rock daters do know the current rates of radioactive decay, but they do not know that these rates were not different in the past. Once again, they were not there in the distant past to measure decay rates. Decay rates have been altered in the laboratory,² so to say that rates have not been different in the past is to deny the possibility that some catastrophic astronomi-

cal and/or geophysical event provided an environment for decay rates' variances from today's norms. If the decay rates had been higher, date results would be too old; if the rates were lower, dates for the rocks' formations would be too young.

Lava rocks make up much of the earth's geology. They are found associated with sedimentary rocks in the mountains, and flatter lands, as well. Groundwater is constantly percolating through these various kinds of rocks, from rainwater and subterranean sources. Lightly acidic groundwater removes radioactive material from lava rocks.³ Rocks dated that had incurred groundwater percolation would show an exaggerated age because much radioactive material had been removed by the lightly acidic groundwater. The rock daters would under-estimate the original quantity of radioactive material in the rock because they couldn't factor in an amount that had been lost to groundwater, and so, inflated rock dates would result.

These three problematic presuppositions of the rock dating methods deal a mortal wound to the believability of these methods. After all, how can the daters know the initial amount of stable material, the constancy of decay rates, and occurrence, or not, of radioactive material removal by lightly acidic groundwater percolation? The dating methods are analogous to someone supposedly knowing how long a burning

candle was when it was new, without having measured it when it was new: he knows how fast it is now burning and he knows how much candle remains, so from that, he knows the original length of the candle? Incredible.

Mount St. Helen's blew up in 1980 in the state of Washington. It was a massive volcanic event and the landscape was devastated for miles around. A lava dome rose up during this eruption. Radiogenic rock daters calculated the age of this volcanic extrusion to be about one million years old.⁴ And yet, the dome was formed only a few years before it was dated, not one million years before.

In Hawaii, a lava flow known by the natives to be about 200 years old (as described by their immediate ancestors) was rock dated to be 1.5 million years old.⁵ Clearly, the flawed presuppositions that underpin these dating methods cause absurd results.

Rock daters play a little game that makes their work look better than it is. They are briefed by evolutionists regarding the evolutionary level from which the rock to be dated came. For instance, the evolutionist might say, "the rock you are to date comes from deep in the geologic strata, and was formed at a time when fish were evolving into reptiles, say 300 million years ago." The rock dater then will throw out any rock samples that don't show dates near 300

million years. He will then say that the throwaways were bad samples; but you see, he thought the samples were good enough to date, until the results came in, then they became “bad samples.”⁶

There is a huge bias toward jibing with fanciful, scientifically baseless, evolutionary and old earth dogma; it’s a case of the blind leading the blind. The evolutionist has an old earth view that the rock dater incorporates and uses as an excuse to eliminate the widely varying rock date results that don’t conveniently agree with the evolutionists’ view of earth history. The fix is in; old earthers have dreamed up a billions-of-year-old earth, and tailored their dating “science” to agree.

CLAIM 8

**Animals Evolved Into Other
Kinds Of Animals
During Millions Of Years**

Old earth evolutionists assume a billions-of-years-old earth, then say that the general trend in the geologic strata of simpler organisms' fossils, deep in the older strata becoming more complex (more "evolved") in younger and shallower strata, suggests biological evolution over millions of years. If this were true, there should be transitional fossils. For example, if fish really did evolve into reptiles hundreds of millions of years ago, there should be creatures in the fossil record that are part fish and part reptile.

The evolution of the fish supposedly was gradual, over millions of years; therefore, as the fish's evolution progressed, reptilian features should have increased as the fish features decreased. Fossils allegedly were forming during these millions of years, so we should expect to find fossils of a creature that is part fish and part reptile. However, none have been found.¹

Hundreds of millions of fossils have been discovered, and none of them are transitional organism fossils. Fish are fish, birds are birds, cattle are cattle, and tyrannosaurus-rexes are tyrannosaurus-rexes in the fossil record. There are no fossils that reflect gradual change from one animal kind into another. Darwinian evolution is bankrupt. "Natural selection" within the animal kinds did and does occur (as discussed in Chapter 14) but kinds (the Biblical term for animal types) do not evolve into new animal kinds.

Genetic mutation is the purported mechanism by which animals evolve into new animals. Radiation and environmental chemicals alter the reproductive genetic make-up of an animal, and these mutated genes are passed on to the animals' offspring, to manifest as slight physical changes. After millions of years, and millions of mutations, a new creature has supposedly evolved. One minor problem: mutations always destroy or merely rearrange genetic information, they never add to, or enhance, genetic make-

up.² Thus, mutant features in offspring are actually destructive, like dwarfism, immune deficiencies, deformed organs, hemophilia, among others.

The effect of genetic mutation is like the effect a child would have on a disassembled television set which he had “re-assembled;” parts would be destroyed, misplaced, or assembled improperly. Yet, the evolutionist predicts the child would produce a superior television to the original.

Mutant creatures do occasionally respond well to certain habitats. For instance, mutant short-winged bugs on windy islands have greater survivability than their longer winged kin, because gusty winds don't blow them off the islands.³ This phenomenon is merely happenstance, however, and not a result of Darwinian evolution, as destruction of genetic information has occurred to result in the short wings. Similarly, the webbed feet of polar bears resulted from a mutation, but proved beneficial in the icy polar waters.⁴

Evolutionists want us to believe that fish evolved into reptiles. For this to have happened, there must have been a stage in this evolution where generations of the evolving fish had some fish features and some “evolved” reptilian features. For example, the creature would have fish fins and the “evolved” air breathing system of the reptile. Accordingly, this creature

would have had to constantly swim at the surface, in order to stick its head out of the water to gulp air. (The creature would not have been a whale or porpoise which are mammals, not fish, and so allegedly evolved millions of years later from reptiles.) This behavior would necessarily have been suffered by successive generations until enough physical changes (organs for breathing, terrestrial locomotion, and reproduction) had been caused by more mutations to complete the “evolution” into a full reptile.

Imagine a creature, part reptile and part bird (reptiles supposedly evolved into birds), flopping around on the ground for thousands of generations because its front legs had yet to fully evolve into wings. Incidentally, the archaeopteryx (supposedly a “missing link” between reptiles and birds) has been shown to be fully a bird kind (warm-blooded).⁵

Picture a creature, part reptile and part mammal. (Reptiles supposedly evolved into mammals). The mutations which would have been necessary for the alleged development of wombs for non-egg births, and mammary glands for milk production, and organs for warm-bloodedness, would need to have “added” just the right types of genetic information as to induce these complex biological changes simultaneously.

The sequence of fossilized organisms in the geologic strata does indeed generally trend from simpler

creatures, in the older and deeper rocks, to more complex creatures in the younger and shallower rocks, but “anomalous” fossils have been discovered that further de-legitimatize Darwinian imaginations.

A fossil fish was discovered in supposed 500-million-year-old rock in China.⁶ The scientists were perplexed because that long ago, simple clams, corals, snails and insects were allegedly evolving; the fishes were not to evolve until 100 million years later. The old earthers have no explanation for the appearance of fish “100 million years” too early, from a time when simple one-celled organisms, ostensibly, were evolving into small clams, snails, corals and insects.

Evolutionists also can't explain the “Cambrian explosion:” the sudden appearance of a wide variety of simple creatures (the clams, snails, corals and insects) and, as we have seen, the not so simple creatures (fish) at the bottom, generally, of the sedimentary column. These creatures supposedly evolved from one-celled organisms some 500 million years ago in what is called the Cambrian period, when life forms allegedly began. But there are no transitional forms between one-celled creatures and the wide variety of higher forms (clams, snails, fish, etc.).⁷ These higher forms appeared suddenly, with no evolutionary ancestors.

The appearance of the simple marine creatures, deep in the rock column, is portrayed as being the

earliest stage of biological evolution, some 500 million years ago. In reality, it marks the early stages of the Great Flood, when bottom dwelling marine creatures were entombed first, then shore animals, then the more mobile and intelligent land creatures. Evolutionary history, reportedly evident in sequential rock strata, is actually the sequence of organism entombments that one would expect from a worldwide flood catastrophe: water creatures first, then shore creatures, and finally mobile land creatures, as the water rose onto, and then covered the continents. (Remember, the mountains rose at the end of the Flood, as discussed in Chapter 4.)

Not surprisingly, the overwhelming majority of fossils are clams, corals, and algae (immobile, ocean-bottom dwellers). As the turbulent Floodwaters ravaged the earth, these creatures were readily engulfed in the mud and sand. "Higher," more mobile kinds of animals were more likely to temporarily evade the Floodwater, and eventually drown, then float, bloat, and decay. This is reflected in the fossil record. Only a very small percentage of the fossils are of reptiles and mammals; the vast majority are of the dense, immobile ocean dwellers that were much more likely to succumb to a surge of Flood sediments. (A plethora of "anomalous" human fossil evidences have been reported by various observers,⁸ but are hard to con-

firm. Nonetheless, only one being valid is another blast to Darwinian evolution's veracity.)

If evolution over millions of years were true, creatures should have disappeared from the face of the earth as they "evolved" into new kinds of creatures. These "evolved" creatures purportedly had a competitive advantage over their evolutionary ancestors, so the ancestors should have died out, as the competitively advantaged, higher life forms, would have dominated. This did not happen. A great majority of organism kinds in the fossil record are alive today (some dinosaurs included, as described in Chapter 1).

And "living fossils" have been discovered that were thought to have died out hundreds of millions of years ago, and were considered markers of evolutionary history as reflected in the sedimentary stratum, until they were discovered alive in modern times. (Some of these disruptors of scientific norms are: the tuatara, the coelacanth, the neopilina, the lingula, and the metasequoia whose alleged dates of extinction were respectively 65 million, 65 million, 300 million, 400 million, and 30 millions years ago.⁹) Evolutionary charts were hastily redrawn when these organisms were found alive, much to the embarrassment of Darwinists.

"Evolutionary ancestors" did not die out because of competitive disadvantage, because most of them

are still alive today. Extinctions did occur, and do occur, but not because of Darwinian evolution, and not at the high rate through millions of years that is required by the old-earth-Darwinian model.

The term “Lazarus taxa” (Lazarus came back to life when Jesus told him to rise) has been used to describe creatures thought to have become extinct at a point in time, as reflected in their last known appearance in the fossil record, many “millions of years ago,” which were subsequently discovered in younger strata. Resultantly, Darwinists were forced to revise their dates of various creatures’ extinctions, and thus, their evolutionary timescale.¹⁰

No transitional creatures, the destructive results of mutations (not constructive “evolution”), “anomalous” fossils, the sudden appearance of a variety of creatures in the Cambrian explosion, and far fewer animal “kinds” extinctions than advertised; all are reasons, in and of themselves, to view old earth-evolution with extreme skepticism. The evidence supporting the notion that creatures evolved into new kinds of creatures over millions of years seems tentative, at best.

Earth Crust Movement Has Always Been Slow And Over Millions Of Years

The earth's crust consists of continental crust (less dense granite rock) and oceanic crust (more dense basalt rock). Oceanic crust is slowly diving under continental crust in some areas of the world, is gradually separating from other oceanic crust in other parts of the world, or is pushing against other oceanic crust in some locations. Lighter continental granite-rock crust is pushing against other continental crust in some areas.

Continental crust is comprised of crustal "plates" that are slowly moving on the mantle (the pressur-

ized, semi-molten magma zone between the crust and the earth's core). Heavier oceanic basalt-rock crust is comprised of crustal plates, also moving slowly on the mantle. These crustal plates are like the shell pieces of a well-cracked hard-boiled egg. These "shell pieces" ride on the mantle, some moving away from each other, some pushing against each other, and some diving under others.

Where the oceanic crustal plates are diving under continental crustal plates, the diving plates heat up deep in the mantle, become molten and rise into the continental crust as volcanoes or plutons. (Plutons are magmas, which rose through the crust but didn't break out on the surface; magma is called lava if it breaks through the earth's surface.) Where the oceanic crustal plates are pushing against each other, these compressing ocean plates buckled down, forming the oceanic trenches, which can be up to six miles deep. (Similarly, when continental plates collided they "buckled up," forming mountains.)

And where oceanic plates are separating, lava from the earth's mantle is rising up to replace the separated oceanic crust. When you look at a globe of the earth, these zones of ocean crust separation are evident and look like the seam on a baseball. These rift (separation) zones run essentially north and south in the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, and run together under

South America and Africa.

Look at a world map and notice how North and South America “jigsaw puzzle” nicely with Europe and Africa, if you slide them together. Old earthers and young earthers agree, the Americas’ continental plates are slowly moving away from the European and African continental plates, and these continental plates were once together in a super-continent called Pangea.

The rift zones then began to expand, pushing the Americas away from Europe and Africa in the Atlantic Ocean. In the Pacific, oceanic plates dove under continental plates (forming the “Ring of Fire,” a zone of plate “subduction” which created the volcanic activity around the edge of the Pacific), and oceanic plates pushed together to form oceanic trenches, as the Americas and Asia moved toward each other.

Old earthers think this has been happening slowly for millions of years. However, magnetic field phenomena reflected in rocks strongly suggest rapid, runaway plate tectonics (movement), not very long ago.¹ The slow current plate movement is merely a residual effect of the runaway plate movement.

Young earthers and old earthers agree that in the past, the earth’s magnetic field fluctuated from magnetic pull toward the North Pole, to magnetic pull toward the South Pole, back toward the North Pole, then South again, etc.; many (scientists disagree on

the number) magnetic reversals occurred during the course of the sedimentary rock layers' formations. To the old earther, the first magnetic reversal happened hundreds of millions of years ago, and repeated about every 500 thousand years.² Iron-rich minerals that deposited within sedimentary layers oriented toward the magnetic pull of the earth at the time of deposition; so, iron-rich minerals in sediments oriented north many millions of years ago, and then oriented south about 500 thousand years later, faced north 500 thousand years after that, and so on.³

Extremely problematic to this theory is the fact that the earth's magnetic field would have been so strong only about 20,000 years ago, that the earth's crust would have melted from internal heat generated by the much higher magnetic field strength. The earth's magnetic field is weakening seven percent every 150 years (this has been measured). Extrapolating this rate of weakening into the past, the earth's magnetic field strength would have been many times greater only 20,000 years ago, and would have generated incredible heat, enough to melt the earth's crust. Therefore, it is impossible that the magnetic reversals occurred over millions of years, but rather within only a short timeframe, within the time it took for the sediments of the Global Flood to be deposited.⁴

This can be proven by the mineral orientations

in lava rocks from the ocean floor along the oceanic plate separation zones (rift zones). This lava material rose up from the mantle and filled in the voids created by the rapidly separating oceanic plates. Lava takes about 15 days to cool into rock, yet several magnetic reversals are reflected in the iron-rich minerals' orientations within the rock. Therefore, ancient magnetic reversals occurred in a matter of days, not thousands of years.⁵

Since the magnetic reversals happened in a matter of days, as evidenced in the lava rocks near the rift zones, we can deduce that the magnetic reversals revealed in the various sedimentary layers on the continents also occurred within a matter of days. Thus, the sedimentary layers were deposited in a matter of days, about 370 days as described in the Biblical account of the Flood, not millions of years. (Corroboratively, the average thickness of the sedimentary column is one mile deep which computes to about six inches per hour of sediment deposition during the year-long Global Flood.)

There are about 50,000 extinct volcanoes in the world today. If most of these volcanoes were 65 to 100 million years old, as advertised by the old earthers, they should long ago have eroded away. (Remember, at current erosion rates all the continents should have been leveled to sea level, by water and wind erosion,

within 15 million years.) Therefore, these volcanoes are much younger than 15 million years. Since the volcanoes are very young, most were formed at about the same time, during and after the Flood when the oceanic crustal plates were diving rapidly under the continents, heating and melting within the mantle, and rising up through the continental crust as volcanoes and plutons.

Now, to the “sixty-four thousand dollar question:” where did the Floodwater come from, and where did it go at the close of the Flood? Recall the rift zones that run between the oceanic plates. During the rapid, runaway plate movement of the Flood, water and lava blasted through the rifts, as Pangea quickly separated (at the rift zones) and the oceanic plates of the Pacific dove under the continents at a high rate of speed, like a conveyor belt.

Roughly 70% of volcanic emissions is vapor water;⁶ therefore, the lava that blasted forth through rift zones during the Flood was probably about 70% water. This accounted for most of the Floodwater, the rest from forty days of rain (which may have resulted from a meteor’s impact in the ocean, as discussed in Chapter 18, and the “fountains of the deep” blasting water supersonically into the stratosphere until the Floodwaters had risen sufficiently as to muffle the blasting height of this subterranean water).

The mountains rose at the close of the Flood (as discussed in Chapter 4): so, say a mile deep pre-Flood ocean (currently the oceans average about two miles deep) could have easily doubled, due to the water and magma venting from the bowels of the earth with forty days of rain, and covered the, say one mile high, pre-Flood continents. In the ancient Chinese's *Book of All Knowledge*, because of man's sin, "the earth fell to pieces and the water in its bosom rushed upwards with violence and overflowed the earth."⁷

At the close of the Flood, the continents thickened due to sedimentary accumulation, continental plate collisions (like the India plate crashed into an Asian plate, forming the Himalayas) and volcanic uplift. Concurrently, the ocean floor sank into the voids left by the vacated water and magma. So, at the close of the Flood, the continents thickened as the ocean floor sank, and the Floodwater slid off into the deepened (currently two miles average depth) ocean basins. This phenomenon is described in the book of Psalms 104:5 from the Bible.

The Teutonic tribes of Scandinavia remember this cataclysm through their folklore:

"Flames spurted from fissures in the rocks;
everywhere there was the hissing of steam.
All living things, all plant life were blotted out.

. . . And now all the rivers, all the seas rose and overflowed. From every side waves lashed against waves. They swelled and boiled and slowly covered all things. The earth sank beneath the sea. . . Then slowly the earth emerged from the waves. Mountains rose anew . . . Men also reappeared. Enclosed in the wood itself of the tree Yggdrasil. . . the ancestors of a future race of men had escaped death.”⁸

Remember that the continents would be eroded to sea level, at current erosion rates, within only 15 million years. The eroded land ends up in the ocean, and would have completely filled the two-mile-deep ocean basins with sediment within only 80 million years. And 80 million years is only about 5% of the purported age of the oceans and continental sedimentary rocks; so, within 1.6 billion years (the oceans are said to be at least that old), the oceans should have completely filled with sediment twenty times over. In reality, ocean bottoms have only about 1,000 feet of thickness of loose sediment (most of which accumulated at the close of the Flood, in the deltas);⁸ so obviously, sediment has been eroded into the oceans for a short time.⁹

Limestone is the third major type of sedimentary rock, along with sandstone and shale (hardened clay),

in the earth's strata. Limestone occurs in distinct layers, and also mixed within the sandstones and shales. It is composed mostly of calcium carbonate (CaCO_3), which formed by calcium combining with carbon dioxide (CO_2) in the floodwater. When the water and magma were venting through the rift zones, causing the Flood, profuse amounts of CO_2 also shot from the mantle and began mixing with calcium in the floodwater to form CaCO_3 (limestone).

At certain places and times during the Flood, large amounts of CaCO_3 formed because of optimum Ca and CO_2 concentrations in the water and optimum water temperature. This high level of limestone formation resulted in thick pure limestone strata within the geologic column. At other places and times during the Flood, sand and clay were depositing along with CaCO_3 , so the CaCO_3 settled to the bottom within these other sedimentary materials and acted as a cementing agent when the sediments dried out after the Flood.

Limestone (CaCO_3) is found within most sandstones and shale, thus proving that the layers settled out in Ca and CO_2 laden water, with the calcium having come from massive Flood erosion, and the carbon dioxide having been belched forth through the rift zones during the Flood. This calcium carbonate in sediments set up like cement, greatly assisting

lithification (hardening).

The geologic record suggests runaway plate movement during an earth-encompassing flood, a short time ago. The rapid magnetic reversals during the Flood were “frozen in time,” as noted in the iron-rich minerals’ orientations in lava extrusions and contemporaneously formed sedimentary layers. Rapid and recent cataclysmic flooding best rationalizes the geology and mineralogy of sedimentary deposits, and their recent eroding into the ocean.

CLAIM 10

The Grand Canyon Was Formed Over Millions Of Years

Old earthers propose that the Grand Canyon of Arizona was carved out by the Colorado River as it gradually eroded the sedimentary rock layers of northern Arizona over millions of years. They say that the rock layers were gradually uplifted over millions of years at the same rate that the river eroded down through those rock layers. If the layers did not uplift at that rate, this scenario could not have played out. The grade of the river's descent dictates that the rock layers rise slowly, as the river reciprocally scours into the slowly uplifting rock, for millions of years.

Had the rock layers not uplifted, the thousands of vertical feet of river erosion down through the rock strata would not have occurred. What is the probability that regional rock uplift (presumably caused by plutonic activity from the mantle) would maintain a constant rate for millions of years, the perceived rate necessary to allow this deep canyon's formation? One might conclude a very, very low probability. And if this did in fact occur, why did such a scenario not play out in other parts of the world? This is an absurdly far-fetched scenario, which requires a very unlikely coincidence of the river erosion rate equaling the sedimentary rocks' uplift rate, over an improbably prolonged period of time.

Therefore, another scenario should better describe the development of the Grand Canyon. The canyon, in cross-section, is in a very flat V-shape. Had the river truly eroded the canyon over millions of years, the canyon, in cross-section, should be in a much less flat V-shape, not very much wider than the width of the river. The canyon, however, is about 20 times wider than it should be, according to the old earthers' scheme. Obviously, a surge of water much greater than the river's present flow, must have been the cause of the excavation of this canyon.

Since the sedimentary layers were laid down in one global flood, it is likely that the sedimentary lay-

ers were still wet and soft when the surge of water ripped through them. If the layers had been rock hard, the water would not have carved out thousands of vertical feet of canyon depth for about 200 horizontal miles during one catastrophic surge of water. This surge of water had to have been about 10 miles wide in order to have carved out this canyon, much wider than the Colorado River's current flow width.

Thus, a giant body of water, upstream from the canyon, must have been the source of the canyon-carving flow. This huge lake then broke through because of the erosion of a sedimentary barrier or because of an earthquake, or both. Predictably, there is evidence on the rocks of the shoreline of an ancient lake, that covered portions of Utah, Arizona, Colorado and Utah (upstream from the canyon).¹ Old earthers do not associate this massive vanished ancient lake with the formation of the canyon, because to them, the lake formed and then drained out after the Colorado River had supposedly, gradually, eroded out the canyon. They think that the ancient lake either evaporated away, or drained through the already formed canyon.

But the evidence strongly suggests a great water surge (as the lake did not evaporate away, because little of the mineral halite was left on the dry lake bed²) through the still-wet and soft sedimentary layers.

Quite apparently, this large body of water upstream from the canyon was a huge puddle that remained after the water slid off the continents at the close of the Flood. In the desert near San Diego, California, within the subsurface geology of the area is a 17,000 feet deep deposit of clay, silt and sand. Since there is no delta at the lower end of the Grand Canyon, the high velocity surge of water that formed the canyon carried the sediments much further downstream than a regular river would have. The surge carried the sediments several hundred miles to the west, near San Diego.³

Other evidences on rocks of disappeared “puddles” can be seen in various parts of the world. Also, some “puddles” are still extant, for instance the Great Salt Lake of Utah. This lake is being fed by a limited amount of stream inflow and no outflow, but the evaporation rate of the lake water far exceeds the inflow of water; so now, the lake is in the process of drying up. According to evidence on the rocks of the hills near the lake, it was over 17 times as large and 800 feet deeper several thousand years ago.⁴

Lake Chad, in Africa, is drying up in a likewise manner.⁵ These lakes are in basins, so no lake water flows out. Other areas of the world have basins like these, where multiple lakes have dried-up, or are in the process of drying up. The Great Basin of Nevada covers most of the state, and there are hundreds of

dried-up lakes therein. Much of the Middle East is a basin with hundreds of dried up lakes, Australia and West Central Asia, also, have huge basins with multiple dried-up lakes.⁶ These lakes were remnants of the water that covered the globe, deposited sediments, and then retreated into the deepened ocean basins.

It is well known that the desert areas of the world were once much wetter. Photographs taken from satellites reveal ancient lakes and riverbeds under the shifting desert sands of the Sahara and the Middle East.⁷ In the desert southwest of America, evidence in packrat middens proves that pigmy conifers and woodland vegetation had abounded in the lower deserts, and Douglas fir trees had flourished in the higher deserts, as far south as Mexico.⁸

The ancient histories of the old Middle Eastern civilizations portray prolific plant life and a much wider variety of animals than in today's Middle East. It is chronicled that Sargon, King of Assyria (about 2000 B.C.) had to hack through jungles flush with wildlife on an expedition in the (now arid) Turkish heartland.⁹ Jewish history suggests that the Dead Sea area was a rich agricultural area, "the land of milk and honey." Rock pictures and carvings in the eastern Sahara Desert reveal elephant, hippopotamus, buffalo, giraffe, antelope, rhinoceros, and crocodiles.¹⁰ Some of these crocodiles still survive in isolated and

drying-up lakes in the region.

A higher precipitation rate, which resulted from the worldwide effect of the post-Flood Ice Age (and shall be discussed in the next chapter) some 4,300 years ago, enlarged the “puddles” that remained after the Flood. Then, when this precipitation rate decreased to current levels at the end of the Ice Age (about 3,500 years ago), evaporation of this “puddle” water dominated the hydrological dynamics.

As you can see, the evidence points to the recent development of canyons and basin lakes. Millions and millions of years are not required to allow the time for the formation of the features of the earth’s surface that we see. In fact, the evidence, both historical and geological, proves the recent development of these features in the aftermath of the Great Flood.

The Havasupai Indians of the Grand Canyon recall the formation of this canyon in the aftermath of the Great Flood in one of their legends:

“Before there were any people on earth there were two gods. Tochapa of goodness and Hokomata of evil. Tochapa had a daughter named Pu-keh-eh, whom he hoped would become the mother of all living. Hokomata the evil was determined that no such thing should take place, and he covered the world with a

great flood. Tochopa the good felled a great tree and hollowed out the trunk. He placed Pu-keh-eh in the hollowed trunk and when the water rose and flooded the earth she was secure in her improvised boat. Finally the flood waters fell and mountain peaks emerged. Rivers were created; and one of them cut the great gushing fissure which became the Grand Canyon. Pu-keh-eh in her log came to rest on the new earth. She stepped forth and beheld an empty world. ”¹¹

CLAIM 11

The Ice Age Gripped The World From 200,000 To About 10,000 Years Ago

There is much geological evidence to confirm that vast ice sheets once covered portions of northern Europe, northwest Asia and North America,¹ as well as all of Antarctica. The cause of the development of these ice sheets remains a mystery to old earthers; however, they are impressed that the earth must have been colder back then.² But this is a fallacious notion because the atmosphere can hold more water molecules (which form snowflakes) when the air temperature is just below water's freezing point, 32⁰ F. The polar regions today are technically deserts,

as their super cold temperatures minimize snowfall. Therefore, the popular idea of a colder Ice Age climate is groundlessly proponed by both laymen and scientists.

The truths of hydrology dictate that Ice Age winter temperatures actually were warmer than today, much closer to 32⁰ F., as to maximize snowfall amounts in the winter; and in the summer, the temperatures were cooler than today (due to shade from the dense, storm clouds), thus minimizing snowmelt amounts.³ These conditions were absolutely necessary to achieve massive snow accumulation.

Water enters the atmosphere by water evaporation off the oceans, lakes, and rivers. This evaporated water rises and becomes snow or rain clouds. For the development of the dense and extensive snow clouds of the Ice Age, a higher rate of water evaporation must have been feeding an increasing snow cloud coverage. Since the waters of the Great Flood were from the earth's hot interior, the water that covered the globe and then slid off into the deepened ocean basins was warmer than today, so higher rates of evaporation ensued, which caused more prolific cloud formation.

What could possibly cause warmer winters along with cooler summers? These two conditions seem contradictory; with warmer winters you would expect warmer summers, and vice versa. Since there must

have been intense cloud cover during the Ice Age, the winters were warmer because the cloud cover (which was intensified further by volcanic ash being blasted into the atmosphere at the close of the Flood) trapped warm air beneath it; and the summers were cooler because the clouds shielded the earth from the sun. Therefore, massive amounts of snow accumulated in the winter, and little of it melted in the summer.

Currently the average ocean temperature is about 50° F.; young earthers estimate that the Floodwater was about 80° F.⁴ The water temperature then gradually decreased through the centuries that followed. This cooling of the post-Flood ocean is reflected in the diminished oxygen isotope concentrations at progressively shallower polar ice pack depths.⁵ Less oxygen 18 isotopes (bonded in water molecules) entered the atmosphere by evaporation from the oceans as time went on because of centuries of post-Flood water cooling. Therefore, less oxygen isotopes accumulated in the Ice Age precipitation as time passed.

Old earthers say that the ocean water has been cooling since the Cretaceous period (about 65 million years ago) when, so they say, the atmosphere and oceans were much warmer, and thus, accommodated abundant dinosaurs and vegetation worldwide. They fail to realize that a warmer Cretaceous ocean would have caused higher evaporation rates and provided

conditions for an ice age in the “tropical Cretaceous.” Obviously, there was no ice age then, as tropical flora and fauna of the Cretaceous strata (which are really sedimentary deposition from the close of the Flood) are found in rock layers that are just beneath the polar icepacks and tundra.⁶ The cooling of the Floodwater is indicated by the decreasing oxygen isotope levels in progressively shallower icepack samples, so the cooling of the oceans occurred during the ice pack build-up, that is, during the Ice Age, just after the Flood.

Since the conditions for the Ice Age were ideal just after the Flood, that is when the icepack began to build. It began right after the Flood, and started to end about 1500 B.C. when the icepacks melted down to their current sizes.⁷

Before the icepack of the Ice Age had reached its maximum range and depth in the several centuries after the Flood, mariners sailed the oceans of the world and made fabulously accurate and detailed maps of land masses before these lands were covered by the snow and ice. These ancient maps were utilized by “Old World” cartographers of the 1500’s, whose maps were compilations of these ancient maps.⁸

Precise maps were made of Greenland and Antarctica revealing details of these land areas that were only recently rediscovered through utilization of modern remote sensing devices capable of penetrating the

mile-deep ice caps that have covered these land masses since the Ice Age. These maps detail coastlines, riverbeds, mountains, and deserts of pre-Ice Age Antarctica, and the two large islands which constituted pre-Ice Age Greenland. Antarctica wasn't even "discovered" until 1818, and Greenland's dual island geomorphology was "unknown" until the advent of modern remote sensing devices, yet, ancient mariners saw these pre-Ice Age landforms and mapped them with accuracies of latitudes and longitudes that would be envied by modern cartographers.⁹

Partholon, an adventurer of Greek and Egyptian ancestry (eastern Mediterranean area),¹⁰ sailed to Ireland in 1485 B.C., leading the ancestors of the Irish people. (The Formorians, a tribe of giants descended from Ham, were removed from Ireland by Partholon's men). This pioneering group reported three lakes and nine rivers in the land. When a second group arrived in Ireland some 50 years later, they reported that many more lakes and rivers were bursting forth.¹¹ This was the melting of the Ice Age icepack.

Ancient Vedic literature (*The Venidad*) of India indicates that the Aryan tribes retreated from an ever increasing icepack in the north and migrated south into India, pushing the Dravidian tribes into southern India.¹² This happened in the aftermath of the Great Flood, a flood known to tribes of India, as well

the whole world (as discussed in Chapter 5).

Job speaks of brutal icy storms within his part of the world (the Middle East) in the pages of the Bible.¹³ Job lived about 2000 B.C. when the Ice Age was at its peak. Remember, Job spoke of dinosaurs living in the land (as referenced in Chapter 1). Quite apparently, the Ice Age occurred after the Flood some 4,000 years ago, when the tribes were spreading away from the Middle East.

With so much of the earth's water tied up in the polar icepacks, sea level was about 200 feet lower than it is today.¹⁴ This is confirmed by the presence of ancient settlements on the sea floor, off the coasts of Lebanon (Yarmuta) and India (Gulf of Cambay), among others.¹⁵

The sea floor between Siberia and Alaska was dry land during the Ice Age. This submerged land bridge today, between Alaska and Siberia, has remnants of tundra on it. Tundra grows on land; therefore, this current ocean bottom was once dry land.¹⁶ Also, there are underwater canyons that once drained this Bering land bridge while it was exposed during the Ice Age. This land-bridge allowed the migration of people and animals to all of the western hemisphere from the Middle East, where post-Flood civilization began.

The Ice Age had developed in Alaska and Siberia while the Bering land-bridge between them was above

sea level. But, a corridor along the ocean shoreline remained clear of snow and ice because of its close proximity to the warm ocean water. So, the people and animals migrated along this ice-free shoreline from Siberia (Asia) to Alaska (Americas).

The highly sophisticated mariners of the post-Flood years were also sailing in this Bering area, as they mapped this land-bridge before it submerged at the end of the Ice Age, and revealed its thousand mile width.¹⁷ (which jibes with the spatial distribution of the currently submerged river drainage canyons on the Bering Sea floor, which were previously noted).

The North Pole currently has a freshwater icepack floating on the salty ocean. As the post-Flood ocean water of the North Pole region cooled down, evaporation lessened, and so cloud generation decreased, and thus facilitated the summer sun's melting of the icepack that was covering the northern parts of the Northern Hemisphere continental landmasses. Coincidentally, this decreased cloud cover lessened the insulation of the earth's atmosphere, so winter temperatures fell, resulting in lessened snowfall. Resultantly, the polar icepack melted prolifically and flowed out into the North Pole ocean, due to warmer summers and colder winters.

This freshwater then froze on the ocean's surface, as this less dense freshwater floated on the denser salt-

water. Had the freshwater not massively flowed into the North Pole ocean, this North Pole icepack would not have developed because a slow influx of freshwater, rather than a massive flow, would have gradually mixed with the salt water, and thus, no stratification of the fresh water on top of the salt water .

The circumstances to facilitate the icepack build-up to maximum (probably within several hundred years), then rapid melt-down (perhaps within 50 years) were in place at the end of the Flood.¹⁸ This post-Flood scenario, alone, can rationalize the recent Ice Age. Old earth scientists cannot explain the cause of the Ice Age because much warmer oceans are associated with a warmer climate, as is surmised for the “age of the dinosaurs” (about 65 million years ago). But, it has been demonstrated that a warmer ocean would greatly increase cloud cover and precipitation, and so, according to the laws of hydrology, an Ice Age should have occurred during the tropical “age of the dinosaurs.” Without the knowledge that hot water from the “fountains of the deep” burst forth during the Flood, the cause of the Ice Age cannot be deduced.

CLAIM 12

Woolly Mammoths Suffered Extinction Some 10,000 Years Ago In The Ice Age, According To Carbon 14 Dating

Woolly mammoths are found in the shallow layers of tundra and ice in the far North,¹ so they were frozen at the end of the Ice Age (not early in the Ice Age, and so would be deep in the ice). These elephants apparently “died suddenly by drowning or asphyxiation following burial in mud flows, caved-in river banks, or collapsed gully walls.”² Other mammoths were entombed in pure ice, which is evidently melt-water that flooded out and drowned

these mammoths, and the colder post Ice Age weather then froze their flooded-out carcasses.

Most of the pure-ice-entombed creatures are on hillsides along rivers.³ The massive flood of icepack melt-water surged down these river valleys and drowned the animals, and then, the residual flood-water and sediment froze, entombing the mammoths. This probably occurred in late autumn, when one day, the temperature never rose above freezing; snow, ice, and wind-blown dirt began to cover the frozen carcasses for the winter.

In springtime, further-lessened Ice Age cloud cover caused more arctic conditions, so the entombed woolly mammoths stayed frozen until discovered in modern times. (Remember, reduced cloud cover at the close of the Ice Age induced wider temperature extremes seasonally, as well as daily. Arctic winters became longer and much colder, while summers were shorter.) Many other mammoths were frozen on islands in the arctic waters because the sea level rose about 200 feet due to Ice Age melt-water, thereby isolating high coastal ground as new islands, and the animals froze thereon.⁴

Woolly mammoths supposedly died out about 10,000 years ago, according to carbon 14 dating of carcasses.⁵ However, the carbon 14 method is seriously flawed because of the unique atmospheric con-

ditions during the Ice Age.

Radioactive carbon 14 composes a small portion of the carbon atoms that are bonded to oxygen atoms to form the carbon dioxide in our atmosphere. The rest of the carbon, in carbon dioxide, is stable carbon 12. The carbon 14 in the atmosphere is created by ultra-violet radiation from the sun striking atmospheric nitrogen 14 atoms that then change into radioactive carbon 14 atoms, and bond with oxygen, to form a small percentage of carbon dioxide molecules in the world.⁶

Carbon dioxide is ingested and synthesized by plants, which then emit oxygen as a byproduct. When a plant dies, there is a fixed amount of carbon 14 in the plant remains. Over time, this residual radioactive carbon 14 decays and becomes stable nitrogen 14 again. So carbon 14 daters say that the more nitrogen 14 means a greater age for the dead plant tissue.

But the daters assume that the ratio of the relatively few radioactive carbon 14 atoms to the relatively plentiful stable carbon 12 atoms has not changed much in the atmosphere through the centuries; therefore, they can measure the amount of stable nitrogen 14 in the tissue and calculate the time it took for some of the original carbon 14 (^{14}C) to decay into the measured amount of nitrogen 14 (N_{14}). This time would be the age of the plant tissue. (Al-

most all the ^{14}C in a tissue sample will change to N_{14} within 50,000 years, therefore, sufficient amounts of carbon 14 exist in samples which “reliably” date back to about 30,000 years ago.⁷⁾

The daters really don't know that the ratio of carbon 14 to carbon 12 has not changed much through the centuries, however. In fact, the ratio of carbon 14 to carbon 12 must have been less in the past, for several reasons which cause carbon 14 dates to be too old.

The rampant volcanic activity of the post-Flood years caused tons of stable carbon 12 (C_{12}) to be belched into the skies within carbon dioxide molecules. This additional carbon 12 decreased the ratio of ^{14}C to C_{12} , so plant remains from those years would date older than they really are because there was more carbon 12 in the atmosphere when the plant lived and died than carbon 14 daters have predicated.⁸⁾

Remember, carbon 14 forms in the atmosphere by UV rays from the sun striking nitrogen 14. The dense cloud cover of the early post-Flood centuries inhibited the production of carbon 14 in the lower atmosphere by shielding the earth from the UV radiation that changes N_{14} into ^{14}C . Therefore, the thick cloud cover also lessened the $^{14}\text{C}/\text{C}_{12}$ ratios; so, plant tissue that lived and died in those centuries would have an artificially old carbon 14 date.

The earth's magnetic field repels some of the ultra-

violet (UV) radiation from the sun. So, since the earth's magnetic field was many times stronger several thousand years ago (as discussed in Chapter 9), much more UV radiation was repelled back then which, for yet a third reason, caused less ^{14}C formation.

The quantity of ^{14}C increased through the centuries as the magnetic field strength decreased, and is still increasing, and will reach equilibrium with atmospheric N_{14} in about 30,000 years.⁹ This present ^{14}C "catch up," to achieve equilibrium with N_{14} , indicates that the ^{14}C level several thousand years ago was much less than today. Therefore, the $^{14}\text{C}/\text{C}_{12}$ ratio, thousands of years ago, must have been much lower because of this factor and the other two previously noted. Therefore, greatly exaggerated ^{14}C dates are almost certain for samples from the time of the Ice Age.

Animals eat the plants that contain the radioactive ^{14}C , so these creatures, as well as plants, contain ^{14}C that decays to N_{14} over time. Therefore, animal remains (like the mammoths') can also be carbon 14 dated, and do date excessively old for the same reasons as plant remains.¹⁰

The mammoths that died in the centuries immediately after the Flood, carbon 14 date excessively old, like the plant material does. The conditions that prevailed in the post-Flood world created a lower $^{14}\text{C}/\text{C}_{12}$ ratio, so the carcasses date older than they really

are. The mammoths actually died about 3,500 years ago, at the melting of the continental icepacks, not 10,000 years ago, like the flawed carbon 14 method indicates. Interestingly, a type of elephant has been identified in Nepal, which has the head shape of the mammoths.¹¹ Perhaps this is a descendant of the mammoths that survived the end of the Ice Age only 3,500 years ago.

Recall from Chapter 3: wood from a layer of sedimentary rock, commonly thought to be 250 million years old, ¹⁴C dated to about 30,000 years old (as the mammoth carcasses do). This suggests that the Flood sedimentation and the entombment of the mammoths occurred at about the same time, about 4,000 years ago, according to all the evidence, after you discount the date exaggeration which is inherent in the carbon 14 dating method.

CLAIM 13

Monkeys Evolved Into Men About 3 Million Years Ago

Some of the most audacious frauds in the history of science were perpetrated in order to provide “evidence” that monkeys (or some unknown monkey ancestor) evolved into humans. The passion some old earthers felt for their evolutionary imaginations led them to manufacture “evidence” of evolution. Some of these proven fraudulent evidences are even still the cornerstone of chapters on evolution in textbooks. The highest heights of intellectual fraud are perpetrated in defense of Darwinism (which is analyzed in Chapter 14).

“Piltdown Man” has been touted as a prime ex-

ample of a transitional creature, part monkey and part man. However, many years ago it was discovered that an ape jaw had been filed down to fit a human skull; then, plaster casts were made of the fraudulent piece, and were shipped to museums worldwide as proof positive of evolution.¹ Even today, Piltdown Man is presented as being legitimate in some textbooks.

“Nebraska Man” was purportedly a transitional creature between monkeys and humans, until it was determined that the artist’s rendition of this “ape-man” was interpreted from a single pig’s tooth! From one pig’s tooth, “scientists” conjured up a monkey-man.² Astonishingly, this Nebraska Man also appears in some textbooks as evidence supporting evolutionary “theory.”

Little three foot tall “Lucy” was discovered in Africa, and is said to be a young monkey-woman, an evolutionary transitional creature. She is an ape-like creature with curved femurs (leg bones), like humans have. She is therefore seen as an evolutionary ancestor of humans. The scientists don’t consider that tree monkeys have curved femurs like this, so “Lucy” was probably just a chimpanzee.³ This fossil also is treated as a prime example of evolutionary transition.

“Java Man” is a combination of bones that were discovered fifty feet apart by Eugene Dubois in the 1890’s. Java Man is parroted as being a “Homo

Erectus,”⁴ but is really from an ape head and human legs that were creatively combined to manufacture a “missing link.”⁵

“Neanderthal Man” has been championed as a transitional creature between monkeys and humans. He has thickened brow-ridges, a receded jaw, humped over posture, bow legs, and arms that were thicker than ours. He was short and stocky, a perfect candidate to be a monkey-man.

When Robert Virchnow discovered Neanderthal Man, he theorized that the unusual physical features of the specimen were due to rickets and arthritis. Virchnow thought it was human all along, but merely suffered from a few pathologies. Then old earth evolutionists got hold of the specimen and declared that it was part monkey and part man, and of course, heralded it as the latest “proof” of evolution. However, rickets and arthritis probably caused the bone distortion in Neanderthals because during the Ice Age, after the Flood, the heavy cloud cover shielded the earth from the sun.

Most of the vitamin D we use is generated by UV rays from the sun penetrating our skin. During the extremely cloudy Ice Age, little vitamin D was manufactured in humans, so some of the people suffered from rickets, which distorts bone growth, as evidenced in Neanderthal Man. People in Europe, during the

Industrial Revolution of the 1800's, suffered from rickets because of the near constant cloud cover that formed from the smoke of all the coal burning factories in Europe. Neanderthal Men were people who also didn't get enough vitamin D and, therefore, suffered from rickets.

They were fully human, but disease-ridden and old, Ice Agers.⁶ They probably lived well over 100 years, as the Bible says that human life spans decreased rapidly in the ten generations or so after the Flood. Greater ancient human life spans are confirmed by many ancient historians, such as Berosus, Nicolaus, Hesiod, Hecataeus, Mochus, Hieronymus, and Manetho.⁷ Extremely old senior citizens often are bent over, and their facial form has changed; this could be a toned-down picture of what helped cause the look of Neanderthals.

If monkeys really did evolve into humans, you would think the old earth evolutionists would have some legitimate evidence of transitional humanoids. All the "proof fossils" of this proposed evolution are frauds, or are grossly misidentified. The desperation of the Darwinists' scramble for legitimacy is certainly mind-boggling.

CLAIM 14

Human “Races” Are Evolving Just As Animal “Species” Are Evolving

The growing popularity of Darwinian evolution in the late 1800’s encouraged a mindset that allowed the dehumanization of many people. It was thought that certain people groups were less evolved and not fully human. An African pygmy was displayed with an orangutan in a cage in the Bronx Zoo.¹ The Australian aborigines were thought to be part monkey and part man, and were hunted and killed, like wild game. The white Europeans took the dead bodies to their friendly local taxidermist, then proudly displayed their stuffed people.² A popular sentiment in the Civil War South was that blacks had

not quite left behind their monkey-like ways, therefore they did not deserve to be treated much better than monkeys. Some Japanese think people with a lot of body hair are part monkey.³ The societal disruptions resulting from Darwinian philosophy are certainly a product of scientific racism, the scientific “green light” to consider “racial” differences a result of Darwinian, mutation driven, human evolution.

Softening the racist implications of evolutionary theory, the old earth evolutionists allow the impression that since full humans evolved from part monkey and part human creatures over millions of years, only a few benefited from the final random mutation which catapulted those fortunate few into full humanness. So, only a few became fully human, the rest remained a little bit monkey; therefore, these first full humans dominated, and multiplied, and thus passed on their new and fully human genetic make-up to their superior descendants. Thus, evolutionists can say that the “races” are evolving from the original full humans, not from monkey-men.

Nevertheless, the differing characteristics of the various people groups (races) must still be rationalized under the rubric of Darwinian dogma.⁴ Therefore, following the logic, some “races” will eventually prove superior to others, and will dominate and multiply, passing on their “superior” genes to their plen-

tiful offspring. Clearly, this toned-down version of human evolution still presumes genetic superiority of some people groups over others (as demonstrated by Darwinists killing aborigines to study them.) Adolph Hitler was privy to this “kinder and gentler” version of evolution;⁵ what would he have done with only the original version?

The first full humans, who benefited from the alleged final mutation which catapulted them out of part monkey-ness, were a small group. Thus, the gene pool (pool of genetic variety) of these few humans was small. So, for human diversity (races) to have developed, mutations must have added genetic information to this initial small gene pool. Such is impossible, however, as mutations always destroy or rearrange genetic information, never adding information (as noted in Chapter 8). Mutant creatures (like short-wing bugs on a windy island) occasionally thrive, but only because the mutation is fortuitously beneficial, not because the creatures are “adapting” to a particular environment through genetic enhancement.

Poodle dogs are the end product of selective breeding over multiple generations. The poodles have a smaller gene pool than their wild dog ancestors because the dogs that were bred through the generations were those that showed more characteristics of the envisioned new breed (poodle). The dogs that did

not look similar to the envisioned new breed were not bred, so through the breeding generations, genetic information was removed from the gene pool by not breeding the dogs with undesired characteristics. Therefore, the end results of this selective breeding have a much smaller gene pool than their wild dog ancestors. In corollary, because of their limited gene pools, when poodles mate, only poodles result; but wild dogs, because of their larger gene pool, can mate and produce different looking dogs.⁶

Since variety in offspring results from breeding within a relatively large gene pool, could it be that the human “races” developed from ancestors of a larger gene pool? It seems so, in direct contradiction of Darwinian fancy. Poodles, which mate with poodles, have poodle puppies, but wild dogs (mutts) mating together can produce different looking puppies. Analogously, white people who mate with white people have white babies, while mulatto people (part white, part black) who mate with mulatto people can have babies of differing colors. The mulatto people have a larger gene pool than white people, and than black people, so a larger variety of characteristics are possible in their offspring. It does seem that the original humans must have had a large gene pool, so that variety (races) would manifest in subsequent generations. Darwinian theory directly contradicts this dic-

tum of genetic science.⁷

Science Magazine reported that “useless” DNA segments (introns) from men of various parts of the world, surprisingly to Darwinists, have no mutational variation. From this “startling” revelation, it was estimated that humankind has been extant only thousands of years,⁸ not a couple of million. Scientists from the University of Oregon Medical School who studied human hemoglobin variation concluded that humanity endured a population bottleneck in the recent past and actually reported that Noah’s Flood (with only eight people in the Ark) could have been this historical human population bottleneck.⁹

Could it be that the original cats were of a larger gene pool, like the human Flood survivors and like the original post-Flood dogs (and other animal kinds), as to facilitate isolated, small group, intra-breeding which resulted in smaller gene pools (the so-called species)? The Institute of Greatly Endangered and Rare Species, Myrtle Beach, South Carolina raised a lion and tigress together. Though natural enemies in the wild, they became friends and mated and out popped a “liger” (part lion, part tiger). Since these two types of cats can produce offspring, they necessarily came from common ancestors.

Zebras and donkeys produce “zeedonks,” killer whales and dolphins produce “wholphins,” camels and

llamas produce “camas” and cattle and buffalo produce “cattalo;” all show that the mated pairs are from the same breeding stock; therefore, they had common ancestors, they are of the same “kind.”¹⁰ So, all the humans of the world came from a few large gene pool ancestors, all the dogs from a few large gene pool ancestors; the same for the cats, horses and asses, whales and dolphins, cattle, etc. It seems the millions of “species” in the world come from a far less numerous variety of ancestors. This so-called “speciation” (an evolutionists’ term) occurs as gene pools diminish, not as gene pools enlarge (as evolutionists intimate).

Some “species,” which are of the same animal kind, are reproductively isolated from each other, like zebras and donkeys (zeedonks). They are able to mate and produce offspring (proving they are of common ancestry); however, the offspring are sterile, so cannot breed. Protein imprinting on genetic material, caused by mutations, can effectuate this alteration of reproductive capacity of offspring. Just because similar looking “species” produce sterile offspring does not mean they have disparate ancestors. The genes of one of the “species” were imprinted, so major interbreeding with the other “species” was no longer genetically productive (because interbred offspring were sterile), but intra-breedings within their respective “species” were still practicable.¹¹ This protein imprinting is one

of the mechanisms by which animal kinds divided into various “species,” through the generations.

The relatively few original animal kinds (which had large gene pools) reproduced, and their offspring moved away in isolated clans. These clans had smaller gene pools because they carried only a portion of their parents’ genetic stock. In isolated breeding groups like these, recessive genes could become dominant genes, and thus, produced new physical characteristics (as in poodle breeding, if you will). Some of these characteristics, such as thick fur, allowed long life for a creature in the north, so it had more offspring than a short hair brother who would freeze at an early age in the cold (Ice Age). The thick fur brother passed his thick fur gene on to his offspring, while the short hair brother died early, having no offspring, and thus, the gene for thick fur would become dominant in cold climates. The opposite applies in warm climates.

Since the offspring clans of the original ancestors inherited only portions of their ancestors’ large gene pools, in all probability, one clan would have more genes for thick fur, or shorter legs, or heavily padded paws, etc., than another. Hence, there was a predisposition for the offspring clans to become different looking from the other clans, a built in mechanism for “speciation.”

Different behavior and size of the individuals within the respective clans also caused “speciation.” Lions and tigers became natural enemies, although they have common ancestors; a cheetah would have a hard time mating with a house cat, as would a Clydesdale horse with a Shetland pony, or a llama with a camel, and so on. The more physically different the clans became, the less likely was their interbreeding.

The climate of the earth was much different after the Great Flood. The Ice Age was developing higher precipitation, both snow and rain (rain in the lower latitudes). And mountains had risen, so there were new ecological zones to which the animals needed to adapt. Some animal characteristics worked well in some areas of the world, and not so well in others. The genes of the successful animals were passed on to their offspring, while the ill-suited animals died off.

When human clans dispersed across the globe, they, too, changed in their physical appearances, as did the various animal kinds’ clans, thus, developing the various people groups (races). The unique characteristics of the people groups developed in response to many of the same factors which cause “speciation” in the animal clans.

Genetic pool predisposition for certain traits (resulting from the division of the original genetic pool

into the clans' small pools) is evident in the indigenous, light skinned, South Americans. They live in a sunny climate, so are more susceptible to skin cancer because of their light skin; darker-skinned people are better suited in this climate. These light-skinned natives did not adapt to the sunny climate (become, through Darwinian evolution, darker). They had a genetic predisposition for light skin in their early gene pool, so they became light skinned, and just happened to migrate to their sunny environment, where they survive, despite an ill-suited genetic characteristic.

The Summit tribe of Alaska are dark skinned, yet live in a cloudy environment. Dark skin minimizes UV penetration from the sun. UV penetration generates most of our vitamin D, so dark skinned people are ill-suited for cloudy areas because they might suffer rickets. The Summit ancestral genetic pool is predisposed toward dark skin, and they just happened to move to a cloudy environment, and survive there despite their ill-suited skin color.

Remember Neanderthal Man from Chapter 13? He probably was a dark-skinned human who migrated near the Ice Age ice sheet in a very cloudy environment. His dark skin resulted in vitamin D deficiency; thus, his bones thickened and bowed, the symptoms of rickets. The Summits, however, ate a lot of fish, a

great source of vitamin D, and thus averted rickets.

Darwinism predicts that animal “species” and human “races,” respectively, are evolving divergently through mutations which add information to their gene pools. In reality, the “species” and “races,” respectively, have differentiated through genetic variation from the large gene pools of the original ancestors to the smaller pools of the more specialized descendants.

However, the genetic variation between the “races” is surprisingly small. Take any two people, randomly, from the earth’s population. The genetic difference between these two is actually less than the average genetic differences between people of the same “race.”¹² Therefore, we are one; the human kind biologically branched out (as did the animal kinds) because of differing gene pools in differing climates and terrains, not because of evolution “adapting” creatures to environmental variations through allegedly beneficial mutations over million of years.

CLAIM 15

Noah's Ark Could Not Have Contained The Millions Of "Species" Of Animals

The proposition that all the types of air-breathing animals were sustained on Noah's Ark is ludicrous to old earth evolutionists. After all, the millions of "species" of animals could never fit on a primitive barge. As shown in the previous chapter, all the "species" developed by gene pool division and by adaptation of certain gene pools to certain environments; thus, the number of original ancestors was much less than millions because their gene pools were large and capable of supplying enough genes for their offspring's highly varied descendants. Therefore, the

number of animals on the Ark was much less than the millions of “species.”

Creation scientists estimate that only 16,000 animals, from all the animal kinds, could have been the original ancestors of all the millions of current “species.”¹ Most of the animals were sheep size or smaller, so 16,000 animals would fill only 15% of the Ark! The Ark was about 440 feet by 80 feet by 45 feet high. “Teenage” dinosaurs and other “teenage” large animals were probably selected to be saved, as they would require less room and food. Additionally, according to Ark feasibility calculations, only 12% of the Ark’s volume was required for food storage, and only 9% for water.² There was plenty of room to fulfill all the needs of the 16,000 animals and the eight humans who cared for them.

The technology needed to build such a vessel, and efficiently maintain the animals on board, was available to the ancients. Massive warships were built by the Greeks, such as the “Leontifera” around 300 B.C. It had eight levels of oarsmen, with 100 oarsmen per level, making a total of 1,600 oarsmen.³ Its estimated length is 500-600 feet (bigger than Noah’s Ark). The people of Mohenjo-Daro built an elaborate sewer and sanitation system complete with toilets and hot and cold water in northwest India around 2000 B.C.

From about 2000 B.C., Lothal, India had an ar-

tificial dock for berthing ships; a trapezoidal shaped basin measuring 600 feet by 100 feet with an inlet and spillway with backing device. It had facilities for loading and unloading cargo. The earliest Chinese showed advanced “joining skills” in their construction of waterside structures.⁴

The ancients utilized almost all the tools of modern carpentry: axes, adzes, hammers, mallets, wedges, chisels, drills, lathes, t-squares, plumb bobs, compasses, planes, and rasps. Almost all modern carpentry techniques were also performed: mortising, tenoning, treenailing, beveling, gluing, and intricate joining and inlaying.⁵

Post-Flood mariners navigated the globe, as evidenced by the intricate maps that reveal pre-Ice Age shorelines and geomorphic features that only recently have been verified by remote sensing through the icepacks of the polar regions (as discussed in Chapter 11). The accuracy of the longitudes and latitudes on these maps necessitates high technological savvy. The recent revelation of such a capability, through the utilization of an instrument for astronomical measurements that consists of a wheel on a cross that is oriented by a plumb bob, shows that the ancients had the know-how to navigate and survey with modern precision. The pyramid builders of earliest Egypt and the ziggurat builders of Assyria, Babylon, the Mayans,

and of the Incas, display incredibly advanced engineering acumen, and probably utilized this “Celtic Cross” for their engineering surveys.⁶

There are historical verifications of the Ark’s coming aground in eastern Turkey (in the Mountains of Ararat, according to the Bible). The following was written by Josephus, about 2,000 year ago:

“Now all the writers of barbarian histories make mention of the flood and of this ark; among whom is Berosus the Chaldean (Babylonian); for when he describing the circumstances of the flood, he goes on thus: “It is said there is still some part of the ship in Armenia at the mountain of the Cordyaeans; and that some people carry off pieces of the bitumen, which they take away, and use chiefly as amulets for the averting of mischiefs.” Hieronymus the Egyptian, also who wrote the Phoenician Antiquities, and Mnaseas, and a great many more, make mention of the same. Nicolaus of Damascus in his ninety-sixth book, hath a particular relation about them where he speaks thus: “There is a great mountain in Armenia, over Minyas, called Baris, upon which it is reported that many who fled at the time of the Deluge were saved; and that

one who was carried in an ark came on shore upon the top of it; and that the remains of the timber were a great while preserved. This might be the man about who Moses, the legislator of Jews wrote.”⁷

The area of which these ancient historians speak is in current day eastern Turkey, in the “Mountains of Ararat.” These pagan historians, having no interest in copying Jewish lore, speak of an historical global flood and an ark, on which the survivors were saved.

A Persian expedition to these mountains around 600 A.D., reported discovering “Varuna’s house of clay.” Varuna is the Persian and Indian “Noah.” This vessel was found in a mudslide and reportedly had many compartments.⁸

Many of the documented 270 tribes of the world that have the global flood legend tell of the survivors floating in a box, or chest, or hallowed out tree, or canoe or boat; all generally descriptive of the same means for flood survival. All the world knows of Noah’s Flood, except modern and “enlightened” old earth evolutionists.

The most far-fetched religious fairy-tale to some appears to have much scientific plausibility and historical documentation. Nothing of the Noah’s Ark story has been shown to be false, while the geological

evidences of a global flood are overwhelming, as are the historical corroborations from ancient pagan chronicles. The logistical requirements for the Ark are satisfied, considering the advanced technologies of the ancients, and the need for only about 16,000 animals on the Ark, not the millions of “species” which, old earthers ignorantly believe, would need have been on the Ark.

CLAIM 16

The Stone Age Began About One Million Years Ago, With The Bronze And Iron Ages Following Much Later

Monkeys began to become human about two million years ago, according to the Darwinists' evolutionary chronology; the monkey-men began to use rocks and wood as tools, and began to stand upright and lose all that nasty ape fur. This scenario is predicated upon a Darwinian worldview, and the reliability of carbon 14 dates for the organic materials associated with "cavemen" from "30,000 years" ago, and younger. (The half-life of ^{14}C is about 5,000 years, so ^{14}C amounts in organic material, over "50,000 years" old, are so small that

they are difficult to measure.)

Beyond “30,000 years” ago, old earthers rely on their “transitional fossils” (part monkey, part man, as discussed in Chapter 13) to be reflective of one to two million years of purported evolution by gradual gene pool enhancement through mutations which, according to the Darwinists, resulted in more human characteristics in these more human-like creatures, and thus, extinction for their inferior cousins, the less evolved ones. This is supposedly how full humans evolved and what facilitated the disappearance of the monkey-men.

Most of the “cavemen” (Neanderthal Man and Homo Erectus) remains are located across central and southern Europe, northern Mesopotamia (Middle East) and central Asia.¹ Old earthers associate the Ice Age with the final phases of “human evolution.” The “cavemen” (in reality, very old, vitamin D deficient, humans) lived near the southern edge of the Ice Age icepack in the 800 or so years after the Great Flood (beginning about 2400 B.C., as noted in Chapter 11), not during an Ice Age lasting hundreds of thousands of years, as old earthers opine.

These “cavemen,” with their crude tools, burial practices, artwork, simple musical instruments and use of fire, apparently lived like humans do in “stone-age” cultures of today.² Some people groups have maintained a simple lifestyle for many generations in

more remote locations of the world. Either by choice or non-intervention by “civilized,” technologically advanced newcomers, these people have cultures which are comparable to “cavemen’s.” The only large difference is the thickened limbs and facial bones of the “cavemen.” As discussed previously, these very old, full humans suffered pathologies (rickets, arthritis) which were associated with the stormy, very cloudy Ice Age climate. They were not evolving humanoids.

Since the Ark landed in the “Mountains of Ararat” (eastern Turkey), and the Ice Age began at that time, one would expect “caveman” fossils to be prevalent in areas at the edge of the icepack, and in areas within range of the mountains of Ararat, as to jibe with only hundreds of years of human migration away from eastern Turkey. That is exactly what the record reflects. Most all the “caveman” fossils are within a few thousand miles of eastern Turkey, and near the edge of the (now greatly diminished) Ice Age icepack.³

Some clans, however, like the Toltecs of southern Mexico, had wanderlust, and crossed Asia and the Bering land bridge (as discussed in Chapter 11), entered North America, and headed south to Mexico, arriving there 104 years after the confusion of the languages, and 520 years after the Flood.⁴

Alleged “monkey-men” fossils, which are more ape-like, are found in various parts of the world. They

have been shown to be either frauds, or fully monkey fossils (as noted in Chapter 13).

It is significant that few “caveman” fossils were discovered where the great initial civilizations of the post-Flood world once thrived. The areas of ancient Babylon, Egypt and the Harappa Civilization (north-west India where the towns like Mohenjo-Daro had advanced plumbing) are “caveman” free. One might think “caveman” ancestors would have evolved into the technologically advanced builders of these great and earliest civilizations; yet, the caveman fossils are not found at these sites.

After the eight people with the animals came off the Ark and began to repopulate the earth, the clans that retained much knowledge from the pre-Flood world and were more organized and aggressive claimed the best land and began building the highly advanced, earliest cultures. The less effective clans were forced to move out. Progressively, the less technologically and organizationally sophisticated clans were forced farther and farther away, out across Europe and Asia, into desolate and foul Ice Age environments, and to the south and east, as well. They often lived in caves (cheap housing) and made due with simple tools and clothing. As the Ice Age was ending, the pathologies associated with Ice Age environments (and great longevity) diminished. Associatively, the “cavemen’s”

physical abnormalities also diminished.

The “Bronze Age” actually occurred while this “Stone Age” played out along the Ice Age icepack. The offspring of the Ark survivors, who built the earliest civilizations in the Middle East, had retained metallurgical and mathematical skills. And so, they quickly claimed the mineral deposits in the area and began metal production. The spectacular engineering marvels such as the pyramids of Egypt, the ziggurats (towers) of Babylon, and the advanced plumbing of Harappa were, soon thereafter, amazingly built. These earliest civilizations had technological expertise that would not begin to be matched for a thousand years.

So you see, the more knowledgeable and better organized clans dominated in Mesopotamia, Egypt and Harappa, while the more technologically ignorant and less cohesive clans were forced out into the Ice Age hinterlands, and to the south and east.

Through the centuries, as populations in the advanced civilizations burgeoned, some technologically advanced clans also moved away, in search of less populated areas. Waves of migrations entered the post-Ice Age lands, in which the “cavemen” had barely survived. “Cavemen” were no more because the conditions for the pathologies of these people and their decreasing longevity (in the approximately ten gen-

erations after the Flood) were no more.

Near the close of the Ice Age and the concurrent Bronze Age, the tribes from Caucasus Mountains (southwest Russia), just north of Mesopotamia, came upon the method to make iron. The Hittites (descendants of Heth, one of Noah's grandsons) from this area swept down into Canaan (current Israel) about 1500 B.C., in the first iron chariots, and with iron weapons. They had this great military advantage for several centuries, until other tribes acquired the iron-making knowledge.

The Caucasus Mountains were, and still are, mineral rich. This was known to the ancient Babylonians, Greeks, and Egyptians as they traded in this area. Ancient sources say that the area was much richer in timber and wildlife variety than now, and volcanoes were active.⁵ Sounds like what is expected at the close of the Flood. High precipitation rates during the Ice Age years resulted in prolific plant and animal life in this now relatively barren part of the world (as noted in Chapter 10). The volcanoes were predictably active because the Flood year's runaway earth plate tectonics (as explained in Chapter 9) had just decelerated, and the earth's crust was adjusting after this tectonic upheaval.

The ancient tribes had legends of the world flood and traced their ancestries back to the Ark survivors

and their offspring. The ancient Greeks say their ancestor was Javan,⁶ who just happens to have been a grandson of Noah. The Phoenician capital city was Sidon (in current day Lebanon), and Sidon was a great grandson of Noah. Babylon traced their lineage back to their first emperor, Nimrod, who was a great grandson of Noah. Egypt, to this day, is called Misr by Arabs, and the Misraim are listed in the Bible as being of the third generation from Noah. The ancient Assyrians (northern Iran and Iraq, north of Babylon) worshipped their first ancestor, Asshur, and incorporated his name in many of their kings' names (like Puser-Asshur I). He was a grandson of Noah. Africa, to this day, is known as the land of Ham (a son of Noah), and Ethiopia, to this day, is called the land of Kush (a son of Ham).

These nations had no interest in copying Jewish history because they were rivals of Israel. Therefore, their ancestral histories were not copied from Old Testament history, so the Biblical names in their histories are independently coincidental to these same names in the Bible, and thus, provide external corroboration of the names and places in the Bible.

Since these ancient cultures thrived during a wetter Ice Age period (as recorded in history, and confirmed by satellite photographs), it is clear that their founders were the post-Flood offspring of Noah. Some

of them moved away to become “stone age” cavemen, some settled the best local land and built the advanced early civilizations (Bronze Age), while others migrated off toward the south and east. Then about 1500 B.C., iron began to be commercially produced, and thus, the advent of the Iron Age.

CLAIM 17

The “Big Bang” Caused The Universe Billions Of Years Ago

Old earthers are usually old universe adherents because they believe the earth and cosmos were formed billions of years ago. They say that since stars are multiple trillions of miles away, billions of years are needed for the starlight to reach us (so we can see the star); therefore, the distant stars and galaxies must be billions of years old. (The forthcoming explanation of a model that superiorly incorporates astronomical observations is gleaned from Dr. Russell Humphrey’s book *Starlight and Time*.¹ Please consult it for more details.)

The usual old universe logic is seriously flawed

because it assumes the universe was “formed” from a cosmic explosion, a “Big Bang” that caused matter to expand outward. However, to say “expand outward” necessitates that there is an inward, a center if you will. Therefore, as matter expanded (or is expanding) outward, there remains the center, and therefore, obviously, the edge of the outward expanded (or possibly still expanding) matter, also. Old universers derive this “Big Bang” conclusion from the assumption that the universe is boundless, a direct contradiction of the just stated necessity of a center,² and thus, the necessity of an edge of the matter (an edge of the universe), and so, a bounded universe, not boundless.

The Big Bang adherents must use their presupposition of a difficult to imagine (and contradictory), boundless universe, because if they said there is an outward edge of matter (a bounded universe), then they are admitting there is a center. If there is center, there is then the possibility of gravitational influence on the expanding matter, and on the speed of light, and thus, the possibility of much less time than billions of years for starlight to reach us.

A clock at sea level ticks slower than a clock on top of a mountain. This is because of a stronger gravitational pull on the clock at sea level than on the mountaintop clock, which receives less gravitational pull, because it is further away from earth’s center of

mass. Now suppose the universe is bounded, as the evidence suggests, and has expanded outward from its center. According to Einstein's Theory of General Relativity, gravitational time dilation greatly accelerated rates of star formation (as in aging; that is, clocks ticking faster, away from gravity), and accelerated the speed of light. This notion of acceleration is the opposite of the deceleration of light speed and matter aging, as they approach a theoretical "black hole" (scientists think they actually have located three of these in the universe), where matter and light are being drawn into a gravitational vortex.

There is an expanding invisible gravitation sphere surrounding a black hole; this sphere is called the event horizon. As light and matter are drawn to the black hole, they penetrate the event horizon, at which point the speed of light and rate of aging of matter drastically decrease. As more and more matter penetrates this event horizon, it expands, because the gravitational pull exerted by the black hole increases as it gains matter (mass).

Similarly, if the earth's material density mysteriously halved (thus halving its mass), the mountain top clock would speed up, due to less gravity. (So, the clock would need to descend to a lower location as to slow back down.) In corollary, if the earth's density (mass) were mysteriously doubled, the mountain top clock

would slow down because of more gravitational pull on it, so the clock would need to be “expanded out” away from the earth’s center for it to speed back up. Therefore, as matter moves away from gravity, it ages (moves toward entropy, randomness), at a greater rate.

This is analogous to what may have happened during the formation of the universe. Matter and light expanded out, so the “white hole” (opposite of black hole) lost mass, and thus, its event horizon collapsed, as more and more matter escaped out past this collapsing event horizon. Therefore, while light speed and matter aging rates drastically decrease when they approach a black hole event horizon, they sped up drastically when they escaped out of the white hole event horizon, during creation. The drastically accelerated speed of light and aging rates continued until the event horizon collapsed to zero, and thus, all matter and light were outside of it, at which point, the speed of light and rate of aging normalized.

As the event horizon collapsed to zero, coalescence of expanded matter caused thermonuclear fusion in the newly formed stars; they aged billions of years, and light from them traveled at greatly accelerated velocities (in accordance with the Einstein’s Theory of General Relatively), until the event horizon collapsed to zero. Dr. Russell Humphreys, a renowned astrophysicist who interpolated this white

hole theory, predicted the Voyager space probe's measurements of the magnetic fields of the planets Neptune and Uranus.

His predictions were predicated upon his theory that a white hole, at creation, was a ball of water two light years in diameter; at the Creation, God brooded over "the Deep" (deep translates bottomless water), as recorded in Genesis 1:2. Then this water-matter expanded out rapidly, coalesced into stars that aged billions of "earth time" years, sending light at hyper-speed to earth, all in a matter of hours (a few days, as suggested in the Bible). Thermonuclear fusion turned the water-matter into the mineralogy of the planets. The planets' compositions resulted from thermo-nuclearized water, thus, Humphreys accurately predicted their composition and their magnetic field strength.³

According to Einstein's theory, and the high probability that the universe is bounded, the distant stars could have formed and aged billions of years in a matter of hours, and the light from them arrived to earth also in a matter of hours. The starlight did not need billions of years to reach us, because the speed of starlight was ultra-accelerated during the expansion of matter, and the resultant formation of the universe. Thus a theory, from probably the most revered physicist in history, provides an excellent framework

with which to explain the development and young age of the universe.

Supernovas are stars that explode, launching debris out into space, in all directions. The longer ago a supernova occurred, the farther away from the explosion point will the star debris have traveled. This ever expanding debris field is called a supernova remnant. If the universe is billions of years old, we should expect many supernova remnants to be of great diameters, as to evidence supernovas that happened millions of years ago. However, all the observed supernova remnants are so small that the supernovas must have exploded only a few thousand years ago, not millions.⁴

If the solar system and the galaxies are truly billions of years old, there should not be any spiral-shaped galaxies. The variable speeds of the stars of these spirals of stars would have caused them to break the spiral formation billions of years ago. The spirals of stars (galaxies) have not dispersed, so the spirals must be young.⁵

Most astrophysicists think that the fire of the sun is heat from thermonuclear conversion of hydrogen into helium. Sub-atomic particles, called neutrinos, are emitted from the sun as this thermonuclear conversion occurs. Some of these neutrinos strike the earth. These neutrino strikes can be measured in cobalt rock. Scientists utilize cobalt to estimate the

amount of neutrinos that have emitted from the sun. If the sun is old, many neutrinos have emitted. As it turns out, astonishingly few neutrinos have emitted from the sun because conversion of hydrogen into helium has been going on for a short time, only thousands of years.⁶

The earth is spinning about one second slower every year.⁷ At this rate of spin slowdown, only 30 million years ago, the earth would have spun so fast that a day would have been four hours long.

If our solar system is billions of years old, there should be no comets or meteors orbiting within it. The famous the Hale-Bop comet, Haley's comet, and "shooting stars," all these are objects orbiting in our solar system but which should be long gone if the solar system is millions or billions in age. These orbiting entities should have collided with a planet, or come near enough to planets, enough times, to burn up, or reached an escape velocity for ejection from their orbits and been forced out of our solar system. In fact, all of these orbiting objects should have disappeared from our solar system within 10,000 years.⁸ (Old earthers and universers say that the mysterious and unobserved "Oort Cloud" somehow re-supplies our solar system with comets.)

The observable evidences absolutely do not require an old universe model to rationalize them. To

the contrary, they fit quite nicely within the Biblical framework, as do the geological and biological evidences for a young earth, as well as the anthropological, and cultural evidences discussed later. Nothing in the Bible as been disproved, and corroborating evidences for Biblical inerrancy are abundant.

CLAIM 18

Dinosaurs Died Out 65 Million Years Ago Because Of Volcanoes And / Or Meteor Impacts

Since the orbiting entities (comets and meteors) should have impacted a planet, burned up, or ejected from our solar system within 10,000 years, it is unlikely that they catastrophically pounded the earth 65 million years ago and kicked up suffocating dirt clouds, as to cause dinosaur extinction. Also, if a cosmic bombardment did cause suffocation to the dinosaurs, why were the other animals not killed off? And why did dinosaurs become fossilized in flood sediment, often in fossil graveyards, where hundreds of dinosaurs were mangled and massed together in

huge flood deposits?

Suffocated dinosaurs would have died on dry land, been scavenged and degraded, with no sign of the creatures' remains within a matter of months, and thus, no fossil formation. But we have thousands of dinosaur fossils. They were flooded out and entombed in sediment, like the other animals that did not enter the Ark.

If comets and meteors have been hitting the earth for at least 65 million years, we should see evidence of them in the sedimentary rock strata; the meteor craters would have severely dented sedimentary layers, and these huge dents in the sedimentary layers would then have been filled in by subsequent sedimentation from reoccurring ocean encroachments onto the continents. But there are no signs of meteor craters within the sedimentary rock column, which supposedly slowly accumulated during 500 million years.¹ (Meteor craters on the earth's surface are post-Flood.)

There are many meteor craters on the surface of the moon, and very few on the surface of the earth; so either the moon is very much older than the earth (unlikely), or the sedimentary and volcanic rocks of the earth formed after meteor hits on the moon and the earth. (After all, a meteor barrage hitting the moon would likely also hit its near neighbor, the earth). In fact, the only solid planet in the solar system without extensive cratering on it is the earth; therefore, the

earth's sedimentary and volcanic rocks must have deposited after almost all the meteor impacts on the planets. Since our solar system is young, almost all the impacts on the planets (including the earth) occurred only thousands of years ago, followed (on earth) by the catastrophic sedimentation and volcanism of Noah's Flood which eroded away and covered the impact craters

Interestingly, Rabbi Rashi stated that a kimah (comet) caused Noah's Flood, as mentioned in the *Talmud*.² The ancient Babylonians believed that their god Marduk broke up the planet "Tiamat" (which means water monster) and Tiamat's "eyes" became the sources of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers (as the Deluge was caused by "Tiamat" impacting the earth), and that half her "skin" was used to "roof up the sky."³ Interestingly, frozen water is a significant (roughly 20%) component of comets.

Many astrophysicists, such as Tom Van Flandern, think that a planet such as "Tiamat" did exist, at a location between Mars and Jupiter. The orbits in the solar system of the comets and meteors suggest that they came from an explosion at the center of their orbits between Mars and Jupiter. The presence of diamonds in some meteorites suggests they were formed from high temperature and pressure, which would have been the condition in an exploding planet. Com-

ets contain sulfur, olivine, nickel and iron, which are also indicative of debris from an exploded planet.⁴ The debris chunks from the explosion of Tiamat moved away in all directions, and then settled into their orbits; some hit the planets, some burned up, some escaped the gravity of the solar system, and others were held within our solar system by gravity affecting their orbit.

The moon and the solid, slow-spinning planets (Mercury, Earth, Venus, and Mars) of our solar system appear to have been hit by meteors from one direction, thus suggesting they were blasted by many debris chunks during a short interval of time, from one direction. The exploded planet (“Tiamat”) provides a scientifically valid explanation for this cratering phenomenon,⁵ and perhaps caused the tectonic upheaval which induced Noah’s Flood, while the other planets were likewise bombarded by explosion debris. Then, the massive erosion from Noah’s Flood obliterated signs of the earthly impacts.

The ancient Hindu account of Brahma and his followers has him noting the arrival in the sky of a very small white body which, within an hour, grew to seem as big as an elephant before hitting the earth and causing a worldwide flood. Chinese legends tell how, in the reign of the Emperor Ya-hou, a bright star came from the “Yin” constellation, just before a

great planetary upheaval. In ancient Peru, the hero who survived the flood by climbing a mountain did so by accurately plotting the unusual movements of “stars.”⁶

Volcanoes formed during and after the Flood because of runaway earth plate movements (as discussed in Chapter 9). The 50,000 “extinct” volcanoes worldwide bear witness to this tectonic upheaval, because new volcanoes are not forming today. Volcanic activity today comes out of pre-existent volcanoes. “Extinct” volcanoes look little different from dormant or active volcanoes. Many of the currently “extinct” volcanoes are known to have erupted in human history.

These volcanoes are young. And recall again, at current erosion rates, the continents would be leveled to sea level within 15 million years. The volcanic mountains, and mountains in general, would be the first to erode, within the 15 million years, because they are steep and often receive inclement weather; so, there is no way that intense volcanic activity gassed the dinosaurs to extinction 65 million years ago, as old earthers propose.

But suppose the dinosaurs actually were killed off by gas and debris from massive volcanism or meteors. They then would have died on land, been scavenged and degraded to nothing within months, and thus, nothing would have been left to be fossilized.

And if dinosaurs did die out this way, why were the other kinds of animals spared? The other kinds of animals, as well as dinosaurs, are found in sedimentary rocks, as fossils (entombed creatures), which were overcome by massive flows of water and mud on the continents by Noah's Flood.

CLAIM 19

The Earth Is Billions Of Years Old And Humanity Is Millions Of Years Old

Old earthers believe that the earth, and even the continents and oceans, are billions of years old. This cannot be, as the continents should have eroded down to sea level within only 15 million years. The oceans have about five times the volume as do the continental rocks that are above sea level. So, the oceans should have been completely filled with sediments within about 80 million years. Therefore, if the oceans and continents are at least 80 million years old, the oceans should be filled with sediment, and the continents should have leveled to

sea level, then built back up, five times over. (Or are we to believe that the mountains were once 100 times higher than now, and have eroded down to their current height?) All fossils in the continental rocks should have eroded away within 15 million years of their formation, yet we have fossils and rocks that are allegedly 500 million years old.

The ocean (salt water) has a known concentration of salt. And we can estimate the amount of salt that enters the ocean every year because of erosion off the continents. Presuming zero salt presence in the initial ocean, one calculates that all the salt in the ocean should have accumulated there in only about 62 million years.¹ Yet, the oceans are billions of years old?

Likewise, other minerals are being eroded into the ocean and dissolving in the ocean waters. Concentrations in ocean water of iron, magnesium, copper, nickel, manganese, potassium, among others, have been measured; and at current erosion rates, these concentrations should have been reached in a matter of thousands of years,² not the billion plus years that old earthers propose.

Keep in mind that the violent erosion during the Great Flood dislodged multiple tons of minerals into the Floodwater. Therefore, large concentrations of salt and other minerals were already in the post-Flood ocean, so there is absolutely no reason to think that

the Flood occurred more than about five thousand years ago. (The Bible suggests the Flood was about 4,400 years ago.)

Radioactive uranium in the rocks decays over time, into stable material (as discussed in Chapter 7), a by-product of which is helium. This helium gas percolates up through the partially porous overlying rock layers, and escapes into the atmosphere. Because we have measured the amount of helium which leaves the rock layers and enters the atmosphere every year, and because we know the concentration of helium in the atmosphere, it has been calculated that all the helium in the atmosphere should have accumulated there within 3 million years,³ much less time than the old earth scenario predicts for the age of the atmosphere (billions of years).

The earth's magnetic field strength is decreasing at such a high rate that only 20,000 years ago the magnetic field would have been so much greater than it is today, that the earth's crust would have melted. Old earthers maintain that the earth's magnetic field is somehow being rejuvenated (by some mysterious, unknown, magnetism creating mechanism), so its strength hasn't really weakened. But the magnetic field has, in fact, weakened seven percent in the last 150 years (and therefore has decreased 100% over the last 1,400 years).⁴

This magnetic field strength weakening is pre-

dictable, according to the second law of thermodynamics which essentially says that all physical systems naturally deteriorate to total entropy (randomness). Radioactive material is decaying, mountains are eroding, organisms age and die, metal corrodes, magnets lose their magnetism, like the earth's magnetic field strength's decrease through the centuries.

The total volume of estimated world coal reserves has the same amount of chemical energy stored as does only 128 years worth of current global plant growth volume.⁵ Therefore, global coal deposits should be more than 100 million feet thick (that would keep some hearths glowing) because most coal supposedly began forming about 300 million years ago and has purportedly continued to form through that time frame. Assume that coal layers comprise 1% of the sedimentary rock column; the average depth of the sedimentary rock column is about 5,000 feet; therefore, about 50 feet of it is coal strata. Since 128 years of global plant growth is represented in about 50 feet of average global coal thickness, 300 million years of growth should have provided the biomass for coal beds roughly 115 million feet thick (as 300 million years multiplied by 50 feet/128 years equals 115 million feet).

Now factor in all the additional biomass that would have accumulated from animals dying over 300

million years. Imagine all the animals alive today and multiply their number (trillions) by 300 million years. The resultant total (many zillions) from this hypothetical scenario reflects the massive volume of dead animal matter that should be within sedimentary strata as fossils or carbon deposits (oil, gas). Animals and plants, evidently, have not been living and dying for hundreds of millions of years.

There are, however, plenty of fossils and carbon deposits to fit into the global flood scenario, where animals of a few generations were swept up in flood-water, some were entombed within sediments, and the rest rotted away. Also, the amount of vegetative matter needed to form the amount of coal that we estimate is in the earth today is only about three times the current volume of living vegetative matter worldwide. So, the pre-Flood world should have had about three times the vegetation that we have; not a difficult scenario to imagine, considering the vast barren regions of our post-Flood world that are desert, tundra or arid mountains.⁶

Assume that the first full humans were evolved from ape-men about one million years ago. Today's world population is 6.5 billion, while 2,000 years ago, world population is estimated to have been 250 million people. So, it is fair to say the population of the world would have averaged 10 million people over

the one million years since the first “full humans” were supposedly evolved. Assuming a ten million average, 250 billion people should have lived and died during those one million years (assuming a 40-year generation).

Most humans, including “Homo Erectus” and “Neanderthal” men (many of whom allegedly lived more than a million years ago) buried their dead in a ritual position⁷, often with their special possessions (flutes,⁸ flowers, and art work⁹) Therefore, there should be many more than 250 billion burial sites in the world. Where are they?

Old earthers will admit that the world population was much less, from 2000 B.C. to 1000 B.C., than the roughly 250 million people at the time of Jesus Christ. Therefore, estimates of world populations through history corroborate Biblical history, with repopulation of the world beginning about 2400 B.C., when the eight people and roughly 16,000 air breathing animals came off Noah’s Ark (as discussed in Chapter 15).

Assuming the generations after Noah had six offspring per couple (a very conservative number, as people lived from 600 years down to 150 years through the first ten generations after Noah), world population was at least 100,000 people about 200 years after the Flood, and multiple millions of people

about 400 years after the Flood (about 2000 B.C.); that is, hundreds of thousands, if not millions of people by the time of the Tower of Babel debacle of Nimrod (2200 B.C.), and certainly millions by Abraham's time (2000 B.C.). Thus, the thriving civilizations of the ancient world were built by millions of people during the 200 to 400 hundred years after the Flood.

The data plainly favors Biblical history over theories that incorporate Darwinian evolution with the notion that the earth is billions of years old. We have been propagandized regarding the "truth" of mainstream earth and biological sciences, but old-earth Darwinian propositions obviously invite colossal statistical nightmares for old earth adherents' constructs of earth history.

CLAIM 20

World History Goes Back Much Further Than “Mythological” Biblical History

Egypt, considered by many to be the world’s oldest civilization, is said to have had royal dynasties which began before 3000 B.C. Since the Flood occurred about 2400 B.C. (as deduced by counting the ages of the patriarchs in the Bible), it seems one of these figures is incorrect.

The Egyptian historian, Manetho, who lived around 300 B.C., compiled a list of Egyptian kings that is the cornerstone of mainstream ancient Egyptian chronological studies. However, his list has been shown to be fraught with inaccuracies. The scholar

James H. Breasted wrote that Manetho's list of kings is "a late, careless and uncritical compilation which can be proven wrong from the contemporary monuments in the vast majority of cases, where such monuments have survived."¹ Sir Alan Gardner mocks Manetho's work in saying, "what is proudly advertised as Egyptian history is merely a collection of rags and tatters."²

Sir Isaac Newton noted that Manetho reported the same reigns twice under different names, listed kings in the wrong order, corrupted their names, repeated them again and again, and included the names of other great men and women who were only the relations of kings or their viceroys or secretaries of state.³ Ancient Egypt had regional rulers who controlled various "kingdoms" within Egypt simultaneously. These contemporaneous kings were inaccurately recorded by Manetho in sequential order,⁴ therefore, Manetho's list should not be trusted, and the timeline for ancient Egypt must be shortened.

The heavy rainfall in Egypt, during the Ice Age, is evidenced by the extensive water erosion of the limestone quarry in which the allegedly 4,500-year-old Sphinx was built, and now rests. But the Ice Age supposedly ended 10,000 years ago? Much heavier rain did water the Middle East and northern Africa in the centuries after the Flood, and thus, caused the inten-

sive limestone weathering of the Sphinx's quarry.⁵

China is said to date back to about 3000 B.C. This date is based upon the flawed carbon 14 results from ancient settlements and the allegedly long “legendary period” of China. One of the legendary heroes named “Yu” engineered a massive land reclamation project. Apparently, a large area was flooded with water, and he organized the project which drained the land of this water. Could this be one of the residual “puddles” from Noah’s Flood that was discussed in Chapter 10?

One ancient classic Chinese writing, called the *Hikking*, tells the story of Fuhü, whom the Chinese consider to be the father of their civilization. This history records that Fuhü, his wife, three sons and three daughters, escaped a great flood. He and his family were the only people left alive on earth. After the great flood they repopulated the world. An ancient temple in China has a wall painting that shows Fuhü’s vessel in the raging flood waters. Dolphins are swimming around the boat and a dove with an olive branch in its beak is flying towards it.⁶

Details in this story virtually match the Biblical details, as do details in other flood legends from around the world (which are discussed in Chapter 5). The first solar eclipse ever recorded happened in 2134 B.C. in China, so it appears the “legendary period” in China is

not as long as popularly imagined.⁷ But, the “stone age” settlements’ assumed great antiquity (due to flawed ¹⁴C dates) allows old earthers to imagine that the Chinese civilization is older than it really is.

The ancient Babylonians are said to have begun building their impressive structures about 3000 B.C. However, a king of Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar, (who ruled about 500 B.C.) wrote on a plaque that was discovered at the ruins of an ancient tower, that he (Nebuchadnezzar) had refurbished this tower which originally was nearly completed by the first king of Babylon, but could not be completed because the builders could no longer understand one another’s spoken words. Nebuchadnezzar further inscribed on the plaque that this first king ruled 42 generations before about 500 B.C.⁸ Here an ancient king of Babylon stated that Babylon began about 2200 B.C.!

This time frame fits that presented in the Bible; Nimrod, occultist and rebel against God, was the first king of Babylon, about 200 years after the Flood. At the tower of Babel, God confused the languages, so the clans then could not understand each other, and hence, moved away from Mesopotamia as God had previously commanded, “Go forth and repopulate the world.” Legends of this historical event abound from disparate people groups from around the world.⁹

Astronomical records, obtained by Alexander the

Great from the Babylonians, are dated back 1903 years from 331 B.C. The Babylonians told Alexander that Babylon began when the astronomical records began, in 2234 B.C.¹⁰ This is the record of Babylonians, not the possessors of the Old Testament, the Jews. The Babylonians had no interest in historical agreement with their rivals, the Jews. And yet, both nations agree on the time of the founding of Babylon.

According to the fourth century historian Eusebius of Caesarea, Egialeus, the first king in Greece, began his reign in 2089 B.C., 1313 years before the first Olympiad in 776 B.C.¹¹ Yet, old earthers say Greece and the other civilizations are older than indicated because of faith in the flawed carbon 14 results (as explained in Chapter 12) and their Darwinian philosophy. These results and philosophy have been shown to be doubtful, at best; therefore, we should look hard at the truly solid scientific and historical evidences.

The Byzantine chronicler, Constatinius Manasses, wrote that the Egyptians state lasted 1663 years. If correct, then counting backward from the time that Cambyses, King of Persia, conquered Egypt in 526 B.C., gives us the year 2188 B.C. for the founding of Egypt.¹² Menes, the legendary founder of Egypt, is the Misraim (Hebrew) or Mestre (Greek) of the second generation from Noah. Once again the Biblical

timeframe matches.

When the Saxons began to migrate to Britain from the European mainland about 500 A.D., the native Britains (Welsh) noted the barbarous, pagan savagery of their new neighbors. The Saxons practiced ancestor worship (of Odin and Geat), and had no knowledge of the Bible. The Welsh (which ironically means “barbaric foreigner” in Saxon¹³) had been evangelized about 300 years before, so the cold-blooded, pagan lifestyle of the Saxons was appalling to the Welsh.¹⁴

These “savages” brought with them records of their kings going back to their first king, Noah. These, obviously Biblically ignorant Saxons, compiled their king’s list through the centuries, with the Biblical Noah appearing as their first king.¹⁵ We know that the Biblical personages of Noah and the Saxon’s second king, Scaef (corruption of Iafeth or Japheth), were not inserted at the beginning of their king’s list, after Saxon christianization, for several reasons. Once they became christianized, the Saxons changed their second king’s name to Iafeth or Japheth (as in the Bible) because they realized Scaef was a corrupted spelling of Japheth, as they read the book of Genesis. They wanted to get it right. And if the king’s list was concocted to concur with Genesis ancestries, why did they stop at only two Biblical people to fraudulently insert into their lineage? And why did they report

that Scaef (changed later to Japheth) was born on the Ark,¹⁶ when the Bible clearly states that he helped build the Ark?

There were five Saxon clans that came to England around 500 A.D. These respective clans had their own unique king's lists that converged in the distant past at their common ancestor, Odin. This Odin was worshipped by all the Saxon clans as a deified forefather. The Saxon clans' lists are identical from Odin back to Scaef (Japheth), and to Noah. These rival clans did not want to have common ancestry with their rival "Houses" (House of Lindsay, House of Kent, House of Mercia, House of Northumbria, House of East Anglica), and yet, they could not deny their common heritage.¹⁷

The Vikings of Scandinavia also trace their kings back through Odin, Seskef (Japheth), and Noe (Noah). Why would the Saxons and the Vikings, arch-enemies for centuries, agree to get along and fake their kings' lists, as to have common ancestors and Biblical people as their shared, earliest kings? The Viking's were not evangelized until at least 900 A.D., so the christianized Saxons (evangelized about 500 A.D.) looked with horror at the practices of these barbaric Vikings; no way could these savages from the north have our heritage, thought the Saxons. But they did, no doubt, because they were once united on the Eu-

ropean mainland some 2,000 years before.¹⁸

The Welsh trace their kings all the way back to Noah, as well. Noah's son, Japheth, is listed, as is his grandson Javan; from there, the king's list goes off into strange non-Biblical names of kings or tribes. We know that this list was compiled by Biblically illiterate pagans because the source material is from ancient literature, written in a now extinct language (from before the time of Christ), which was translated into modern languages at several points during the Dark Ages (500-1200 A.D.)¹⁹

The Miautso tribe of southern China also traces its ancestry back through a son of Japheth, the son of Noah. Whereas the Welsh trace through Japheth's son Javan, the Miautso trace through another of Japheth's (Jah-phu's) sons, Gomer (Gomena). Also within their history are the brothers of Japheth (Jah-phu), Ham (Lo Han) and Shem (Lo Shen). The Miautso seemed to know a lot about the Bible without having even heard of it. Their Noah (Nuah) rode out a catastrophic global flood, released a dove (remember the Chinese wall art?), and landed on the drying land. They trace their lineage even farther back than Noah (Nuah), all the way to the first man, whose name translates "Dirt"²⁰ (Adam was formed from the earth).

Historians even corroborate this pre-Flood world where the Bible says people lived 800-900 years. The

following pagan ancient historians mention much longer life spans in a previous age: Hestiaeus, Mochus, Berosus, Manetho, Hieronymus, Hesiod, Hecataeus, Ephorus, and Nicolaus.²¹

These long life spans were made possible by: a much larger gene pool than had Noah's small group, lower UV radiation in the pre-Flood world caused by possibly higher atmospheric pressure and by stronger earth magnetism (that deflected UV), higher oxygen and carbon dioxide concentrations in the atmosphere (as reflected in Flood sedimentary rocks), and perhaps other factors. After the Flood, the limited gene pool of the eight survivors (the genetic bottleneck theorized by secular geneticists, and noted in Chapter 14) coupled with the diminution of the aforementioned pre-Flood conditions, resulted in progressively diminished life spans during the ten generations, or so, after the Flood.

So you can see that secular history actually corroborates the most accurate history book ever written, the Bible. These pagan tribes, absent the Hebrew account of history, nevertheless had a general knowledge of the Flood and the ensuing genealogies, as related to them by their ancestors, the offspring of Noah's sons.

CLAIM 21

The Book Of Genesis Must Be Mythological Because Moses Began Writing It Only Around 1400 B.C.

Many old earth evolutionist historians say that earliest Biblical history was dreamed up by Moses at least a millennium after the “supposed” Flood, and therefore it cannot be trusted. They think Moses just decided it was time the Jews had a written history and so commenced to create one, utilizing mythology, hearsay, and his own imagination. Thus, the end product should be considered an unreliable, post-dated melange of fibs.

However, there is strong evidence that Moses inherited cuneiform clay tablets that had been owned

by his ancestors, and merely edited them, in writing the Book of Genesis.¹ So eyewitness accounts were the source of information for Genesis, not myth, hearsay, and imagination.

Ancient civilizations of Mesopotamia had a writing system, in which symbols were cut into soft clay slabs that subsequently hardened, becoming cuneiform tablets. (The Hebrew word for “to write” is “cut in” or “dig;”² therefore, by this ancient means, Hebrews also communicated on cuneiform tablets). After the text on the clay slab was completed, the scribe would cut (write) into the tablet the owner’s name and, sometimes, the time and/or circumstance of the text’s creation. This inscription, at the end of the text, is called a colophon.³ The colophon is always at the end of the text in ancient cuneiform tablets.

In the first book of the Bible, Genesis, the phrase “these are the generations of ____” appears eleven times. The Hebrew word for generations is *toledot*, which means origins or family history. So when the Bible says, “these are the generations of Noah,” it means these are the origins, or the family history, of Noah.⁴ According to cuneiform writing practice, this phrase was the colophon, at the end of the text, on Noah’s cuneiform table; so, everything preceding the colophon was written by Noah, or by Noah’s scribe. Therefore, the text on Noah’s tablet reflects the ori-

gins or family history of Noah.

He recorded his history and his ancestors' history on the tablet, then stated at the bottom, in a colophon, that this is the family history of Noah. His cuneiform tablet covered history from Adam (who also had a tablet, and died about 100 years before Noah's birth), to just before the Flood. Noah's sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, collaborated on a cuneiform tablet which covered the details of the Flood.

Thus, the account of human origins was recorded by eye witnesses, and merely transcribed and edited by Moses. We know that Moses edited at least some of the cuneiform tablets, because some place names in Genesis were updated to be recognizable to the Hebrews of 1400 B.C. Moses was careful to use the obsolete place names written centuries before on his ancestors' tablets, and added the contemporaneous place names, as to be known to the Hebrews of 1400 B.C. (Genesis 14:2, 3, 7, 8, 15 and 17).⁵

Moses meticulously documented his sources of information by including, in Genesis (which means "toledot" in Greek), the colophons from the cuneiform tablets of Adam, Noah, the sons of Noah, Terah, Ishmael, Isaac, Esau and Jacob. Thus, Moses utilized these ancestors' contemporaneous accounts of history, from the Creation (about 4000 B.C.) to about 1800 B.C. Interestingly, when Jacob moved to Egypt, he

adopted the Egyptian practice of writing on papyrus paper, so the colophon (for cuneiform tablets) was not then utilized by Jacob, but only on his cuneiform tablets which were scribed before his time in Egypt.

In Genesis 2:1, before Adam had been created, the colophon “These are the generations (origins) of the heavens and the earth” appears. Adam had not witnessed the Creation, so this first colophon says “these are the origins of the heaven and the earth,” not the origins of Adam. From then on, humans were present to write their own cuneiform records of ongoing history, compile them, and pass them on to Moses.

However, the life of Moses is even thought to be mythological by some skeptics. Ancient historians confirm the existence of Moses. Nicolaus of Damascus wrote:

“There is a great mountain in Armenia, over Minyas, called Baris, when which it is reported that many who fled at the time of the Deluge were saved; and that one who was carried in an ark came on shore upon the top of it; not that the remains of the timber were a great while preserved. This might be the man about whom Moses, the legislator of the Jews wrote.”⁶

Diodorus Siculus wrote that Moses led foreigners out of Egypt because their diseases forced the Egyptians to boot them out.⁷ Herodotus and Strabo also referenced the Exodus out of Egypt.⁸

The Exodus of the Jews out of Egypt is further corroborated by the ancient Egyptian historians. Chaeremon and Manetho claim to have obtained their knowledge of the Exodus from Egyptian temple records. These records indicated that the Jews were forced out because they were diseased and practiced animal sacrifice of sacred animals (lambs?).⁹

However, the Biblical account says Egypt was forced to let the Jews flee to the Promised Land (Israel) because of the plagues inflicted upon the Egyptians as a result of Pharaoh's initial unwillingness to let them go. Of course, a great power like Egypt would never admit that they were forced to allow a slave nation its freedom, so they altered their history to make the Jews appear to be the villains.

At the time of the Exodus, the Levites or Cohanim (Cohens of today) were, for marriage purposes, isolated from the rest of the Hebrew tribes in order to be the tribe from which the Hebrew priests, henceforth, would be derived. Sets of genetic markers in the Cohens of today suggest their marital isolation happened 106 generations ago.¹⁰ Presuming a generation is 32 years, the isolation occurred about 1400 B.C.

Joseph, who lived about 400 years before Moses, is also considered to be a fictional person by many Bible skeptics. Joseph was a prisoner in Egypt who later rose to power and convinced the Egyptians that they should store grain for seven years, because seven years of severe famine would surely follow. When the famine came, Joseph did not allow grain to be sold to starving foreigners (Genesis 41: 53-57).

In 1850, the tomb of a rich noblewoman was discovered in Yemen (southern Arabia) that dates from about 1800 B.C. Within this tomb was written that the woman Rajah, daughter of Dzu Shefar, in the name of the God of Hamyar, had sent her steward to Joseph for grain, but the steward did not return. She then sent her handmaid with silver to trade for flour, but no deal. Then she sent the handmaid with gold and pearls, but Joseph did not trade. It was also written in the tomb that the noblewoman thus, was dying of starvation. Once again the Bible is vindicated by strong external corroboration.¹¹

Abraham, the Hebrew patriarch of the tenth generation from Noah, lived around 2000 B.C. His life is thought to be mythological by some skeptics, but the evidence of this life is plentiful from sources other than the Bible. The ancient historian Berosus, Nicolaus and Hecataeus mentioned him in their histories.¹²

A fort in the Negev desert (southern Israel) was

refortified by King David in about 1000 B.C., and was named Beersheba. An inscription at the Temple of Amun at Karnak (Luxor) in Egypt reveals the original fort was the Fort of Abraham. The Egyptians, who had no interest in substantiating Jewish history, knew of this man Abraham and the fort he constructed around 2000 B.C.¹³ King David, 1,000 years later, may have been unaware that Abraham had built it, but Israel's rival, Egypt, obviously knew of its constructor.

Always, the transcriptions from Moses are vindicated, as more and more archaeological discoveries reveal ancient history. Nothing in the Bible has proven false. The existence of Jericho,¹⁴ Sodom and Gomorrah,¹⁵ and the Hittite nation¹⁶ were once thought to be mythological. Modern archaeology, however, again has vindicated Biblical history.

Ancient Chinese Civilization Developed Isolated From Middle East Civilizations

Mainstream anthropologists say that the Chinese, like other people groups, “evolved” from “Stone Age” monkey-men, developing writing along the way, and then recorded their unique history. But is their history so unique? Global flood legends abound from tribes of China, as from tribes from around the world (as discussed in Chapter 5), so, the ancient Chinese were aware of Noah’s Flood.

And they were aware of much more Genesis history, as demonstrated in their writing system. They

utilized pictographs (simple drawings, like stick figures) to indicate words. The ancient Chinese combined some of these picture words to cause a new picture word. (They increased their written vocabulary by combining pictographs, compounding words, so to speak; and thus, enhanced their ability to communicate, via writing, the ideas they already could communicate orally.)

For instance, the picture word (pictograph) for “boat” was a combination of the pictographs for “people,” “vessel” and “eight.”¹ The pictographs (we’ll call them graphs) for “eight,” “united” and “earth,” after being combined, became the graph for “total.”² This graph for “total,” after combination with the graph for “water,” became the graph for “flood.”³ A total of eight people were united on a boat, during a flood that totally covered the earth. Sounds familiar!

The graph for “three complete persons” combined with the graph for “above” formed the graph for “manifest.”⁴ Obviously, the Chinese had an ancestral knowledge of the triune nature of God, just as the early Jews knew God as “Elohim” (the suffix “im” denotes plural-ity), God in three Persons, blessed Trinity.

Apparently, the Chinese had learned about the world’s first man, as the graph for “complete person” when combined with the graph for “ground” became the graph for “mature male person.” According to the

Bible, Adam was formed from the ground and as a mature person. The Miautso tribe of southern China have an orally transmitted tradition about the first man, "Dirt," whose descendants include Lama and Nuah (the Miautso Noah). The Biblical Lamech (probably the Miautso's Lama) knew both Adam and Noah, so ancient Chinese knowledge about the Creation was probably transmitted through only two people (Lama, then Nuah) and then to Nuah's offspring, some of whom were the earliest Chinese.

"Garden," in Chinese pictography, was depicted as an enclosure with four lines emanating from the center of the enclosure. The Bible speaks of four rivers emanating from the middle of the Garden of Eden.⁵ Is this only coincidence, or did China's ancient ancestors learn directly from Noah?

The Biblical notion that God spoke the world into existence is evident in the Chinese graph for "to speak." The graphs for "God" and "earth," when combined, formed the graph for "create," which upon combination with the graph for "mouth," resulted in this graph for "to speak."⁶ And the graph for "mouth" combined with the graphs for "text" and "God" made the graph for "to record."⁷ Therefore, the ancient Chinese believed their records were inspired by God Himself, and based their writing system upon depictions of Holy history (like those described above).

The Chinese were taught to honor God, as the graph for “house” with the graph for “God” made the graph for “follow, honor, religion.”⁸ So, the ancient Chinese honored and followed their Creator, and they had good reason to do so.

Adam and Eve disobeyed God in the Garden of Eden, and so caused sin and death to enter Creation. Adam and Eve’s nakedness became apparent to the couple after their sin. They were embarrassed and ashamed, and God mercifully tended to them by slaying animals for their skins, and thereby provided pelts to help and cover the first human couple. This instance of God’s mercy and kindness to mankind is portrayed in the graph for “depend.” This graph was a combination of the graphs for “God” and “clothes” (which is a combination of the graphs for “cover” and “couple”).⁹ The Chinese knew that to “depend” on God was not fruitless, because He was known to be merciful and helpful, like when He provided “clothes” for the first “couple.”

Throughout ancient Chinese history¹⁰ (and Jewish history), the animals offered to God in ritual sacrifices were lambs and oxen. Obviously, the Chinese thought these were pleasing to the Creator. Were the slain animals, which had provided clothes for the first couple, lambs and/or oxen? Abel, a son of Adam and Eve, offered God the best lamb of his flock; and it

pleased God. The Chinese concur with this Hebrew notion that lambs were the best sacrifice, as reflected in the graphs which comprised the graph for “deliver (save).” The graph for “hiding place” with the graph for “lamb” made the graph for “deliver.”¹¹ The “lamb” would “deliver.”

The significance of the lamb sacrifice waned in the centuries after the Flood. The emperors of China were soon perceived as the main benefactors of God’s favor, so the sacrifices became royal events, for the emperors’ gain.¹² However, the Border Sacrifice, practiced by the Chinese emperors until 1911 A.D., portrays remnants of the ancestral knowledge of God. It is so foundational to Chinese culture that the brilliant philosopher Confucius (500 B.C.) said of the Border Sacrifice: “He who understands the ceremonies of the sacrifices to Heaven and Earth . . . would find the government of a kingdom as easy as to look into his palm.”¹³ He also said, “The ceremonies of the celestial and terrestrial sacrifices are those by which men serve ShangDi.”¹⁴ This is the Chinese name for the Creator, which is even known today.

The ceremony for these traditional sacrifices has elements of the Garden of Eden story. The sacrifices were offered on the eastern edge of the Chinese empire, where oxen and lambs were sacrificed.¹⁵ (The Hebrews used oxen and lambs.) Adam and Eve were

ejected from the Garden at its eastern edge, and later, their son Abel offered a lamb sacrifice, no doubt at Eden's eastern edge ("east of Eden").

"Righteous," in ancient Chinese pictography, was the graph for "I" under the graph for "lamb." It suggests that, I under the lamb am righteous.¹⁶ The Chinese saw salvation in the lamb sacrifices, as well as in the oxen sacrifices (as did the Hebrews). The graphs for "God" and "blood," when combined, became the graph for "Lord."¹⁷ It seems the bloody, sacrificed lamb was symbolic of the "Lord," the "Lamb" of "God." Here is the Gospel message presaged to the ancient Chinese by God through their writing system. How amazing is that?

Genesis 3:15 predicts that the seed of Eve would crush Satan. Seed means offspring; so, a descendant of Eve was destined to destroy Satan. The pictograph for "good" was a combination of the graphs for "seed" and "woman."¹⁸ The "seed" of the "woman," the "good Lamb of God," would "deliver" us from the clutches of Satan. A preacher couldn't say it any better.

The timelessness of God is expressed in these recitations from the Border Sacrifice ceremony: "He [ShangDi] sets fast forever the high heaven, and establishes the solid earth. His government is everlasting."¹⁹ The Chinese realized that God was the Creator and Master of all men, "Of old in the beginning,

there was the great chaos, and without form and dark. The five elements [planets] had not begun to revolve, nor the sun and moon to shine. You, O Spiritual Sovereign first divided the grosser parts from the purer. You made heaven. You made earth. You made man. All things with their reproducing power got their being.”²⁰ ShangDi is everlasting and is the Creator of everything that ever existed, or will exist.

So you see, the early Chinese were descendants of Noah and his wife, who in turn were descendants of Adam and Eve. The Chinese people are the same as everyone; we are all descended from Adam and Noah, so, “evolution” of humans, from scientifically implausible “stone age” monkey-men, is a baseless concept.

CLAIM 23

The Old Testament Did Not Miraculously Predict The Messiah's Incarnation

From the time of Adam, about 6,000 years ago, God has promised mankind a Messiah who can undo the damage done in the Garden of Eden because of rebellion. The Messiah (Jesus) is one of three Persons of the Godhead (God); the three are Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. “In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.” Here God describes Himself as One, but later He says, “Let us make man in our image.” One of the Biblical names for God is Elohim; the “im” suffix denotes pluralism, so God is saying that He is more than one.

When Satan (ex-Lucifer) seduced Eve and resultantly Adam, physical immortality was removed from the Creation. Elohim, however, mercifully provided spiritual salvation to those who would joyfully anticipate the promised Messiah (the Son) and later to those who would rejoice at His incarnation, death and resurrection. Adam recorded the words of Elohim on a cuneiform tablet (as discussed in Chapter 21), “And I will put enmity between thee and the woman (speaking to Satan), and between thy seed and her seed; it (woman’s seed) shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel (Genesis 3:15).” God planned to torment Satan and destroy his plan by incarnating through a woman (mother Mary). Satan would persecute the Messiah and His devotees (“thou shalt bruise his heel”); but Satan’s head would be crushed, revealing the ultimate loser. This is one of hundreds of prophecies presaging the Messiah’s arrival.

Joseph (a great-grandson of Abraham) wrote (on papyrus paper, as the Hebrews had already learned the ways of Egypt) that “the scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh (Peacemaker) come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be (Genesis 49:10).” Jesus came from the Tribe of Judah. What are the odds against correctly predicting His tribe? The odds are 1 in 12 (Judah is one of 12 tribes).

About 1,000 years after Joseph, Micah predicted that the Messiah would come from the town of Bethlehem (Micah 5:2). What are the odds of correctly predicting His town of origin? The odds are 1 in 2,000 (as there were roughly 2,000 towns in Israel during Jesus' time). So, what are the odds that these two prophecies would be fulfilled? The odds are 1 in 24,000, because $12 \times 2,000 = 24,000$.

We will herewith note 15 more prophecies concerning the circumstances of Jesus' incarnation, and compile the mind-boggling odds against their cumulative fulfillment. Keep in mind, cumulative odds are multiplied (i.e. 12 tribes \times 2000 towns), not added. Later in this chapter, the impossibility of scribes changing these prophecies to match the particulars of Jesus' incarnation shall be covered.

King David (1000 B.C.) predicted the Messiah would be pierced in His hands and feet (Psalm 22:16). Crucifixion was invented by the Persians 300 years after David. In Jesus' time, the Romans usually bound "criminals" on crosses with rope, not nails. Odds of fulfillment? Conservatively, 1 in 100. So, the cumulative odds against these three prophecies' fulfillments is 1 in 2,400,000 ($12 \times 2,000 \times 100$).

David also predicted that He would be betrayed by a friend (Psalm 41:9). Ruthless deceit is historically common against political leaders, but it is rare against

religious leaders, so the odds of betrayal (by Judas) are conservatively 1 in 10. Cumulative odds so far are 1 in 24 million ($2.4 \text{ million} \times 10 = 24 \text{ million}$).

The Lord spoke through David (Psalm 22:18), and forecasted that the Messiah's garment would be gambled for (as fulfilled when Roman soldiers cast lots to gain Jesus' robe). Of all prisoners executed, what percent of them have their clothes gambled for by the executioners? Conservatively, 1 in 100. Cumulative odds, to this point, are 1 in 2.4 billion.

David foretold (through inspiration by God) that the Messiah's crucified body would not decay (Psalm 16:10). Several people rose from the dead in Biblical history; therefore, let's conservatively call the odds 1 in 10,000. Cumulative odds now are 1 in 10 thousand \times 2.4 billion.

Also, in Psalm 34:20 David foretells that none of the Messiah's bones would be broken. The Romans, 1,000 years after King David, broke the legs of crucified prisoners in order to hasten death. When Jesus was crucified, the legs of the crucified prisoners on either side of Him were broken so that they didn't die on the Jewish Sabbath; this was in deference to the customs of the subjugated Hebrews. Jesus "gave up the Ghost" early enough, so His legs needed not to be broken. The odds are perhaps 1 in 20. Cumulative odds now are 1 in 200 thousand \times 2.4 billion.

The prophet Amos (about 750 B.C.) predicted darkness would come in the middle of the day on which the Messiah would suffer (Amos 8:9). The pagan historian Thallus noted that midday light went dark in 32 A.D. The Gospels, whose written contents went uncontested by the apostles' contemporaries (Chapter 24), speak of the daylight leaving temporarily on His crucifixion day. Very conservatively, we assign odds of 1 in 1,000 for this happening. Cumulative odds are now 1 in 200 million x 2.4 billion.

Isaiah the prophet (about 720 B.C.) foretold (Isaiah 40:3) of a messenger (John the Baptist) who would prepare the way for the Messiah. Is there any other king in history whose imminent emergence was heralded by a messenger? None come to mind. Conservatively then, the odds of this happening are 1 in 10. Cumulative total now is 1 in 2 billion x 2.4 billion.

Prophet Isaiah also foretold the torture inflicted upon the Messiah (Isaiah 53:5). Most murdered leaders in history were assassinated suddenly, not tortured and killed. So, conservatively, the odds are 1 in 10. Cumulative odds now are 1 in 2 billion x 24 billion.

This prophet predicted the Messiah would be spat upon and beaten (Isaiah 50:6), as fulfilled per Mathew 26:67. Many great leaders have been killed throughout history, but rarely were they ridiculed, spat upon, and beaten before death. Let's say 1 chance in 10.

Cumulative total is now 1 in 2 billion x 240 billion.

In Isaiah 53:7, Jesus' refusal to defend Himself is prophesied. Have we ever heard of a prisoner facing the death penalty refusing a defense of himself? I have not. Hyper-conservatively, the odds of this happening is 1 in 100. Total odds now are 1 in 200 billion x 240 billion.

The Messiah would be executed with common criminals, according to Isaiah 53:12; further indignity here for the Savior. Can you recall any other prominent leader who was executed like, and with, common thieves? Let's say 1 chance in 100. Cumulative odds are currently 1 in 200 billion x 24 trillion.

Isaiah 53:9 foretells the Messiah's burial in a rich man's tomb. The apostle Mathew confirms that Jesus' body was placed in Joseph of Arimathaea's pre-constructed (by presumably hired workers) tomb. In fact, this Joseph himself placed the body in the tomb. Having died ignominiously, what are the odds that His body would be claimed and buried by a rich Jew? Such an act would be viewed by the authorities as supportive of Christ's cause, so we'll use 1 in 100. Cumulative odds are now 1 in 20 trillion x 24 trillion.

The prophet Zechariah (about 520 B.C.) foresaw the Messiah triumphantly entering Jerusalem on a young donkey. One might imagine a great leader arriving on a spirited stallion, not the foal of an ass!

Conservatively, the odds of this one are 1 in 50. The odds total now is 1 in 50 x 20 trillion x 24 trillion.

Zechariah additionally presaged the betrayal of the Messiah for 30 pieces of silver, and the ultimate expenditure of the 30 pieces, to buy a potter's field, to be used as a cemetery for impoverished foreigners (Zechariah 11:12). Let's say the odds are 1 in 10,000 (very conservatively). The cumulative odds are now 1 in 500 thousand x 20 trillion x 24 trillion.

Zechariah also predicted the Messiah would be pierced, in conjunction with being crucified (Zechariah 12:10). He was pierced by a Roman spear, to verify His physical death, according to John 19:34. Jesus had died before expected (as the Romans were not compelled to break His legs, only the legs of the thieves on either side of Him); so the Romans speared Him, no doubt, to make sure He hadn't passed out or faked death. How many seemingly dead crucifixion victims were speared to confirm death? No doubt, not many. Let's say the odds of this spearing is 1 in 100. The total odds are now 1 in 50 million x 20 trillion x 24 trillion. That is about 1 chance in 10 with thirty-two (32) zeros following!

These odds of the 17 prophecies all coming to pass (as they did) is the equivalent of a blind space traveler selecting the only painted grain of sand from a Milky Way galaxy which, hypothetically, was filled

full with sand grains. Would you bet your paycheck with those odds? The preceding prophecy analysis (a rephrased excerpt from Grant Jeffrey's book *The Signature of God*¹) engages only 17 of the 48 specific prophecies relating to the Messiah's incarnation; and there are hundreds of other less specific forecasts in the Old Testament.

So, how do we know that these prophecies were not altered after Jesus' resurrection to match the circumstances of His life? The Dead Sea Scrolls were discovered in the 1940's; all the books of the Old Testament were written in these Scrolls (except the book of Esther)². Experts in language and writing, archaeology, and Jewish history all agree that most of these Scrolls were written between 250 B.C. and 100 B.C.³ (before Christ). The Scrolls' renderings of the Old Testament are virtually identical to the modern Old Testament, with the few minor differences being attributable to scribal errors. Therefore, it is impossible that the prophecies were deliberately altered. Also, consider the ruckus that would have ensued had "rebellious" Jewish Christians altered the sacred texts to legitimize their charlatan. Such alteration would not have gone unnoticed.

The Septuagint, the Greek translation of the Old Testament, became popular shortly after Alexander the Great took over Israel about 330 B.C. (before

Christ). This translation would have needed to have been altered also, if the charade were to be pulled off. The Septuagint had spread throughout the Greek-influenced world by the time of Jesus' incarnation; then, how could a cabal of conspirators retrieve all the copies to alter, with the populace being unaware of their enterprise? The implausibility of this having occurred is undeniable.

Since the Old Testament prophecies have remained unaltered through the centuries, we are faced with the obvious reality that Jesus Christ truly is the Messiah. Many Jews of His time understood that these unaltered, meticulously transcribed, Messianic prophecies were being fulfilled in Him. Israel was expecting their Messiah at that precise time. The prophet Daniel (around 550 B.C.) predicted the Messiah would emerge, and be killed, 483 years after the command to rebuild Jerusalem was given (Daniel 9:25-27). (Jerusalem had been destroyed by the Babylonians around 600 B.C.) God caused the Persians to defeat the recalcitrant Babylonians; then, the Persian king Cyrus did give the command to rebuild Jerusalem. And as expected, 483 years later, the Messiah did triumphantly ride into Jerusalem on a young donkey in 32 A.D.

CLAIM 24

Jesus Was Just A Wise And Good Man

Skeptics of the Bible regard Jesus as a wise, “enlightened” and moral teacher, not as Divinity incarnated 2,000 years ago. To them, He was of a line of brilliant people through history who have gifted humanity with moral teaching and noble works, like Confucius, Buddha, Aristotle, Plato, Mohammed, etc., all merely men; but not perfect, totally sinless, God-men. To the skeptics, Jesus and the others were just very good people.

However, should we consider a blatant liar, or a lunatic, to be a great moral teacher? Jesus claimed to be divine, and said that all of Biblical history, includ-

ing the Great Flood, is completely accurate. The naysayers think that the Flood and many other Old Testament accounts are myths; therefore, they are concluding that Jesus was a liar or a raving lunatic, but not a wise and good man. A “good man” would not knowingly mislead the people by treating myths as facts; and if He unknowingly promulgated “myths” as facts, He should be considered delusional, evil, or psychotic. So, to say He was a good man is a cop-out. He was either a liar, a lunatic, or who He says He is, God incarnated, and now resurrected.

The huge stone that sealed His tomb was rolled away and His physical body disappeared while a unit of Roman guards stood watch.¹ Such dereliction of duty would have been severely dealt with by Roman authorities,² therefore, the guards had no incentive to steal Jesus’ body.

The Jewish leaders had no incentive to steal His body, and thus kindle speculation that He had resurrected. After all, they conspired with the Romans to have Him executed for claiming to be God, so a faked resurrection would have contradicted their claim that He was not God.

Jesus’ disciples did not steal the body because all, except the apostle John, were later killed for preaching that He had indeed risen from the dead.³ Why would they die for a lie in which they were complicit?

Why would they steal His body, then risk, and actually suffer, persecution by preaching about His faked resurrection?

The Gospels were written between about 50 and 80 A.D.⁴ (Jesus was crucified in 32 A.D.) Therefore, many people who had been in Jerusalem while Jesus was there were still alive when the written Gospels were being circulated. None of those people contested the accounts about Jesus, or the quotes and miracles attributed to Him. It is recorded in the Bible that hundreds of people saw Jesus' resurrected body in various locations in Jerusalem. This fact was never disputed by Jesus' contemporaries, who were still living when the written Gospels were being circulated. Thus, the Gospels are historically accurate.

Thallus, a pagan historian from Jesus' time, wrote that a solar eclipse did actually occur in Jerusalem in 32 A.D.⁵ (The sky went dark for three hours when Jesus' physical body died on the cross.⁶) However, the Passover (when Christ was crucified) always occurred during a full moon, when solar eclipses are impossible. (Also, solar eclipses last minutes, not three hours.)

Jewish rabbis noted in the Talmud⁷ that Jesus really did perform wondrous miracles, but through Satanic power. However, many thousands of the Jews in Jerusalem thought His miracles and words were Divine, knew He had risen from the dead, and be-

lieved He was the Messiah⁸ who was expected at that time, according to Old Testament prophecies (as explained in Chapter 23).

The Roman historian, Suetonius, wrote in his *Life of Claudius*, “Since the Jews constantly made disturbances at the instigation of Chrestus (Christ), Claudius expelled them from Rome.” He also wrote in his “Life of Nero” that “punishment was inflicted on the Christians, a class of men given to a new and wicked superstition.”⁹

Another Roman historian, Cornelius Tacitus, wrote in his “Annals” of how Nero tried to blame the great fire of Rome (in 64 A.D.) on the Christians. “Nero” fastened the guilt and inflicted the most exquisite torture on a class hated for their abominations, called Christians by the populace. Chrestus (Christ) suffered the extreme penalty during the reign of Tiberius at the hands of “Pontius Pilatus,” and a deadly superstition, thus checked for a moment, again broke out not only in Judea, the first source of evil, but also in the City (Rome).¹⁰

Cornelius Tacitus seems to have hinted that something happened between Jesus’ physical death, and the “deadly superstition” again “breaking out after a brief period of time.” Jesus’ followers were demoralized after His physical death; they thought all was lost. But when Jesus appeared to, and spoke with, them three

days after the Cross, they were energized and began spreading the Good News of Christ's resurrection.

These Roman historians were hostile witnesses to Jesus' life and physical death, and the phenomenon of the rapid growth of His following. They hated Jesus and His followers as threats to Roman hegemony; Jesus and His followers were enemies, and were enemies worthy of note and comment. The Romans and some Jews, no doubt, tried to explain away the miraculous disappearance of Jesus' physical body from the tomb. However, nobody had a motive to steal the body, as discussed previously.

Was Jesus a liar, a lunatic, or God incarnate? The answer must be one of these. The skeptic's notion that Jesus was just a good man cannot be valid because He taught that Noah's Flood was a global catastrophe, in direct contradiction of "good" modern science. Jesus said, "And as it was in the days of Noah, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of Man. They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the Ark and the flood came and destroyed them all" (Luke 7:26-27).

God's destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah is another historical event that is considered to be mythological by "enlightened" modern people. Therefore, anyone who says that the Sodom and Gomorrah epi-

sode is part of true history must be lying, or delusional. However, Jesus said:

“Likewise as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; but the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone of heaven, and destroyed them all. Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed” (Luke 7:28-30).

Unbeknownst to most people, modern discoveries of ancient written records (Ebla tablets)⁸ confirm the historicity of these cities.¹¹

Good men do not deliberately perpetuate lies, only liars or fools do. Thus, Jesus was not just a wise and good man; he was a liar, or a lunatic, or God incarnate. Based on the evidence, the correct answer is not difficult to deduce.

CLAIM 25

The Bible Now Has No Predictive Power Regarding Our Future

We have seen how the Old Testament prophecies supernaturally describe Jesus' incarnation, in great detail, hundreds of years before He physically appeared on earth. And we have seen how the Gospel accounts of Jesus' life went unchallenged by His contemporaries; so apparently, He is infallible. Jesus said, "But as the days of Noah were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating, and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and knew not until the flood came, and took them

all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be” (Matthew 24:37).

Noah had warned the people of their unrighteousness, but they repented not, and were destroyed. But there will not be global destruction by water again, as God promised by the sign of the rainbow (Genesis 9:13). The future destruction of the unrighteous is detailed in the book of Revelation.

Jesus was predicted by the prophets, but can He predict? He foresaw the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem, and even stated that not a stone of the Temple would go unturned.¹ In 70 A.D., the Romans laid waste to Jerusalem, and burned the Temple. The gold of the Temple melted in the fire and dripped down between the stone blocks, so the Romans overturned the blocks to retrieve the gold.² Prophecy fulfilled.

Regarding the Temple’s destruction, Jesus presciently said, “Behold, your house (Temple) is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.”³ The Messiah is referring to a future time when the world behaves as “in the days of Noah,” in defiant rebellion before the Lord, and thus, the battle of Armageddon ensues, and Christ shall be welcomed as the true Messiah. Jesus is talking about a more distant time when Jews, after the

destruction of Jerusalem and the Diaspora (global migrations of Jews), would subsequently regroup in the Holy Land.⁴ The modern state of Israel was established in 1948, defying all odds. How many nations, destroyed thousands of years ago, have reconstituted under the same banner as before? The likelihood of a modern Israel forming is like that of a modern Phoenicia, or a modern Thrace.

Jews have usually intra-married, through the generations after the Messiah's incarnation, as they had before; so they have not fully assimilated into the more dominant societies that hosted them in the centuries after Jerusalem's fall. Thus, they retained their "Israeli-ness." Who today says, "I'm a Phoenician!" or "I'm a Thracian!" Few, if any, do. But Israelis are back in the Holy Land, as predicted by Jesus.

God calls the Holy Land Israel, yet many today insist on naming it after a long ago vanquished enemy of Israel's, the Philistines (descendants of Ham, through Misraim⁵). The Philistines were a major threat to the Israelis from about 1300 to 600 B.C.⁶ David's giant victim, Goliath, was a Philistine. David subdued them, and they virtually disappeared from the pages of history. However, about 330 B.C., the new conquerors of the Holy Land, Greece, revived the memory of the defeated, non-existent Philistine nation by rudely naming the Land "Palestine."⁷ The

Greeks were notorious for ignoring ancestral names of peoples and places, and renaming them to their own liking, as to obscure the historical roots of rival nations.⁸ To this day, many refer to the Holy Land as Palestine (Philistine), and thus knowingly, or unknowingly, mock God's plan.

The Jews have maintained their genealogical and cultural integrity through the centuries because they have faith that the Messiah will come (in reality, come back) to Jerusalem. Through the centuries, they repeated to each other, "next year in Jerusalem." That "next year" came in 1967, when Jerusalem was secured by Israel. Jews always had confidence that God would re-gather them to the Holy Land, as the inspired Old Testament prophet, Isaiah, foresaw: "And He (God) will set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth."⁹ The Jews have always known that they belong in Israel, and now they are there to stay.

Jesus predicted that His Gospel would be preached in all the world, and then, the end of the age would come.¹⁰ Numbering in the hundreds at that time, His followers must have been shocked in hearing that His message would be preached to every nation on earth. "All powerful Rome" was ruthlessly eliminating dissidents to their hegemony, so global dissemination of

the Gospel and its “Kingdom of God” concepts must have been impossible to imagine. And predictably, Rome did execute many thousands of Christians in the ensuing years, and thus unintentionally fanned the flames of dedication to world evangelism.

Today the Good News of Jesus Christ is presented to almost all the nations by missionaries, satellite and land-based television and radio, literature, and “one on one” evangelism. The Gospel soon will have been preached in all the world, as He predicted. Christ’s apostle John (Revelation 11:7-12) was inspired to write that two witnesses would preach and perform miracles in Jerusalem, and be killed; then, their dead bodies would be seen in the street for three-and-one-half days until they will come to life and ascend to Heaven.

According to the prophecy, all the world will see the two bodies lying in the street. “All the world will see?” The people of Roman times must have considered that impossible. Ah, but the apostle obviously sensed a future marvel that would allow all the world to view their bodies (television)! It is unfathomable to even dream that a mere mortal in Roman times could foresee such a technological capability. John wrote Revelation around 80 A.D., but had a supernatural vision of the technologies that would be available to mankind 2,000 years in the future. Only God

Almighty could inspire like that.

Jesus incarnated 2,000 years ago, Abraham lived 2,000 years before that, and Adam and Eve 2,000 years before that; about 6,000 years, total. God says that a “thousand years to Him is as a day.”¹¹ So, since He created everything in six days, then rested, might the creation similarly rest after 6,000 years? Jesus spoke of a time when “the lamb will lay down with the lion, and swords will be beaten into plowshares;”¹² that will be after Armageddon when Jesus will rule on earth for 1,000 years.¹³ One thousand years of rest for the creation, following 6,000 years of human rule (often guided by Satan and his minions); it does seem that we are near Christ’s reign on earth.

The Old Testament (Ezekiel 38, 39) predicts that specific countries surrounding Israel will attack her, and be miraculously defeated, leaving a gruesome battlefield that will take seven years to clean up. The anti-Christ will emerge just after this God-caused victory for Israel, promising peace, and a false world religion. He will rule for seven years, until all the world comes against Israel at the battle of Armageddon, and Jesus Christ defeats the world’s armies, and so begins His 1,000-year reign. Sometime during this seven year “tribulation period,” believers in Jesus the Messiah will be “raptured,” in the “twinkling of an eye,” they will be changed (1 Corinthians 15:52).

As the anti-Christ comes to power, the Israelis, knowing that God caused their amazing victory (as predicted 2,500 years before), will rebuild the Temple, and re-institute animal sacrifices to Elohim (as discussed in Chapter 22). The anti-Christ will tolerate the Jewish rituals until three-and-one-half years into his seven-year reign, when he will take control of the Temple, end the sacrifices, and begin a three-and-one-half year reign of Satanic fury,¹⁴ ending at Armageddon where “the seed of the woman (Jesus)” will all but end Satan’s influence on earth. (Satan will be allowed a little time to do his thing at the end of Jesus’ thousand-year reign on this earth. Then, Satan and his followers will be put away forever, as God burns up the first creation, and makes a new heaven and earth in which His followers will dwell with Him.¹⁵)

Abraham, about 400 years after the Flood, was promised that through his seed, all the nations of the world would be blessed; Jesus is that seed. The Jews know that the Messiah will come, but most aren’t aware that He will be returning. When they rebuild the Temple and begin to slaughter lambs to God, most will have no idea that Jesus, the Lamb of God, had caused their great military victory (predicted by Ezekiel), and would soon come to lead them, and rule the world. Most won’t see that the Gospel of Jesus Christ, preached in all the world, is a fulfillment of

God's promise to Abraham; that through his seed, all the nations would be blessed.

Many Jews have believed in Jesus through the centuries, but most have not. God blinded their spiritual eyes, so that the Gentile nations would be blessed.¹⁶ The time of the Gentiles is almost over, and God will intervene more intensely for Israel in the near future, to overcome the anti-Christ.

Jesus successfully predicted the overturning of the Temple's stones, and the improbable reformation of Israel; so, should we pay attention to this Prophet, and the other prophets? They have never been wrong, how could you not put stock in the prophecies of the Bible? Our futures are laid out on its pages, but who is wise enough to heed?

Epilogue

Humans would never invent a God (like Elohim) who is capable of condemning them to eternal damnation. After all, why would a person dream up a God who would mete out intense and eternal judgment on much of humankind, and maybe even on himself? No, a righteous God, who judges the unrighteous, is an unsettling notion to those of us who are well aware of our own flaws and failures.

A religion more likely to be appreciated by humans is one in which there is no Creator to Whom one must answer, and one in which humans are randomly evolved from a primeval watery chaos and are the masters of their own destinies. Satan and his minions then can tell them they are correct in their assessment of life, and so, they are free to do as they please without fear of punishment.

Strangely, Satan probably thinks that he, too, is not a created being; after all, why would he have re-

belled against an entity that he knew to be the vastly superior Creator of all, and thus certainly suffer eternal defeat? Could it be that Satan thought that both he and God evolved from pre-existent primordial waters, and so are similar beings? Perhaps Satan didn't believe that God actually created the waters (Genesis 1:1-2) from which Satan thought they both had evolved. Old earth evolution is, no doubt, a device used by the enemies of God to convince humankind that the Bible is mythology, and therefore, that the idea of a righteous Creator is unscientific and baseless.

The battle has been raging for the hearts and minds of men since the Garden of Eden. Satan wants to bring as many into his kingdom as possible, so he requires that we call God a liar by accepting false beliefs, like the posit that all life (including his and God's) evolved out of a pre-existent watery chaos. Satan is saying, "God evolved, I evolved, and you too evolved, so we are all as gods; now do as you please." Our fallen natures love the sound of "do your own thing, you'll not be judged." And yet, your conscience tells you that Satan is a liar. And so you might ask, "how do I respond to this inner awareness?"

The evidence is overwhelming that all of the Bible is true; therefore, you have no excuse. The Gospel is being preached in all the world, and millions are being saved from eternal torment by simply, yet sin-

cerely, asking Jesus to forgive them of their sins and to help them. It can happen for you right now. I pray it does, as salvation is indescribably liberating and peaceful, when you are secure in the knowledge that you will forever be an adopted child of God Almighty. May the gift of salvation, offered freely by the Prince of Peace, be yours today. We are not guaranteed tomorrow, today is the day of salvation.

End Notes

Chapter 1

1. Bill Cooper, *After The Flood* (West Sussex, England: New Wine Press, 1995), 131.
2. Ibid., 133.
3. Ibid., 141.
4. Ibid., 133.
5. “The Life of Apollonius of Tyana by Philostratus,”
<http://www.magna.com.au/~prfbrown/atyana25.html>
6. Ibid.
7. Pliny the Elder, *Naturalis Historia*, Eighth Book, Chapters 11, 12.
8. “Dragons in History,”
<http://www.genesispark.com/genpark/history/history.htm>
9. Perle S. Epstein, *Monsters: Their Histories, Homes and Habits* (Garden City, New York: Doubleday, 1973), 43.
10. “African Pterodactyls,” M.D.W. Jeffreys
<http://www.herper.com/AFpterodactyls.html>
11. Bill Johnson, “Thunderbirds: Did the American Indians See Winged Dinosaurs?” *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 24, no. 2 (2002): 28.
12. Duane T. Gish, *Dinosaurs by Design* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1992), 16.

13. "Dragons in History"
14. Conrad Gesner, *Historia Animalium*, 1551-1587 A.D., 224.
15. "Evidence that Humans and Dinosaurs Lived at the Same Time,"
http://www.creationists.org/dinos_artifacts_and_art.html
16. "Ancient Rock is Still A Mystery,"
<http://www.desertusa.com/mag99/aug/stories/rocks.html>
17. Johnson, "Thunderbirds," 29.
18. "A Living Dinosaur?," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 23, No. 1 (2001): (back cover).
19. Timofey Alferov, "Dragons, Animals . . . Not Apparitions," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 22, no. 3 (2001): 16.

Chapter 2

1. Gerard Muyzer, *Geology*, vol. 20, Oct. 1992.
2. Ariel A. Roth, *Origins* (Hagerstown, Maryland: Review and Herald Publishing Association, 1998), 242.
3. *Ibid.*, 243.
4. Carl Wieland, "Sensational Dinosaur Blood Report!," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 19, no. 4, (1997): 42.
5. Philip J. Currie and Eva B. Koppelus, *101 Questions About Dinosaurs* (Mineola, New York: Dover Publications, 1996), 12.
6. Buddy Davis, Mike Liston, and John Whitmore, *The Great Dinosaur Adventure* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1998), 88.
and
M. Helder, "Fresh Dinosaur Bones Found," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 20, no. 4, (1992): 16.
7. Carl Wieland, "Dinosaur Bones, Just How Old Are They Really?," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 21, no. 1, (1999): 55.

Chapter 3

1. Ariel A. Roth, *Origins: Linking Science and Scripture* (Hagerstown, Maryland: Review and Herald Publishing Association, 1998), 218-219.
2. John D. Morris, *The Young Earth* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1994), 100.
3. G.S. McLean, Roger Oakland, and Larry McLean, *The Evidence For Creation* (Springdale, Pennsylvania: Whitaker House, 1989), 167.
4. Henry M. Morris, *Scientific Creationism* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1999), 97-100.
5. Dennis Gordon Lindsay, *The Birth of Planet Earth and the Age of the Universe* (Dallas, Texas: Christ For The Nations, 1993), 18-20.
6. Alexander V Lalomov, "Fossil Reptiles on the Russian Platform," *Technical Journal (Answers in Genesis, Florence, Kentucky)*, vol. 15, no. 1, 6-7.
7. Morris, *The Young Earth*, 88-90.
8. Roth, *Origins*, 218.

Chapter 4

1. John D. Morris, *The Young Earth* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1994), 106-109.
2. *Ibid.*, 107.
3. Ariel A. Roth, *Origins: Linking Science and Scripture* (Hagerstown, Maryland: Review and Herald Publishing Association, 1998), 264.

Chapter 5

1. Sir James Frazer, *Folklore in the Old Testament* (London, England: Macmillan and Company, 1918), 237.
2. Ariel A. Roth, *Origins: Linking Science and Scripture* (Hagerstown, Maryland: Review and Herald Publishing Association, 1998), 306.
3. Flood Stories from Around the World,
<http://www.best.com/~atta/floods.htm>
4. Ibid.
5. Ibid.
6. Ibid.
7. Ibid.
8. Ibid.
9. Ibid.
10. Ibid.
11. Ibid.
12. Ibid.

Chapter 6

1. G.S. McLean, Roger Oakland, and Larry McLean, *The Evidence For Creation* (Eston, Saskatchewan: Full Gospel Bible Institute, 1989), 33.
2. R. M. Kosanke, "Palynological Studies of the Coals of the Princess Reserve District in Northeastern Kentucky," U.S. Geological Survey Professional Paper no. 839, (1973): 20.
3. Andrew Snelling, "Coal Beds and Noah's Flood," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 8, no. 3, (1986): 20-21.
4. Stuart E. Nevins, "The Origin of Coal," Impact Article

- No. 41, Institute For Creation Research, El Cajon, California.
5. Andrew Snelling, "Stumping Old Age Dogma," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 8, no. 3, (1986): 20-21.
 6. Paul Giem, "Carbon 14 Content of Fossil Carbon," Geoscience Research Institute, Loma Linda, California, <http://www.grisda.org/origins/51006.htm>
 7. N.A. Rupke, "Sedimentary Evidence For The Allochthonous Origin Of Stigmaria, Carboniferous, Nova Scotia," *Geological Society of America Bulletin*, vol. 80. (1969): 2109-2114.
 8. Henry M. Morris, *Scientific Creationism* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1998), 108.
 9. Tas Walker, "Coal, Memorial to the Flood," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 23, no. 2, (2001): 26.
 10. "Oil In Minutes," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 19, no. 3, (1997): 9.

Chapter 7

1. John D. Morris, *The Young Earth* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1999), 53.
2. "Dating Doubt," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol.22, no. 2, (2000): 9.
3. Morris, *The Young Earth*, 53.
4. Keith Swenson, "Radio-Dating In Rubble," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 23, no. 3, (2001): 23-25.
5. *Ibid.* 24.
6. John Woodmorappe, "Radiometric Geochronology Reappraised," *Creation Research Quarterly*, vol. 16, no. 2, (1979): 102-148.

Chapter 8

1. Duane T. Gish, *Evolution: The Fossils Still Say No!* (El Cajon, California: Institute For Creation Research, 1995), 41.
2. Lane Lester, "Genetics: No Friend of Evolution," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 20., no. 2, (1998): 22.
3. *Ibid.*, 22.
4. Paula Weston and Carl Wieland, "Bears Across the World," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 20, no. 4, (1998): 30.
5. Henry M. Morris, *Scientific Creationism* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books 1998), 85.
6. D. Shu, et. al. "Lower Cambrian Vertebrates From South China," *Nature* 402 (6765) (1999): 42-46.
7. Gish, *Evolution*, 53.
8. Michael and Richard L. Thompson, *Forbidden Archeology* (Los Angeles, California: Bhaktivedanta Book Publishing, Inc., 1996).
9. Henry M. Morris, *Scientific Creationism*, 89.
10. "Mass Extinction Doubts," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 24, no. 2, (2002): 8.

Chapter 9

1. Russell Humphreys, "Evidence for a Young World," <http://www.rae.org/yworld.htm>
2. John Woodmorappe, *The Mythology of Modern Dating Methods* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1999), 54.
3. J.W. Holt and J.L. Kirschvink, *The Upper Olduvai Geomagnetic Field Reversal from Death Valley, California:*

- A Fold Test of Transitional Directions, Earth and Planetary Science Letters no. 133, (1995), 475-491.
4. John D. Morris, *The Young Earth* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1999), 80.
 5. Ibid., 81.
 6. "Noah's Ark—Where Did the Water Come From," <http://www.christiananswers.net/q-aig/aig-c010.html>
 7. C. Berlitz, *The Lost Ship of Noah* (London, England: W.H. Allen, 1987), 126.
 8. *The Larouse Encyclopedia of Mythology* (London, England: Chancellor Press, 1996), 275-277.
 9. Larry Vardiman, *Sea-Floor Sediment and the Age of the Earth* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1996), 12.

Chapter 10

1. "The Grand Canyon," www.webmecca.com/creation/articles/article36.htm
2. "Halite the Mineral," www.desert.usa.com/mag99/jan/papr/geo_halite.html
3. "The Grand Canyon"
4. Ibid.
5. Michael J. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused by the Genesis Flood* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1990), 78.
6. Ibid., 78.
7. Larry Vardiman, *Ice Cores and the Age of the Earth* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1993), 28.
8. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused*, 78.
9. Robert Bedrosian, "Eastern Asia Minor and the Caucasus

- in Ancient Mythologies,”
<http://www.virtualscape.com/rbedrosian/mythint.htm>
10. Oard, *And Ice Age*, 78.
 11. “Grand Canyon Legend,” *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 7, no. 4 (1985), 11.

Chapter 11

1. Michael J. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused by the Genesis Flood* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1990), 94.
2. *Ibid.*, 80.
3. *Ibid.*, 33.
4. *Ibid.*, 98.
5. Larry Vardiman, *Ice Cores and the Age of the Earth* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1993), 51.
6. S.L. Vartanyan, Kh.A.H. Arslanov, T.V. Tertychnaya, and S.B. Chernov, “Radiocarbon Dating Evidence for Mammoths on Wrangel Island, Arctic Ocean, Until 2000 B.C.,” *Journal of Paleontology*, vol. 61, no. 6 (1986-87), 198-200.
7. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused*, 117.
8. “Strange Artifacts, Piri Reis Map,”
http://www.world-mysteries.com/sar_1.htm
9. *Ibid*
10. John of Fordun, *The Scottichronicon (Chronicle of the Scottish Nation)*, Chapter XII,
<http://members.aol.com/lochlan2/fordun.htm>
11. Bill Cooper, *After The Flood* (West Sussex, England: New Wind Press, 1995), 251.
12. *The Venidad*, Chapter Three: Onslaught of the Evil One,

- <http://members.ozemail.com.au/~zarathus/chaptr3.html>
13. Henry M. Morris, *The Remarkable Record of Job* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Books, 1996), 29-30.
 14. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused*, 84.
 15. Dan Vergano, "Sunken Cities Surface in Time," USA Today, 27 June 2001 (World Section),
<http://usatoday.com/news/world/june01/2001-06-28-sunken-cities.htm>
 16. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused*, 86.
 17. Strange Artifacts.
 18. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused*, 117.

Chapetr 12

1. Michael J. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused by the Genesis Flood* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1990), 87.
2. G. Haynes, *Mammoths, Mastadonts and Elephants: Biology, Behavior and the Fossil Record* (Cambridge, England: Cambridge University Press, 1991), 48.
3. Oard, *An Ice Age Caused*, 87.
4. *Ibid.*, 88.
5. "Scientists Speak About Radiocarbon Dating,"
http://www.pathlights.com/ce_encyclopedia/06dat5.htm
6. John D. Morris, *The Young Earth* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1999), 65.
7. Henry M. Morris, *Scientific Creationism* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1998), 161.
8. Morris, *The Young Earth*, 64,82.
9. *Ibid.*, 82.
10. Science, 29 June 2001, 2443-2444, 2453-2458.
11. Jonathan Safarti, "Mammoth, Riddle of the Ice Age,"

Creation Ex Nihilo, vol. 22, no.2 (2000), 14-15.

Chapter 13

1. Marvin L. Lubenow, *Bones of Contention* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Books, 1994), 39.
2. David T. Moore, *Five Lies of the Century* (Wheaton, Illinois: Tyndale House, 1995), 139.
3. "Lucy Was a Knuckle-Walker," Creation Ex Nihilo, vol. 22, no. 3, (2000), 7.
4. Moore, *Five Lies*, 138.
5. Ibid., 137.
6. Jack Cuozzo, *Buried Alive* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1999), Chapter 27.
7. *The Works of Josephus*, translated by William Whiston (Peabody, Maryland: Hendrickson Publishers, 1996), 35.

Chapter 14

1. Ken Ham, Carl Wieland, and Don Batten, *One Blood* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 2001), Chapter 10.
2. Ibid., Chapter 9.
3. "Focus Articles," Creation Ex Nihilo, vol. 18, no. 2, (1995-1996), 7-9.
4. Jack Cuozzo, *Buried Alive* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1999), 251.
5. David T. Moore, *Five Lies of the Century* (Wheaton, Illinois: Tyndale House, 1995), 105.
6. Ham, Wieland, and Batten, *One Blood*, Chapter 2.
7. Ibid., 67.

8. Creation Ex Nihilo Technical Journal, vol. 9, no. 2 (1995), 139-140.
9. Ibid.
10. Don Batten, "Ligers and Wolphins" What Next?, Creation Ex Nihilo, vol. 22, no. 3 (2000), 29.
11. Ibid., 31.
12. Ham, Wieland, and Batten, *One Blood*, 54.

Chapter 15

1. John Woodmorappe, Noah's Ark: A Feasibility Study (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1996), 10.
2. Ibid., Chapter 3.
3. Larry Pierce, "The Largest Ships of Antiquity," Creation Ex Nihilo, vol. 22, no. 3 (2000), 46.
4. Woodmorappe, *Noah's Ark*, 49-50.
5. "Wood," The Oxford Encyclopedia of Archaeology in the Near East, Eric M. Meyers, ed., (New York, New York: Oxford, University Press, 1997), 347-349.
6. "The Working Celtic Cross," E. M. Crichton, http://www.world-mysteries.com/sar_5.htm
7. The Works of Josephus, translated by William Whiston (Peabody, Maryland: Hendrickson Publishers, 1996), 34.
8. "Measuring Noah's Ark," http://brians_annex_ii.tripod.com/noahsarkmeasured.html

Chapter 16

1. Marvin L. Lubenow, *Bones of Contention* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Books, 1994), Chapter 12.

2. Henry M. Morris, *Scientific Creationism* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1998), 175.
3. Michael J. Oard, *And Ice Age Caused by the Genesis Flood* (El Cajon, California: Institute for Creation Research, 1990), 94.
4. Duane T. Gish, *Dinosaurs by Design* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1996), 75.
5. Robert Bedrosian, "Eastern Asia Minor and the Caucasus in Ancient Mythologies," <http://rbedrosian.com/mythint.htm>
6. N. G. L. Hammond, *A History of Greece* (Oxford, England: Clarendon Press, 1967), 87.

Chapter 17

1. Russell Humphreys, *Starlight and Time* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 2002).
2. Russell Humphreys, "A Young Earth Relativistic Cosmology," <http://www.pages.org/bcs/bcs051.html>
3. Humphreys, *Starlight*, 73.
4. Jonathan Safarti, "Exploding Stars Point to a Young Universe," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 9, no. 3 (1997), 46-48.
5. Danny Faulkner, "Comets and the Age of the Solar System," *Creation Ex Nihilo Technical Journal*, vol. 11, no. 3 (1997), 264-273.

Chapetr 18

1. Tom Van Flandern, *Dark Matter Missing Planets and New Comets* (Berkley, California: North Atlantic Books,

- 1993), 235.
2. "The Mazzaroth or Zodiac," <http://www.tckillian.com/greg/mazzaroth.html>
 3. Enuma Elish, The Babylonian Creation Epic, Tablet IV, <http://www.piney.com/Enuma4.html>
 4. Van Flandern, *Dark Matter*, 161.
 5. *Ibid.*, 222-225.
 6. D. S. Allan and J. B. Delair, "When the Earth Nearly Died," <http://dialspace.dial.pipex.com/town/parade/henryr/scispi/atlantic/.htm>

Chapter 19

1. John D. Morris, *The Young Earth* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1999), 87.
2. Henry M. Morris, *Scientific Creationism* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1998), 154.
3. Morris, *The Young Earth*, 83.
4. *Ibid.*, 75.
5. Andrew Snelling, "Coal Beds and Noah's Flood," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 8, no. 3, 20-21. <http://www.answersingenesis.org/docs/1137.asp>
6. *Ibid.*
7. Dave Phillips, "Neanderthals Are Still Human," Impact article no. 323, (Institute for Creation Research, El Cajon, California), <http://www.icr.org/pubs/imp/imp-323.htm>
8. The Sydney Morning Herald, Sydney, Australia, 21 Feb. 1996, p. 9.
9. Morris, *Scientific Creationism*, 175.

Chapter 20

1. James H. Breasted, *A History of Egypt*, 2nd edition, 23.
2. Sir Alan Gardner, *Egypt of the Pharaohs* (New York, New York: Oxford University Press, 1961), 53.
3. P. John Crowe, "The Revision of Ancient History-A Perspective," section 2.4.,
<http://www.knowledge.co.uk/sis/ancient.htm>
4. Ibid.
5. Robert Schoch, "Re-dating the Great Sphinx,"
http://www.antiquityofman.com/Schock_redating.html
6. Duane T. Gish, *Dinosaurs by Design* (Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 1996), 74.
7. "Ancient Eclipses," The History Net, <http://ancienthistory.about.com/library/weekly/aa080399.htm>
8. William Loftus, *Travels and Researches in Chaldea and Sinai* (London, England: James Nisbet, 1857), 29.
9. "The Confusion of the Languages,"
<http://www.varchive.org/itb/confus.htm>
10. Larry Pierce, "In the Days of Peleg," *Creation Ex Nihilo*, vol. 22, no. 1 (2000), 46.
11. Ibid., 47.
12. Ibid.
13. Bill Cooper, *After The Flood* (West Sussex, England: New Wine Press, 1995), 81.
14. Ibid., 104.
15. Ibid., 84.
16. Ibid., 94-95.
17. Ibid., 84.
18. Ibid., 105.
19. Ibid., 46-55.
20. Ibid., 244.

21. *The Works of Josephus*, translated William Whiston (Peabody, Maryland: Hendrickson Publishers, 1996), 35.

Chapter 21

1. Marvin Lubenow, *Bones of Contention* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Books, 1994), 220.
2. Ibid., 214.
3. Ibid., 217.
4. Ibid., 216.
5. Ibid., 221.
6. *The Works of Josephus*, translated by William Whiston (Peabody, Maryland: Hendrickson Publishers, 1996), 35.
7. Grant Jeffrey, *The Signature of God* (Nashville, Tennessee: Word Publishing, 1998), 40.
8. "The Exodus," <http://www.countrylife.org/hero.htm>
9. Jeffrey, *The Signature of God*, 39.
10. Rabbi Yakov Kleiman, "The Cohanim/DNA Connection," http://www.aish.com/societywork/sciencenature/The_Cohanim_-_DNA_Connection.asp
11. Jeffrey, *The Signature of God*, 34.
12. *The Works of Josephus*, 38.
13. Randall Price, *The Stones Cry Out* (Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House Publishers, 1997), 98.
14. Ibid., Chapter 8.
15. Ibid., Chapter 6.
16. Ibid., 82.

Chapter 22

1. C. H. Kang and Ethel R. Nelson, *The Discovery of Genesis*

- (St. Louis, Missouri: Concordia Publishing House, 1979), 95.
2. Ibid., 98.
 3. Ibid., 98.
 4. Ethel R. Nelson, Richard E. Broadberry, and Ginger Tong Chock, *God's Promise to the Chinese* (Dunlap, Tennessee: Read Books Publisher, 1997), 18.
 5. Ibid., 27.
 6. Ibid., 21.
 7. Ibid., 109.
 8. Ibid., 30.
 9. Ibid., 58.
 10. Ibid., 61.
 11. Ibid., 99.
 12. Ibid., 69.
 13. Ibid.
 14. Ibid., 9.
 15. Ibid., 65.
 16. Don Richardson, *Eternity In Their Hearts* (Ventura, California: Regal Books, 1984), 128.
 17. Nelson, Broadberry, and Chock, *God's Promise*, 60.
 18. Ibid., 51.
 19. Ibid., 8.
 20. Ibid., 8.
 21. Richardson, *Eternity*, 67.

Chapter 23

1. Grant R. Jeffrey, *The Signature of God* (Nashville, Tennessee: Word Publishing, 1998), 209-228.
2. Randall Price, *Secrets of the Dead Sea Scrolls* (Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House, 1996), 76.

3. Ibid., 80.

Chapter 24

1. Matthew 28: 4.
2. James Orr, *The Resurrection of Jesus* (London, England: Hodder and Stoughton, 1909), 160.
3. Grant Jeffrey, *The Signature of God* (Nashville, Tennessee: Word Publishing, 1998), 336-339.
4. Ibid., 99-100.
5. Ibid., 110.
6. Luke 23: 44-45.
7. Josh McDowell, *Evidence That Demands a Verdict* (Nashville, Tennessee: Thomas Nelson, 1979), 86.
8. Acts 21:20.
9. "Historical Sources on Jesus,"
<http://www.btinternet.com/~nbch/sources.html>
10. Ibid.
11. Randall Price, *The Stones Cry Out* (Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House, 1997), 85.

Chapter 25

1. Matthew 1:24.
2. Lambert Dolphin, "The Destruction of the Second Temple," <http://www.ldolphin.org/destruct2.html>
3. Luke 13:33.
4. Isaiah 11:11-12.
5. Genesis 10:14.
6. Randall Price, *The Stones Cry Out* (Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House, 1997), 222-227.

7. *The Works of Josephus*, edited by William Whitson (Peabody, Maryland: Hendrickson Publishers, 1996), 36.
8. *Ibid.*, 35.
9. Isaiah 11:11-12.
10. Mathew 24:14.
11. II Peter 3:8.
12. Isaiah 2:4.
13. Revelation 20:6.
14. Revelation 13:5-7.
15. Revelation 21:1-2.
16. Romans 11:7-8.

Where Credit Is Due

My earth science training at Dartmouth College in the mid 70's was thorough and informative; however, the information gleaned was presented within an old-earth worldview (faith).

About 1985, I discovered Dr. Henry M. Morris' monumental work, *The Genesis Flood*, which opened my eyes to the reconcilable "discrepancies" that are alleged between Biblical history and "good science." The evidences of the geological processes that I had learned about now logically fit together!

Dr. Morris founded the Institute for Creation Research in El Cajon, California, and has provided fantastic scientific analysis of our world for many years. I am also greatly indebted to Ken Ham and Answers In Genesis, based in Florence, Kentucky. These institutions are superior sources of intellectual honesty in the sciences and theology.

And last, but certainly not least, I thank my mom and dad, Evelyn (Rayzor) and Dr. Les Nienhuis. They have loved me through everything, and encouraged me during my endeavors.

www.GenesisVeracity.com

1-866-GEOFACT

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [dancingfromgenesis](#)

[Ontological Argument](#) [Young Earth Creationism](#) [Bible](#) [Biblical Inerrancy](#) [Probabilities](#) [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) [Historical Accuracy](#) [History Book](#) [Science](#) [Archaeology](#) [Genesis Veracity Foundation](#) [Ancient Humankind](#) [Age](#) [Stone Text](#) [Hunter Gatherers](#) [Farmers](#) [Old Testament](#)

When you now consider that humans supposedly evolved from monkey ancestors four million years ago, yet farming has been practiced for only several millennia, you can see the absurdity of the darwinian timeline and function, having us believe that hunter/gatherers wandered around for hundreds of millions of years never bothering to more efficiently gather by planting [...]

[read more →](#)

[Ice Age](#) [Spain](#) [Europe](#) [Mammoths](#) [Mastadons](#) [Atlantis](#) [Elephants](#) [Plato's Story](#) [Atlantean Plain](#) [Bronze Age](#) [Civilization](#) [Climate Change](#) [Drought](#) [Flora](#) [Fauna](#) [Sea](#) [Level](#) [Holocene](#) [Transition](#) [Book](#) [Bible](#) [Time](#) [Genesis](#) [History](#) [Dialogues](#) [Records](#) [Timaeus](#) [Critias](#) [Geography](#)

Many large "prehistoric" animals such as elephants, reindeer, and huge oxen (aurochs), roamed the southern plain of Spain during the Ice Age, and Plato confirms elephants in his Atlantis story, when that international maritime empire voyaged in trireme ships with bronze implements, the bronze age and Ice Age clearly one and the same, comporting with [...]

[read more →](#)

[Young Earth Creationism](#) [Comments](#) [Supernatural](#) [Catastrophic](#) [Noah's Flood](#) [Mythical Event](#) [Geologic](#) [Evidence](#) [What Caused Deluge](#) [Astronomical](#) [Reasons](#) [Meteor](#) [Shower](#) [Exploded](#) [Planet](#) [Orbits](#) [Astronomy](#) [Bible](#) [Book](#) [Genesis](#) [Origins](#) [Cosmos](#) [Earth](#) [Universe](#)

Noah's Flood could be and often is called a supernatural event in that it was catastrophic, like none before nor since, yet it was natural in that an exploded planet between the orbits of Jupiter and Mercury caused meteor showers which probably set off the runaway tectonic plate movements during the flood year, one legend [...]

[read more →](#)

26

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, General Information](#)

 0 Comment

25

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

24

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

Ancient History Mythology Heros Aegean Heroic Gods
Greece Greek Legends Flood Ogyges Atlantis Bronze
Age Collapse Osirian Valley Civilization Mediterranean
Sea Level Fluctuations Chronology Biblical Timeline Age
Kings List Peloponnesos Islands Strait Dardanelles

Solid ancient greek history is said to have begun with the heroic age pelasgian writings of Homer and Hesiod, recalling the heros of the 1500 b.c. to 1100 b.c. timeframe, the times of Pelops, Crete, Minos, Europa, Cadmus, Hercules, Troas. Iilus, Dardanus, and Ogyges, the last two having been kings at the time that much of [...]

[read more →](#)

20

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Black Sea Research, Catastrophic Climate Change

 0 Comment

Geomorphology What Did Earth World Look Geology
Like Right Immediately After Noah's Flood Continents
How Ocean Water Runoff Drainage Aftermath Deluge
Landmasses Separation Pangea Prediluvial Global Map
Environment Ecosystems Bible Book History Genesis

They laugh that Noah's Flood must have covered mountain ranges such as the Himalayas even 'though the geology tells them that the mountains of sedimentary layers were uplifted after those layers had been laid down in water, by definition sedimentary, so once this fact is made clear that the mountain ranges rose after the layers of [...]

[read more →](#)

20

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Uncategorized

 0 Comment

Legends Writings Ancient History Hesiod Homer Troy
Western Asia Pelasgians Etruscan Homeland Anatolia
Origins Migrations Lydia King Tyrrhenus Tyrrhenian Sea
Italy Greek Plato's Atlantis Mediterranean Trojan
Kingdoms Geography Anchises Aeneus Book Aeneid

The history of legendary Troy is intimately tied to the Etruscans of Italy and to Plato's Atlantis, that empire of Atlantis said to have extended to the Tyrrhenian Sea, just west of Italy, that sea named after Tyrrhenus, a Lydian prince from the region of Troy circa 1100 b.c. who sailed west after the Trojan War when climate [...]

[read more →](#)

17

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Black Sea Research

 0 Comment

What Caused Flooded Drown Frozen Woolly Mammoth Mastadon Why When How Carcasses Snow Ice Tundra Arctic Ocean North Sea Atlantis Reach Great Britain Submerged Doggerland Spain Iberian Peninsula Ice Age Flora Fauna Plato's Atlantean Empire Elephants

With Plato having said elephants abounded in Atlantis, in the shadow of the Atlas mountains, elephants known to have lived from Spain up to Great Britain during the Ice Age, you wonder at his saying too that the Atlanteans navigated the world in trireme ships with bronze age products, so did the Ice Age end much later [...]

[read more →](#)

16

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Catastrophic Climate Change

 0 Comment

Kids Questions Parents Scientific Explanations Bible Answers Children Curiosity Reasons Believe Logical Fallacies Science Darwinism Book Genesis Fairy Tales Stories Real Ancient History High School Education Sacred Literature Proofs Geology Biology Astronomy

When a kid starts asking you questions about the book of Genesis, do you revel in taking the opportunity to educate, giving real scientific meaning to the history recorded in the foundational book of the Bible? Or do you sheepishly shrug your shoulders saying those are just old stories meant to teach lessons not to be [...]

[read more →](#)

14

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, News Commentary

 0 Comment

Christian Unity Media Communications Young Earth Creationism Movement Academic Freedom Biblical Inerrancy Debate Bible Science History Cooperation Content Sharing Links Institute Creation Research Timeline Book Answers Genesis Veracity Foundation

When you see pictures of bronze age ruins of cities now on the shallow seafloor, don't you wonder why the ocean consumed them? Look at the submerged ruins off Yonaguni, Japan, or off Pavlopetri, Greece, consider too the old kingdom egyptian port cities Heraklion and Menouthis now submerged near Alexandria on the channel of the extinct Canopic branch of the [...]

[read more →](#)

13

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, News Commentary

 0 Comment

Global Warming Summer 2012 Record Temperatures Meteorological Science Climate Change Conditions New

08

Facts Hydrology Meteorology Negative Feedback Mechanism Hydrologic Cycle Scientists Explanations Solar Output Variations Surface Sea Temperatures

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, Random Notions

 0 Comment

As record heat waves this summer destroy crops in some parts of the world, and prodigious rains fall in others, with snow in South Africa (a very rare occurrence), you wonder what really is going on with the climate of the world? Yet understanding simple hydrology and meteorology plus knowledge that solar output fluctuates, the picture [...]

[read more →](#)



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#) / [Ages of Things](#) /

[Ontological Argument](#) [Young Earth Creationism](#) [Bible](#) [Biblical Inerrancy](#) [Probabilities](#) [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) [Historical Accuracy](#) [History Book](#) [Science](#) [Archaeology](#) [Genesis Veracity Foundation](#) [Ancient Humankind](#) [Age](#) [Stone Text](#) [Hunter Gatherers](#) [Farmers](#) [Old Testament](#)

When you now consider that humans supposedly evolved from monkey ancestors four million years ago, yet farming has been practiced for only several millennia, you can see the absurdity of the darwinian timeline and function, having us believe that hunter/gatherers wandered around for hundreds of millions of years never bothering to more efficiently gather by planting [...]

[read more →](#)

[Young Earth Creationism](#) [Comments](#) [Supernatural](#) [Catastrophic](#) [Noah's Flood](#) [Mythical Event](#) [Geologic Evidence](#) [What Caused Deluge](#) [Astronomical Reasons](#) [Meteor Shower](#) [Exploded Planet](#) [Orbits](#) [Astronomy](#) [Bible](#) [Book](#) [Genesis](#) [Origins](#) [Cosmos](#) [Earth](#) [Universe](#)

Noah's Flood could be and often is called a supernatural event in that it was catastrophic, like none before nor since, yet it was natural in that an exploded planet between the orbits of Jupiter and Mercury caused meteor showers which probably set off the runaway tectonic plate movements during the flood year, one legend [...]

[read more →](#)

[Why Reasons](#) [Darwinism](#) [Darwinian Science](#) [Evolution](#) [Valid Hypothesis](#) [Must Be True](#) [Necessity](#) [Desperation](#) [Explanation](#) [Biological Origin](#) [Species Only](#) [Alternative](#) [Theory](#) [Biblical Kinds](#) [Young Earth Creationism](#) [Bible](#) [New System](#) [Book](#) [Genesis](#) [Classification](#) [Syngameons](#)

For darwinism to be true, as we all know (from the propaganda shoved down our throats), a primordial soup of chemicals for some unknown reason transformed into single cell living creatures, and those then into insects, then those into clams, fish, snails and such, then amazingly on into reptiles then mammals then humans, from goo to you as we like to say, certainly [...]

[read more →](#)

26

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, General Information](#)

 0 Comment

24

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

05

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, General Information](#)

 0 Comment

Greek Roman Legends Myths Dragons Dinosaurs India Middle East Historians Homer Aelian Philostratus Life Apollonius Tyana Pliny Sea Gods Monsters Indian Old Accounts Alexander Great Travels Indus River Valley Region Lore Stories Dinosaurs Historical Records

27

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, General Information

 0 Comment

Wouldn't you agree that "dinosaurs" in human history is a real problem for darwinism, quite the game changer? The great multitude of accounts of humans coexisting with dragons throughout history have been relegated to the realm of mythology or the morning-after a long night-on-the-town by darwinists who can't handle "dinosaurs" in human history, but they have to [...]

read more →

After Global Worldwide Noah's Flood Deluge How Did Animals Creatures Species Syngameons People Travel Humans Migrate Spread Out Away So Quickly Around World Fast Inhabit Great Continents Long Distances Across Oceans Sea Why Such Short Time Chronology

18

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, Ancient Navigation

 0 Comment

Seemingly hard to imagine is how after Noah's Flood could the distant continents away from the Middle East have been populated with many kinds of animals within only a few centuries. Of course seeds of plants and perhaps root balls grew from the top layers of the flood-caused sediments beginning immediately after the flood, so the big question [...]

read more →

Supposed Reasons Facts Evidence Why Bible Biblical History Fables Mythology False Bad Wrong Scriptural Inerrancy Information Life Incarnation Jesus Christ Old Testament Prophecies Fulfillment Manifestation Book Genesis Veracity Foundation Science Future

12

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Atheists (who 'though cannot prove that Elohim of the Bible does not exist) and other skeptics often say that the Bible is just old mythology written to control populations, supposedly all lies made up by conniving arbiters of history. So who was behind the ancient writing of the "bad history" of the Old Testament all the way back to Genesis, and was the [...]

read more →



Ancient History Origin Reason Sumerian Babylonian Calendar Week Length Number Seven Days Evil Epic Creation Story Enuma Elish Mythology Bible Biblical Six Days Rest Seventh Day Sabbath Chronology Book Genesis Veracity Foundation Evidence Proof Science

Academic mockers of the claims and history in the Bible haven't really thought things through. They say the story of Noah's Flood, about a year in total duration, was copied from the seven day globally cataclysmic flood of babylonian legend, with the other stories in the hebrew book of Genesis supposedly too having been copied from the [...]

[read more →](#)

08

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Who Etymology Name Word Vulcan Blacksmith Tubal Cain Balkan Mountains Volcano Volcanism Metallurgy Iron Bronze Bible Book Genesis Veracity Foundation Pre Flood World Wife Ham Naamah Babylonian Namu Etruscan Pelasgian Connection Roman God Vulcan

Who was the ancient god of metallurgy named Vulcan? With an open mind, consider that Tubalcain without the Tu spells Balcain or Vulcan, credence lended to this notion by that the Bible says Tubal-cain formed utensils of iron and bronze, before Noah's Flood, Tubal-cain's sister in the book of Genesis having been Naamah, Namu goddess of ancient Sumer. [...]

[read more →](#)

22

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, Black Sea Research

 0 Comment

Origins Human Cultural Evolution Civilizations Age Date Hunter Gatherers Neolithic Holocene Darwinism Contrast Biblical Chronology Table Nations Advanced Technology Languages Development Specialization Book City States History Genesis Veracity Foundation

Is it just coincidence that the great ancient civilizations all sprang up at the same time? Sumer, Egypt, Greece, the Indus Valley Civilization, as well as the Xia dynasty of ancient China all developed quickly and at the same time, so is that what darwinism would predict? And why were the most ancient structures of those civilizations often [...]

[read more →](#)

15

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, General Information

 0 Comment

Global Repopulation After Noah's Flood Calculations Geometric Progression Population Growth Increase

09

Rate Post Deluge Settlement Continents World Global
Navigation Arithmetic Earth Measure Geometry Book
Genesis Veracity Foundation Bible Science History

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of
Things,
Ancient
Navigation

 0 Comment

Many say that the separated continents of the earth could not have been populated within centuries after Noah's Flood when the progeny of the eight who survived, listed in the Table of Nations in Genesis 10, spread out over the earth after the Tower of Babel confusion of the languages, but with a little simple arithmetic, you'll [...]

read more →

1 2 3 4 5 >

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#) / [General Information](#) /

[Ontological Argument](#) [Young Earth Creationism](#) [Bible](#) [Biblical Inerrancy](#) [Probabilities](#) [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) [Historical Accuracy](#) [History Book](#) [Science](#) [Archaeology](#) [Genesis Veracity Foundation](#) [Ancient Humankind](#) [Age](#) [Stone Text](#) [Hunter Gatherers](#) [Farmers](#) [Old Testament](#)

When you now consider that humans supposedly evolved from monkey ancestors four million years ago, yet farming has been practiced for only several millennia, you can see the absurdity of the darwinian timeline and function, having us believe that hunter/gatherers wandered around for hundreds of millions of years never bothering to more efficiently gather by planting [...]

[read more →](#)

[Kids Questions](#) [Parents](#) [Scientific Explanations](#) [Bible](#) [Answers](#) [Children](#) [Curiosity](#) [Reasons](#) [Believe](#) [Logical](#) [Fallacies](#) [Science](#) [Darwinism](#) [Book](#) [Genesis](#) [Fairy Tales](#) [Stories](#) [Real](#) [Ancient History](#) [High School Education](#) [Sacred Literature](#) [Proofs](#) [Geology](#) [Biology](#) [Astronomy](#)

When a kid starts asking you questions about the book of Genesis, do you revel in taking the opportunity to educate, giving real scientific meaning to the history recorded in the foundational book of the Bible? Or do you sheepishly shrug your shoulders saying those are just old stories meant to teach lessons not to be [...]

[read more →](#)

[Fathers](#) [Great Grandfathers](#) [Family Tree](#) [Old Ancestry](#) [Kings](#) [Greek Heros](#) [Hercules](#) [Lineage](#) [Pelops](#) [Theseus](#) [Pittheus](#) [Aethra](#) [Mythology](#) [Real People](#) [History](#) [Origin](#) [Legends](#) [Jason](#) [Argonauts](#) [Peloponnesos](#) [Island](#) [Aegean](#) [Sea](#) [Chronology](#) [Ancient World](#) [Places](#) [Names](#) [Events](#)

The Peloponnesos, the Greek peninsula jutting into the Mediterranean, was named after Pelops, a famous greek king who lived circa 1400 b.c. Pelops was the great grandfather of Hercules, of Jason and the Argonauts fame, they sailed throughout the Mediterranean according to that great epic. And Theseus was also a great grandson of Pelops, king Theseus [...]

[read more →](#)

26

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, General Information](#)

 0 Comment

14

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [General Information, News Commentary](#)

 0 Comment

08

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [General Information, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

Origins Nation Queen Crete Husband Brother Minos Island Namesake Daughter King Asterius Phoenician Europa Time Atlantis Founders Kaptara Caphtorim Caphtor Name Son Misraim Grandson Ham Table Nations Bible Book Genesis Clues Time End Ice Age

Some of the progeny of the Misraim who were grandchildren of Ham in the Bible were the Caphtorim, searaders in ancient canaanite records from Mari and Ugarit know as the Kaptara, the mariners of the island which later would be known as Crete, that name after a daughter of king Asterius and queen Europa (a Phoenician), the [...]

[read more →](#)

07

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Why Reasons Darwinism Darwinian Science Evolution Valid Hypothesis Must Be True Necessity Desperation Explanation Biological Origin Species Only Alternative Theory Biblical Kinds Young Earth Creationism Bible New System Book Genesis Classification Syngameons

For darwinism to be true, as we all know (from the propaganda shoved down our throats), a primordial soup of chemicals for some unknown reason transformed into single cell living creatures, and those then into insects, then those into clams, fish, snails and such, then amazingly on into reptiles then mammals then humans, from goo to you as we like to say, certainly [...]

[read more →](#)

05

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, General Information

 0 Comment

Reason Bible God's Curse Canaan Son Ham Who Were Canaanites Nations Where Geography Condemnation How Offspring Children Youngest Son Grandson Noah Travels Progeny Canaan Sin Sian China Sidon Atlantis Heth Hittites Jebusites King Jebu Jerusalem History

Elohim cursed Ham's youngest son Canaan because Ham unmercifully had mocked the usually well-behaved Noah in his drunken nakedness, Canaan the youngest son cursed for reasons really known only to Elohim, however, when Joshua conquered the land of Canaan circa 1400 b.c., the Holy Land , it was wicked beyond compare, so omniscient Elohim's plans worked it concert with history, [...]

[read more →](#)

31

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Greek Roman Legends Myths Dragons Dinosaurs India Middle East Historians Homer Aelian Philostratus Life Apollonius Tyana Pliny Sea Gods Monsters Indian Old Accounts Alexander Great Travels Indus River Valley Region Lore Stories Dinosaurs Historical Records

Wouldn't you agree that "dinosaurs" in human history is a real problem for darwinism, quite the game changer? The great multitude of accounts of humans coexisting with dragons throughout history have been relegated to the realm of mythology or the morning-after a long night-on-the-town by darwinists who can't handle "dinosaurs" in human history, but they have to [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, General Information

 0 Comment

Mystery Reason Why Babylonians Used Sexagesimal Number Systems Degrees Circle Geometry Pi Value Radius Calculations Great Pyramid's Giza Precession Nautical Miles Mapping System Astrology Numerology Mythology Biblical Basis Genesis Veracity Foundation

Every wonder whether there's a linkage between the ancient Babylonians' mysterious base sixty counting system and our modern base sixty nautical mile mapping system with sixty arc seconds and sixty arc minutes to the scheme? Of course the nautical mile mapping system is based on circles of the earth of 360 degrees, so when you realize that the [...]

[read more →](#)

26

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, General Information

 0 Comment

Explanation Why How What Caused Ice Age Climate Change Meteorological Factors Reasons Much More Snowfall Rainfall Oceanic Surface Sea Temperatures Elevation Warm Water Circulation Currents Biblical Proof Causation Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

Ask ten meteorologists what caused the Ice Age and you might get ten different answers, it's that confusing to mainstream scientists who don't believe what's written in the book of Genesis. Almost all will say that it was colder back then, but really? If it were colder in the Arctic, even less snow would fall there, [...]

[read more →](#)

15

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, General Information

 0 Comment

Stumbling Blocks Unbelievers Atheists What Prevents People From Coming Believe Belief Bible Mainstream

Science Peer Pressure Traditional Darwinism Biblical History Supposed Mythology Legends Scientific Facts Supporting Archaic Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

Do you think some people in scientific circles are afraid to say they are Christians because their peers will laugh saying "oh yeh Noah's Flood?" Therefore, does it not seem reasonable to assume that many lay people don't want to be associated with a book of supposed mythology, so they refuse Jesus Christ's offer of [...]

[read more →](#)

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, General Information

 0 Comment

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#) / [Atlantis Revealed](#) /

[Ice Age Spain Europe Mammoths Mastadons Atlantis Elephants Plato's Story Atlantean Plain Bronze Age Civilization Climate Change Drought Flora Fauna Sea Level Holocene Transition Book Bible Time Genesis History Dialogues Records Timaeus Critias Geography](#)

Many large "prehistoric" animals such as elephants, reindeer, and huge oxen (aurochs), roamed the southern plain of Spain during the Ice Age, and Plato confirms elephants in his Atlantis story, when that international maritime empire voyaged in trireme ships with bronze implements, the bronze age and Ice Age clearly one and the same, comporting with [...]

[read more →](#)

[Legends Writings Ancient History Hesiod Homer Troy Western Asia Pelasgians Etruscan Homeland Anatolia Origins Migrations Lydia King Tyrrhenus Tyrrhenian Sea Italy Greek Plato's Atlantis Mediterranean Trojan Kingdoms Geography Anchises Aeneus Book Aeneid](#)

The history of legendary Troy is intimately tied to the Etruscans of Italy and to Plato's Atlantis, that empire of Atlantis said to have extended to the Tyrrhenian Sea, just west of Italy, that sea named after Tyrrhenus, a Lydian prince from the region of Troy circa 1100 b.c. who sailed west after the Trojan War when climate [...]

[read more →](#)

[What Caused Flooded Drown Frozen Woolly Mammoth Mastadon Why When How Carcasses Snow Ice Tundra Arctic Ocean North Sea Atlantis Reach Great Britain Submerged Doggerland Spain Iberian Peninsula Ice Age Flora Fauna Plato's Atlantean Empire Elephants](#)

With Plato having said elephants abounded in Atlantis, in the shadow of the Atlas mountains, elephants known to have lived from Spain up to Great Britain during the Ice Age, you wonder at his saying too that the Atlanteans navigated the world in trireme ships with bronze age products, so did the Ice Age end much later [...]

[read more →](#)

25

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

17

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Black Sea Research](#)

 0 Comment

16

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Catastrophic Climate Change](#)

 0 Comment

Christian Unity Media Communications Young Earth
Creationism Movement Academic Freedom Biblical
Inerrancy Debate Bible Science History Cooperation
Content Sharing Links Institute Creation Research
Timeline Book Answers Genesis Veracity Foundation

13

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis
Revealed,
News
Commentary

 0 Comment

When you see pictures of bronze age ruins of cities now on the shallow seafloor, don't you wonder why the ocean consumed them? Look at the submerged ruins off Yonaguni, Japan, or off Pavlopetri, Greece, consider too the old kingdom egyptian port cities Heraklion and Menouthis now submerged near Alexandria on the channel of the extinct Canopic branch of the [...]

read more →

Reasons Why How Israel Mineral Wealth Sources King
Solomon's Mines World's Richest Man Bronze Iron Age
Transoceanic Navigation Phoenicians Ships Tarshish
Spain Rio Tinto River Oceanic Voyages Hiram Mount
Ophir Where Malacca Gunung Ledang Johor Malaysia

06

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient
Navigation,
Atlantis
Revealed

 0 Comment

King Solomon of tiny Israel circa 1000 b.c. was the world's richest man, hard to imagine isn't it? Yet when you realize he was blessed by Elohim to build that great nation of biblical destiny when other nations such as the Hittite, Ionian, and Egyptian, were crumbling, it's easier to fathom his great success and wealth, particularly [...]

read more →

Who Name Real Historical Person Etymology Roman
Word Sea God Poseidon Pelasgian Atlantean Netuns
Neptune Atlas Hercules Etruscan Hero Erclle History
Atlantis Mediterranean Records Biblical Characters
Origin Old Book Bible Genesis Veracity Foundation

29

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient
Navigation,
Atlantis
Revealed

 0 Comment

The history of legendary Atlantis was known to the people of various languages throughout the Mediterranean and eastern Atlantic. Ancient japhetic language speakers such as the Tartessians (Tarshish) of Spain recalled Atlas, the strong man who figuratively held the world on his shoulder, Atlas known as Erclle (Hercules) to the Etruscans of Italy, who were descendants [...]

read more →

Reasons Evidence Examples Archaeological Scientific Bias Science Darwinian Paradigm Shift Who How First When America Discovered Settled Sea Atlantic Pacific Ocean Voyages Crossings Proof Before Christopher Columbus Ancient Maps Sea Kings Ice Age Navigation

Almost everybody except the textbook writers know that Christopher Columbus was certainly not the first mariner to have sailed across the ocean to the Americas. From the Sinclair brothers with the Zeno Maps in the 1300's to Nova Scotia (New Scotland), to the Vikings, to St. Brendan the Navigator circa 700 a.d., back to the Romans [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Atlantis Revealed

 0 Comment

Mystery Reason Why Babylonians Used Sexagesimal Number Systems Degrees Circle Geometry Pi Value Radius Calculations Great Pyramid's Giza Precession Nautical Miles Mapping System Astrology Numerology Mythology Biblical Basis Genesis Veracity Foundation

Every wonder whether there's a linkage between the ancient Babylonians' mysterious base sixty counting system and our modern base sixty nautical mile mapping system with sixty arc seconds and sixty arc minutes to the scheme? Of course the nautical mile mapping system is based on circles of the earth of 360 degrees, so when you realize that the [...]

[read more →](#)

26

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, General Information

 0 Comment

Validity Torah Bible Book Genesis History In Search Atlantis Biblical City Tarshish Documentaries Jewish Hebrew Simcha Jacobovici Exodus Decoded Evidence Table Nations Ice Age Climate Change Egypt Harvey Weiss Yale Timeline Proof Science Old Testament

Renowned hebrew scholars of archaeology such as Harvey Weiss at Yale and documentarian Simcha Jacobovici are dancing around the fact that the Ice Age ended actually circa 1500 b.c., yet when they finally do come to this realization, to tell the world, they will be confidently announcing that archaeology does in fact conform to the biblical [...]

[read more →](#)

23

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Catastrophic Climate Change

 0 Comment

Prehistoric American Civilizations Transatlantic Ice Age Navigation Voyages Atlantis Empire Maps Ancient Sea

10

Kings Charles Hapgood Anomalous Cartography Archaic Maritime Ocean Continents Mapping Timeline Timekeeping Biblical History Nautical Mile System

Charles Hapgood wrote The Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings almost fifty years ago (1966), incorporating the assistance of U. S. Air Force personel to document that medieval maps (copied from ancient source maps) such as the Piri Reis Map, showing coastlines of South America and Antarctica, were precise far beyond the capability of medieval navigators, not to [...]

read more →

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient
Navigation,
Atlantis
Revealed

 0 Comment



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#) / [Random Notions](#) /

[Ice Age Spain Europe Mammoths Mastadons Atlantis Elephants Plato's Story Atlantean Plain Bronze Age Civilization Climate Change Drought Flora Fauna Sea Level Holocene Transition Book Bible Time Genesis History Dialogues Records Timaeus Critias Geography](#)

Many large "prehistoric" animals such as elephants, reindeer, and huge oxen (aurochs), roamed the southern plain of Spain during the Ice Age, and Plato confirms elephants in his Atlantis story, when that international maritime empire voyaged in trireme ships with bronze implements, the bronze age and Ice Age clearly one and the same, comporting with [...]

[read more →](#)

[Young Earth Creationism Comments Supernatural Catastrophic Noah's Flood Mythical Event Geologic Evidence What Caused Deluge Astronomical Reasons Meteor Shower Exploded Planet Orbits Astronomy Bible Book Genesis Origins Cosmos Earth Universe](#)

Noah's Flood could be and often is called a supernatural event in that it was catastrophic, like none before nor since, yet it was natural in that an exploded planet between the orbits of Jupiter and Mercury caused meteor showers which probably set off the runaway tectonic plate movements during the flood year, one legend [...]

[read more →](#)

[Global Warming Summer 2012 Record Temperatures Meteorological Science Climate Change Conditions New Facts Hydrology Meteorology Negative Feedback Mechanism Hydrologic Cycle Scientists Explanations Solar Output Variations Surface Sea Temperatures](#)

As record heat waves this summer destroy crops in some parts of the world, and prodigious rains fall in others, with snow in South Africa (a very rare occurrence), you wonder what really is going on with the climate of the world? Yet understanding simple hydrology and meteorology plus knowledge that solar output fluctuates, the picture [...]

[read more →](#)

25

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

24

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

08

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Catastrophic Climate Change, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

Fathers Great Grandfathers Family Tree Old Ancestry Kings Greek Heros Hercules Lineage Pelops Theseus Pittheus Aethra Mythology Real People History Origin Legends Jason Argonauts Peloponnesos Island Aegean Sea Chronology Ancient World Places Names Events

The Peloponnesos, the Greek peninsula jutting into the Mediterranean, was named after Pelops, a famous greek king who lived circa 1400 b.c. Pelops was the great grandfather of Hercules, of Jason and the Argonauts fame, they sailed throughout the Mediterranean according to that great epic. And Theseus was also a great grandson of Pelops, king Theseus [...]

read more →

08

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Origins Nation Queen Crete Husband Brother Minos Island Namesake Daughter King Asterius Phoenician Europa Time Atlantis Founders Kaptara Caphtorim Caphtor Name Son Misraim Grandson Ham Table Nations Bible Book Genesis Clues Time End Ice Age

Some of the progeny of the Misraim who were grandchildren of Ham in the Bible were the Caphtorim, searaders in ancient canaanite records from Mari and Ugarit know as the Kaptara, the mariners of the island which later would be known as Crete, that name after a daughter of king Asterius and queen Europa (a Phoenician), the [...]

read more →

07

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Reason Bible God's Curse Canaan Son Ham Who Were Canaanites Nations Where Geography Condemnation How Offspring Children Youngest Son Grandson Noah Travels Progeny Canaan Sin Sian China Sidon Atlantis Heth Hittites Jebusites King Jebu Jerusalem History

Elohim cursed Ham's youngest son Canaan because Ham unmercifully had mocked the usually well-behaved Noah in his drunken nakedness, Canaan the youngest son cursed for reasons really known only to Elohim, however, when Joshua conquered the land of Canaan circa 1400 b.c., the Holy Land , it was wicked beyond compare, so omniscient Elohim's plans worked it concert with history, [...]

read more →

31

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Structure Scientific Revolutions Paradigm Shift Data
Thomas Kuhn Darwinism New Old Norms Historical
Science Book Course Studies Analysis History Harvard
University Human Transformation Intellectual Battle
Challenge Genesis Veracity Foundation Biblical Model

The norm in scientific thought about the geological history of the earth and its biology shifted to uniformitarian darwinism in the early 1900's, when biblical history began to be scoffed at by most of the academic elites, yet now, with Atlantis being presented true history, and well known that "dinosaurs" coexisted with humans, plus geology of catastrophism agreed predominant in [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News
Commentary,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

Creationist News Website Answers Genesis Veracity
Foundation Updates Biblical History Media Coverage
Blackout Christian Pastors Reluctance Embrace Young
Earth Creationism Reasons Believe Full Gospel Bible
Science Hebrew Lineage Jesus Christ Jewish Messiah

Now attracting 8,000,000 unique visitors per day from all over the world, the creationist website <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com> is surely a hot topic in many people's internal dialogue, yet not much discussion of the material on the web to this point, quite amazing, but then again not really, considering christian pastors by-and-large have not embraced young earth creationsim to make the [...]

[read more →](#)

25

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News
Commentary,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

Inerrancy Biblical Scriptures Proof Texts Bible Book
Genesis Valid Ancient History Archaeological Studies
Real Geological Logic Anthropology Evidence College
Courses Universities Religion Departments Reading
Assignments Advanced Degrees Science Holy Torah

Let's presume for just a moment that the history recorded in the Bible is authentic, so now then shouldn't we expect to see a plethora of evidence that it's all true, despite the manic protestations by darwinian acolytes that biblical history is mere mythology? Did you know that wild Charles Darwin's term species has no animal classification value genetically, [...]

[read more →](#)

14

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General
Information,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

Supposed Reasons Facts Evidence Why Bible Biblical
History Fables Mythology False Bad Wrong Scriptural
Inerrancy Information Life Incarnation Jesus Christ Old
Testament Prophecies Fulfillment Manifestation Book
Genesis Veracity Foundation Science Future

Atheists (who 'though cannot prove that Elohim of the Bible does not exist) and other skeptics often say that the Bible is just old mythology written to control populations, supposedly all lies made up by conniving arbiteurs of history. So who was behind the ancient writing of the "bad history" of the Old Testament all the way back to Genesis, and was the [...]

read more →

12

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of
Things,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 >

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#) / [Black Sea Research](#) /

[Ancient History Mythology Heros Aegean Heroic Gods Greece Greek Legends Flood Ogyges Atlantis Bronze Age Collapse Osirian Valley Civilization Mediterranean Sea Level Fluctuations Chronology Biblical Timeline Age Kings List Peloponnesos Islands Strait Dardanelles](#)

Solid ancient greek history is said to have begun with the heroic age pelasgian writings of Homer and Hesiod, recalling the heros of the 1500 b.c. to 1100 b.c. timeframe, the times of Pelops, Crete, Minos, Europa, Cadmus, Hercules, Troas. Illus, Dardanus, and Ogyges, the last two having been kings at the time that much of [...]

[read more →](#)

[Legends Writings Ancient History Hesiod Homer Troy Western Asia Pelasgians Etruscan Homeland Anatolia Origins Migrations Lydia King Tyrrhenus Tyrrhenian Sea Italy Greek Plato's Atlantis Mediterranean Trojan Kingdoms Geography Anchises Aeneus Book Aeneid](#)

The history of legendary Troy is intimately tied to the Etruscans of Italy and to Plato's Atlantis, that empire of Atlantis said to have extended to the Tyrrhenian Sea, just west of Italy, that sea named after Tyrrhenus, a Lydian prince from the region of Troy circa 1100 b.c. who sailed west after the Trojan War when climate [...]

[read more →](#)

[Who Etymology Name Word Vulcan Blacksmith Tubal Cain Balkan Mountains Volcano Volcanism Metallurgy Iron Bronze Bible Book Genesis Veracity Foundation Pre Flood World Wife Ham Naamah Babylonian Namu Etruscan Pelasgian Connection Roman God Vulcan](#)

Who was the ancient god of metallurgy named Vulcan? With an open mind, consider that Tubalcain without the Tu spells Balcain or Vulcan, credence lended to this notion by that the Bible says Tubal-cain formed utensils of iron and bronze, before Noah's Flood, Tubal-cain's sister in the book of Genesis having been Naamah, Namu goddess of ancient Sumer. [...]

[read more →](#)

20

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Black Sea Research, Catastrophic Climate Change](#)

 0 Comment

17

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Black Sea Research](#)

 0 Comment

22

Jun 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, Black Sea Research](#)

 0 Comment

[Etymology](#) [Origins](#) [Albans](#) [Scots](#) [Albania](#) [Albanactus](#) [Sons](#) [Progeny](#) [Dardanus](#) [Dardania](#) [Troy](#) [Namesakes](#) [Troas](#) [Ilus](#) [Iliam](#) [Father](#) [Anchises](#) [Aeneas](#) [Grandson](#) [Brutus](#) [Britain](#) [Locrinus](#) [Camber](#) [Regions](#) [Voyages](#) [Mediterranean Sea](#) [Iron](#) [Bronze](#) [Ice Age](#) [Navigation](#)

The Iliad by the pelasgian Homer describes the invasion of Troy near the Dardanelles Strait by the Mycenaeans circa 1200 b.c., that conquest having prompted mass migrations away from the region. In the Aeneid by Virgil, the hero Aeneas sailed from Troy to Italy founding the pelasgian civilization of the Etruscans there, the undeciphered Etruscan language no doubt ancient [...]

[read more](#) →

31

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Black Sea Research

 0 Comment

[Biblical](#) [Bible](#) [History](#) [Aegean](#) [Islands](#) [Mediterranean](#) [Sea](#) [Patriarchal](#) [Coast](#) [Founders](#) [Turkey](#) [Tarsus](#) [Greece](#) [Thrace](#) [Tiras](#) [Cyprus](#) [Rhodes](#) [Bible](#) [Chronology](#) [Fathers](#) [Sons](#) [Japheth](#) [Javan](#) [Ionians](#) [Elisha](#) [Tarshish](#) [Rhodanim](#) [Kittim](#) [Book](#) [Evidence](#) [Genesis](#) [Veracity](#) [Foundation](#)

If darwinian evolution were true, and the book of Genesis including the Table of Nations was conjured up by sun-stroked iron age shepherds in Israel circa 600 b.c. (as the bibliophobes say), then how could those iron age Jews have known the founders of distant ancient nations such as Thrace, Ionia, and even distant Iberia, later [...]

[read more](#) →

04

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Black Sea Research, Submerged Ancient Ruins

 0 Comment

[Chronology](#) [Time](#) [Date](#) [Black Sea](#) [Flood](#) [Geography](#) [King](#) [Dardan](#) [Dardanus](#) [Ogyges](#) [Greek](#) [Russian](#) [Myths](#) [Legends](#) [Dardanelles](#) [Bosporos](#) [Strait](#) [River](#) [Rhode](#) [Ancient](#) [History](#) [Roman](#) [Historian](#) [Pliny](#) [Timeline](#) [Bronze](#) [Age](#) [Mythology](#) [Genesis](#) [Veracity](#) [Foundation](#)

An

[read more](#) →

21

Apr 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Black Sea Research

 0 Comment

[Analysis](#) [Geochronology](#) [History](#) [Caspian](#) [Black Sea](#) [Basin](#) [Complex](#) [Ice Age](#) [Dynamics](#) [Hydrology](#) [Historical](#) [Records](#) [River](#) [Rhode](#) [Roman](#) [Historian](#) [Pliny](#) [Manych](#)

30

Mar 2012

Strait Connection Black Sea Lake Outflow Ancient Caspian Salt Fresh Water Paleo Drainage System

Scientists wonder at the biology of the Caspian Sea of western Asia, both saltwater and freshwater creatures therein, and the same for the Black Sea now connected to the Aegean Sea by the Dardanelles Strait, but anciently the Black Sea an inland lake, as now is the Caspian Sea. Yet the biblical template explains it [...]

read more →

 dancingfromgenesis

 Black Sea
Research,
Catastrophic
Climate
Change

 0 Comment

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



[Ancient History Mythology Heros Aegean Heroic Gods Greece Greek Legends Flood Ogyges Atlantis Bronze Age Collapse Osirian Valley Civilization Mediterranean Sea Level Fluctuations Chronology Biblical Timeline Age Kings List Peloponnesos Islands Strait Dardanelles](#)

Solid ancient greek history is said to have begun with the heroic age pelasgian writings of Homer and Hesiod, recalling the heros of the 1500 b.c. to 1100 b.c. timeframe, the times of Pelops, Crete, Minos, Europa, Cadmus, Hercules, Troas. Illus, Dardanus, and Ogyges, the last two having been kings at the time that much of [...]

[read more →](#)

20

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Black Sea Research, Catastrophic Climate Change](#)

 0 Comment

[What Caused Flooded Drown Frozen Woolly Mammoth Mastadon Why When How Carcasses Snow Ice Tundra Arctic Ocean North Sea Atlantis Reach Great Britain Submerged Doggerland Spain Iberian Peninsula Ice Age Flora Fauna Plato's Atlantean Empire Elephants](#)

With Plato having said elephants abounded in Atlantis, in the shadow of the Atlas mountains, elephants known to have lived from Spain up to Great Britain during the Ice Age, you wonder at his saying too that the Atlanteans navigated the world in trireme ships with bronze age products, so did the Ice Age end much later [...]

[read more →](#)

16

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Catastrophic Climate Change](#)

 0 Comment

[Global Warming Summer 2012 Record Temperatures Meteorological Science Climate Change Conditions New Facts Hydrology Meteorology Negative Feedback Mechanism Hydrologic Cycle Scientists Explanations Solar Output Variations Surface Sea Temperatures](#)

As record heat waves this summer destroy crops in some parts of the world, and prodigious rains fall in others, with snow in South Africa (a very rare occurrence), you wonder what really is going on with the climate of the world? Yet understanding simple hydrology and meteorology plus knowledge that solar output fluctuates, the picture [...]

[read more →](#)

08

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Catastrophic Climate Change, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

Validity Torah Bible Book Genesis History In Search Atlantis Biblical City Tarshish Documentaries Jewish Hebrew Simcha Jacobovici Exodus Decoded Evidence Table Nations Ice Age Climate Change Egypt Harvey Weiss Yale Timeline Proof Science Old Testament

Renowned hebrew scholars of archaeology such as Harvey Weiss at Yale and documentarian Simcha Jacobovici are dancing around the fact that the Ice Age ended actually circa 1500 b.c., yet when they finally do come to this realization, to tell the world, they will be confidently announcing that archaeology does in fact conform to the biblical [...]

[read more →](#)

23

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Catastrophic Climate Change

 0 Comment

Floods Nautical Archaeology Underwater Cities Ruins Middle East Levant Israel Lebanon Ice Age Sea Level Rise Transgression Maps Inundation Old Settlements Coastal Areas Coastlines Holocene Neolithic Bronze Age Layouts Town Plans Exploration Megalithic Sites

Are you familiar with the big cities of the bronze age now submerged off the coast of Israel and Lebanon? Why not do you suppose? Because they are ruins of cities with town squares of stone buildings, paved streets, temples of worship, and production facilities, submerged when the sea level rose quite obviously when the Ice Age [...]

[read more →](#)

21

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, Submerged Ancient Ruins

 0 Comment

Explanation Why How What Caused Ice Age Climate Change Meteorological Factors Reasons Much More Snowfall Rainfall Oceanic Surface Sea Temperatures Elevation Warm Water Circulation Currents Biblical Proof Causation Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

Ask ten meteorologists what caused the Ice Age and you might get ten different answers, it's that confusing to mainstream scientists who don't believe what's written in the book of Genesis. Almost all will say that it was colder back then, but really? If it were colder in the Arctic, even less snow would fall there, [...]

[read more →](#)

15

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, General Information

 0 Comment

Western Sahara Territory Aousserd Morocco Ancient

Atlas Ruins Arghilas Bronze Age City Temple Columns
Necropolis Old Berber Origins Atlantis Northwestern
Africa Climate Change Aqualithic Period Rock Art
Animals Biblical History Genesis Veracity Foundation

Ruins of a bronze age city discovered under the shifting sands of the western Sahara made news almost a decade ago, the ancient city of Arghilas, south of Morocco and hundred miles east of the Atlantic coast, the ruins including temple columns, a necropolis, and other buildings which probably were homes and shops, so predictably [...]

[read more →](#)

19

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Catastrophic Climate Change

 0 Comment

Harvey Weiss Yale Tell Leilan Catastrophic Climate
Change Collapse Bronze Ice Age Civilizations Upper
Mesopotamia Kingdom Akkad Apuma City Shekhena
Paleoclimatology Harvey Weiss Yale Studies Timeline
Bible Biblical History Genesis Veracity Foundation

Harvey Weiss at Yale has well affirmed through his studies at Tell Leilan (ancient city of Shekhena) in eastern Syria, on the wadi (dried-up stream) Jarrah, that catastrophic climate change spelled the end of that kingdom known as Apum, Shekhena having been its capital, that kingdom a district of the bronze age Akkadian (Assyrian) empire. Weiss pegs [...]

[read more →](#)

15

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, General Information

 0 Comment

Why How Reason Meteorology Bible Record Calls Holy
Land Israel Land Milk Honey Book Joshua Bronze Age
Collapse Ancient Climate Change Harvey Weiss Yale
Confirmation Ipower Papyrus Giants Nephelim Those
Days Hebrews Size Like Grasshoppers Old Testament

When the Hebrews had departed Egypt and were entering the Holy Land circa 1400 b.c., their spies exclaimed that the giant Canaanites made them feel like grasshoppers in comparison, those giants the Nephelim, having been the progeny of fallen angels and women impregnated before the Flood, those genes transmitted through Ham's wife Naamah, who after the Flood was [...]

[read more →](#)

15

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, General Information

 0 Comment

Climate Change Ancient World Bronze Age Collapse
Reason Civilizations Decline Hydrology Meteorology
Factors Rainfall Snowfall Precipitation Amounts Ice Age

14

May 2012

Holocene Neolithic Carbon 14 Dates Chronology Time Confusion Biblical Genesis Veracity Foundation

You'd think mainstream archaeologists and paleo-meteorologists would certainly realize that with the catastrophic climate change having caused the collapse of great bronze age civilizations, many of those ruins now stranded in desolate deserts of the world where ancient stream and lake beds are now found beneath the shifting sands, the flourishing of those civilizations with much more [...]

[read more →](#)

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, Submerged Ancient Ruins

 0 Comment

[1](#) [2](#) [3](#) [>](#)

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#) / [News Commentary](#) /

[Kids Questions](#) [Parents Scientific Explanations](#) [Bible Answers](#) [Children Curiosity](#) [Reasons Believe Logical Fallacies](#) [Science Darwinism](#) [Book Genesis](#) [Fairy Tales Stories](#) [Real Ancient History](#) [High School Education](#) [Sacred Literature](#) [Proofs](#) [Geology](#) [Biology](#) [Astronomy](#)

When a kid starts asking you questions about the book of Genesis, do you revel in taking the opportunity to educate, giving real scientific meaning to the history recorded in the foundational book of the Bible? Or do you sheepishly shrug your shoulders saying those are just old stories meant to teach lessons not to be [...]

[read more →](#)

[Christian Unity](#) [Media Communications](#) [Young Earth Creationism](#) [Movement Academic Freedom](#) [Biblical Inerrancy](#) [Debate Bible Science](#) [History Cooperation](#) [Content Sharing](#) [Links Institute](#) [Creation Research](#) [Timeline](#) [Book Answers](#) [Genesis Veracity Foundation](#)

When you see pictures of bronze age ruins of cities now on the shallow seafloor, don't you wonder why the ocean consumed them? Look at the submerged ruins off Yonaguni, Japan, or off Pavlopetri, Greece, consider too the old kingdom egyptian port cities Heraklion and Menouthis now submerged near Alexandria on the channel of the extinct Canopic branch of the [...]

[read more →](#)

[Structure Scientific Revolutions](#) [Paradigm Shift](#) [Data Thomas Kuhn](#) [Darwinism](#) [New Old Norms](#) [Historical Science](#) [Book Course](#) [Studies Analysis](#) [History Harvard University](#) [Human Transformation](#) [Intellectual Battle](#) [Challenge](#) [Genesis Veracity Foundation](#) [Biblical Model](#)

The norm in scientific thought about the geological history of the earth and its biology shifted to uniformitarian darwinism in the early 1900's, when biblical history began to be scoffed at by most of the academic elites, yet now, with Atlantis being presented true history, and well known that "dinosaurs" coexisted with humans, plus geology of catastrophism agreed predominant in [...]

[read more →](#)

14

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [General Information, News Commentary](#)

 0 Comment

13

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, News Commentary](#)

 0 Comment

27

Jul 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [News Commentary, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

Creationist News Website Answers Genesis Veracity Foundation Updates Biblical History Media Coverage Blackout Christian Pastors Reluctance Embrace Young Earth Creationism Reasons Believe Full Gospel Bible Science Hebrew Lineage Jesus Christ Jewish Messiah

Now attracting 8,000,000 unique visitors per day from all over the world, the creationist website <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com> is surely a hot topic in many people's internal dialogue, yet not much discussion of the material on the web to this point, quite amazing, but then again not really, considering christian pastors by-and-large have not embraced young earth creationsim to make the [...]

[read more →](#)

Atheists Naturalism Hypocritical Admonishment Keep Your Religious Beliefs Private To Yourself Faith Bible Biblical Christian Young Earth Creationism Darwinism Intellectual Honesty Double Standard Models Atheism Academic Freedom Origins Earth Universe Genesis

Because atheists cannot prove that the creator Elohim does not exist, doesn't that make atheism a faith movement? And because darwinism is a theory at best, a flimsy hypothesis at worst, predicated on the notion that all has evolved, not created, then does that model not fall plainly into the category of faith 'though dogmatically taught as solid [...]

[read more →](#)

Talking Points Debates Chat Rooms Facebook Forums Atheism Richard Dawkins Science Reason Christianity Genesis Veracity Foundation Feedback Bible Biblical History Atheists Darwinism Young Earth Creationism Inerrancy Scriptures Proofs Evolution Archaeology

Sharing information in the Facebook chat rooms of the world's preeminent darwinist, Richard Dawkins, who says he's not a full-blown atheist since he can't disprove the existence of the creator Elohim, the assertions made here <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com> hold up very well there to the atheists' scrutiny, if their silence is indication, surely so. When confronted with this information <http://genesispark.com> [...]

[read more →](#)

25

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News
Commentary,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

06

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News
Commentary,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

02

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General
Information,
News
Commentary

 0 Comment

Christian Physical Fitness Nutrition Exercise Eating Habits Role Balance Longevity Long Life Workouts Routines Biblical Eternal Instructions Effective Living Bible Believers Ambassadors Role Kingdom Families Work Earth World Evangelism Great Commission

Many Christians spend more time in the gym than playing with their kids, yet who would deny that playing with the kids can certainly be just as physically strenuous as a good workout, and which has more positive eternal consequences? Between shopping for chique workout clothes and going back and forth to the gym, Christians spend prodigious [...]

[read more →](#)

29

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News
Commentary,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

Public School Issues Debate Biblical History Efficacy Bible Science Young Earth Creationism What Caused Ice Bronze Age Climate Change Collapse Submerged Megalithic Ruins Ancient Precession Mapping Method Proofs Book Analysis Church Study Pastors Ministers

Pastors whine that young people in droves are leaving their churches, yet what do they expect? When they gloss over the real history written in Genesis, nodding with a wink that it really doesn't mean what it says, not defending with demonstrable science and archaeology the holy writ of our ancient past, then young people seeking answers get tired of the pastors' intellectual charade [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General
Information,
News
Commentary

 0 Comment

Private Education Homeschool Curriculum Young Earth Creation Science 4 Kids Clearinghouse Family Material Biblical Creationism Inerrancy Scripture Grassroots Alternative Learning Children Study Aids Notes Outlines Bible Genesis Veracity Foundation

Before I was banned several years ago from the New York Times science chat-room forum for being too persuasive, my foes there were insisting that the teaching of biblical young earth creationism stunts the scientific method, that students seeing the evidence for the historical accuracy of all the Bible would somehow have retarded their ability to critically think, [...]

[read more →](#)

24

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News
Commentary,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

New SBC President Election Reverend Fred Luter Jr.

Reaction Southern Baptist Convention Biblical Bible Inerrancy Young Earth Creationism Literalism Racial Healing Gregg Matte Pastors Conference First Baptist Church Houston Texas 2013 Strategy Book Genesis

Newly elected president of the Southern Baptist Convention, Reverend Fred Luter, is a black man with an excellent record of service for the cause of Christ at the Franklin Avenue Baptist church in New Orleans, where racial healing is a point of emphasis in his ministry. Luter teaches literal Genesis so that his flock recognizes the racist implications of [...]

[read more →](#)

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, News Commentary

 0 Comment

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#)

Fathers Great Grandfathers Family Tree Old Ancestry Kings Greek Heros Hercules Lineage Pelops Theseus Pittheus Aethra Mythology Real People History Origin Legends Jason Argonauts Peloponnesos Island Aegean Sea Chronology Ancient World Places Names Events

The Peloponnesos, the Greek peninsula jutting into the Mediterranean, was named after Pelops, a famous greek king who lived circa 1400 b.c. Pelops was the great grandfather of Hercules, of Jason and the Argonauts fame, they sailed throughout the Mediterranean according to that great epic. And Theseus was also a great grandson of Pelops, king Theseus [...]

[read more →](#)

Origins Nation Queen Crete Husband Brother Minos Island Namesake Daughter King Asterius Phoenician Europa Time Atlantis Founders Kaptara Caphtorim Caphtor Name Son Misraim Grandson Ham Table Nations Bible Book Genesis Clues Time End Ice Age

Some of the progeny of the Misraim who were grandchildren of Ham in the Bible were the Caphtorim, searaders in ancient canaanite records from Mari and Ugarit know as the Kaptara, the mariners of the island which later would be known as Crete, that name after a daughter of king Asterius and queen Europa (a Phoenician), the [...]

[read more →](#)

Reasons Why How Israel Mineral Wealth Sources King Solomon's Mines World's Richest Man Bronze Iron Age Transoceanic Navigation Phoenicians Ships Tarshish Spain Rio Tinto River Oceanic Voyages Hiram Mount Ophir Where Malacca Gunung Ledang Johor Malaysia

King Solomon of tiny Israel circa 1000 b.c. was the world's richest man, hard to imagine isn't it? Yet when you realize he was blessed by Elohim to build that great nation of biblical destiny when other nations such as the Hittite, Ionian, and Egyptian, were crumbling, it's easier to fathom his great success and wealth, particularly [...]

[read more →](#)

08

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [General Information, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

07

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [General Information, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

06

Aug 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ancient Navigation, Atlantis Revealed](#)

 0 Comment

Why Reasons Darwinism Darwinian Science Evolution Valid Hypothesis Must Be True Necessity Desperation Explanation Biological Origin Species Only Alternative Theory Biblical Kinds Young Earth Creationism Bible New System Book Genesis Classification Syngameons

For darwinism to be true, as we all know (from the propaganda shoved down our throats), a primordial soup of chemicals for some unknown reason transformed into single cell living creatures, and those then into insects, then those into clams, fish, snails and such, then amazingly on into reptiles then mammals then humans, from goo to you as we like to say, certainly [...]

[read more →](#)

05

Aug 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, General Information

 0 Comment

Reason Bible God's Curse Canaan Son Ham Who Were Canaanites Nations Where Geography Condemnation How Offspring Children Youngest Son Grandson Noah Travels Progeny Canaan Sin Sian China Sidon Atlantis Heth Hittites Jebusites King Jebu Jerusalem History

Elohim cursed Ham's youngest son Canaan because Ham unmercifully had mocked the usually well-behaved Noah in his drunken nakedness, Canaan the youngest son cursed for reasons really known only to Elohim, however, when Joshua conquered the land of Canaan circa 1400 b.c., the Holy Land , it was wicked beyond compare, so omniscient Elohim's plans worked it concert with history, [...]

[read more →](#)

31

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Who Name Real Historical Person Etymology Roman Word Sea God Poseidon Pelasgian Atlantean Netuns Neptune Atlas Hercules Etruscan Hero Erclle History Atlantis Mediterranean Records Biblical Characters Origin Old Book Bible Genesis Veracity Foundation

The history of legendary Atlantis was known to the people of various languages throughout the Mediterranean and eastern Atlantic. Ancient japhetic language speakers such as the Tartessians (Tarshish) of Spain recalled Atlas, the strong man who figuratively held the world on his shoulder, Atlas known as Erclle (Hercules) to the Etruscans of Italy, who were descendants [...]

[read more →](#)

29

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Atlantis Revealed

 0 Comment

Structure Scientific Revolutions Paradigm Shift Data
Thomas Kuhn Darwinism New Old Norms Historical
Science Book Course Studies Analysis History Harvard
University Human Transformation Intellectual Battle
Challenge Genesis Veracity Foundation Biblical Model

The norm in scientific thought about the geological history of the earth and its biology shifted to uniformitarian darwinism in the early 1900's, when biblical history began to be scoffed at by most of the academic elites, yet now, with Atlantis being presented true history, and well known that "dinosaurs" coexisted with humans, plus geology of catastrophism agreed predominant in [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News
Commentary,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

Greek Roman Legends Myths Dragons Dinosaurs India
Middle East Historians Homer Aelian Philostratus Life
Apollonius Tyana Pliny Sea Gods Monsters Indian Old
Accounts Alexander Great Travels Indus River Valley
Region Lore Stories Dinosaurs Historical Records

Wouldn't you agree that "dinosaurs" in human history is a real problem for darwinism, quite the game changer? The great multitude of accounts of humans coexisting with dragons throughout history have been relegated to the realm of mythology or the morning-after a long night-on-the-town by darwinists who can't handle "dinosaurs" in human history, but they have to [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of
Things,
General
Information

 0 Comment

Reasons Evidence Examples Archaeological Scientific
Bias Science Darwinian Paradigm Shift Who How First
When America Discovered Settled Sea Atlantic Pacific
Ocean Voyages Crossings Proof Before Christopher
Columbus Ancient Maps Sea Kings Ice Age Navigation

Almost everybody except the textbook writers know that Christopher Columbus was certainly not the first mariner to have sailed across the ocean to the Americas. From the Sinclair brothers with the Zeno Maps in the 1300's to Nova Scotia (New Scotland), to the Vikings, to St. Brendan the Navigator circa 700 a.d., back to the Romans [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient
Navigation,
Atlantis
Revealed

 0 Comment

Mystery Reason Why Babylonians Used Sexagesimal

Number Systems Degrees Circle Geometry Pi Value
Radius Calculations Great Pyramid's Giza Precession
Nautical Miles Mapping System Astrology Numerology
Mythology Biblical Basis Genesis Veracity Foundation

Every wonder whether there's a linkage between the ancient Babylonians' mysterious base sixty counting system and our modern base sixty nautical mile mapping system with sixty arc seconds and sixty arc minutes to the scheme? Of course the nautical mile mapping system is based on circles of the earth of 360 degrees, so when you realize that the [...]

[read more →](#)

26

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, General Information

 0 Comment

[<](#) [1](#) [2](#) [3](#) [4](#) [5](#) [6](#) [7](#) [8](#) [>](#)

[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#)

Creationist News Website Answers Genesis Veracity Foundation Updates Biblical History Media Coverage Blackout Christian Pastors Reluctance Embrace Young Earth Creationism Reasons Believe Full Gospel Bible Science Hebrew Lineage Jesus Christ Jewish Messiah

Now attracting 8,000,000 unique visitors per day from all over the world, the creationist website <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com> is surely a hot topic in many people's internal dialogue, yet not much discussion of the material on the web to this point, quite amazing, but then again not really, considering christian pastors by-and-large have not embraced young earth creationsim to make the [...]

[read more →](#)

Validity Torah Bible Book Genesis History In Search Atlantis Biblical City Tarshish Documentaries Jewish Hebrew Simcha Jacobovici Exodus Decoded Evidence Table Nations Ice Age Climate Change Egypt Harvey Weiss Yale Timeline Proof Science Old Testament

Renowned hebrew scholars of archaeology such as Harvey Weiss at Yale and documentarian Simcha Jacobovici are dancing around the fact that the Ice Age ended actually circa 1500 b.c., yet when they finally do come to this realization, to tell the world, they will be confidently announcing that archaeology does in fact conform to the biblical [...]

[read more →](#)

Floods Nautical Archaeology Underwater Cities Ruins Middle East Levant Israel Lebanon Ice Age Sea Level Rise Transgression Maps Inundation Old Settlements Coastal Areas Coastlines Holocene Neolithic Bronze Age Layouts Town Plans Exploration Megalithic Sites

Are you familiar with the big cities of the bronze age now submerged off the coast of Israel and Lebanon? Why not do you suppose? Because they are ruins of cities with town squares of stone buildings, paved streets, temples of worship, and production facilities, submerged when the sea level rose quite obviously when the Ice Age [...]

[read more →](#)

25

Jul 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [News
Commentary,
Random
Notions](#)

 0 Comment

23

Jul 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis
Revealed,
Catastrophic
Climate
Change](#)

 0 Comment

21

Jul 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Catastrophic
Climate
Change,
Submerged
Ancient Ruins](#)

 0 Comment

After Global Worldwide Noah's Flood Deluge How Did Animals Creatures Species Syngameons People Travel Humans Migrate Spread Out Away So Quickly Around World Fast Inhabit Great Continents Long Distances Across Oceans Sea Why Such Short Time Chronology

Seemingly hard to imagine is how after Noah's Flood could the distant continents away from the Middle East have been populated with many kinds of animals within only a few centuries. Of course seeds of plants and perhaps root balls grew from the top layers of the flood-caused sediments beginning immediately after the flood, so the big question [...]

[read more →](#)

18

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, Ancient Navigation

 0 Comment

Explanation Why How What Caused Ice Age Climate Change Meteorological Factors Reasons Much More Snowfall Rainfall Oceanic Surface Sea Temperatures Elevation Warm Water Circulation Currents Biblical Proof Causation Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

Ask ten meteorologists what caused the Ice Age and you might get ten different answers, it's that confusing to mainstream scientists who don't believe what's written in the book of Genesis. Almost all will say that it was colder back then, but really? If it were colder in the Arctic, even less snow would fall there, [...]

[read more →](#)

15

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Catastrophic Climate Change, General Information

 0 Comment

Stumbling Blocks Unbelievers Atheists What Prevents People From Coming Believe Belief Bible Mainstream Science Peer Pressure Traditional Darwinism Biblical History Supposed Mythology Legends Scientific Facts Supporting Archaic Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

Do you think some people in scientific circles are afraid to say they are Christians because their peers will laugh saying "oh yeh Noah's Flood?" Therefore, does it not seem reasonable to assume that many lay people don't want to be associated with a book of supposed mythology, so they refuse Jesus Christ's offer of [...]

[read more →](#)

14

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, General Information

 0 Comment

Inerrancy Biblical Scriptures Proof Texts Bible Book
Genesis Valid Ancient History Archaeological Studies
Real Geological Logic Anthropology Evidence College
Courses Universities Religion Departments Reading
Assignments Advanced Degrees Science Holy Torah

Let's presume for just a moment that the history recorded in the Bible is authentic, so now then shouldn't we expect to see a plethora of evidence that it's all true, despite the manic protestations by darwinian acolytes that biblical history is mere mythology? Did you know that wild Charles Darwin's term species has no animal classification value genetically, [...]

[read more →](#)

14

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Supposed Reasons Facts Evidence Why Bible Biblical
History Fables Mythology False Bad Wrong Scriptural
Inerrancy Information Life Incarnation Jesus Christ Old
Testament Prophecies Fulfillment Manifestation Book
Genesis Veracity Foundation Science Future

Atheists (who 'though cannot prove that Elohim of the Bible does not exist) and other skeptics often say that the Bible is just old mythology written to control populations, supposedly all lies made up by conniving arbiters of history. So who was behind the ancient writing of the "bad history" of the Old Testament all the way back to Genesis, and was the [...]

[read more →](#)

12

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Prehistoric American Civilizations Transatlantic Ice Age
Navigation Voyages Atlantis Empire Maps Ancient Sea
Kings Charles Hapgood Anomalous Cartography
Archaic Maritime Ocean Continents Mapping Timeline
Timekeeping Biblical History Nautical Mile System

Charles Hapgood wrote The Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings almost fifty years ago (1966), incorporating the assistance of U. S. Air Force personel to document that medieval maps (copied from ancient source maps) such as the Piri Reis Map, showing coastlines of South America and Antarctica, were precise far beyond the capability of medieval navigators, not to [...]

[read more →](#)

10

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Atlantis Revealed

 0 Comment

Answers Skeptics Rationales Excuses Facts Reasons
Atheists Believe Bible Biblical History Inerrancy Holy

09

Scriptures Proofs Evidence Theories Flood Bronze Ice Age Ancient Navigation Submerged Ruins Darwinian Timeline Falsified Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

The most uneducated and scientifically disinclined among us can easily flummox the most sophisticated darwinists by attacking their timeline which posits the end of the Ice Age at circa 10000 b.c. During the Ice Age, much more rain fell where now are deserts, therefore, because many ancient bronze age ruins are now in the midst of stark deserts, [...]

read more →



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard

type and hit enter..



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#)

[History](#) [Eusebius](#) [Plato](#) [Flood](#) [Ogyges](#) [Atlantis](#) [Timeline](#) [Correlation](#) [Book](#) [Exodus](#) [Jews](#) [Egypt](#) [Kings](#) [List](#) [Athens](#) [Cecrops](#) [Erechtheus](#) [Egyptian](#) [Voyages](#) [Bronze](#) [Ice](#) [Age](#) [Climate](#) [Change](#) [Submerged](#) [Ruins](#) [Greece](#) [Timaeus](#) [Critias](#) [Technology](#) [Farming](#) [Mining](#) [Atlantean](#) [Legends](#)

The ancient greek historian Eusebius wrote that the Flood of Ogyges which consumed much of Greece occurred at the time of the Exodus of the Jews out of Egypt circa 1450 b.c., so you'd think Plato would have mentioned that flooding by the sea, legendary in all of Greece, in his writing about the history of [...]

[read more](#) →

09

Jul 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Atlantis Revealed, Submerged Ancient Ruins](#)

 0 Comment

[Ancient](#) [History](#) [Origin](#) [Reason](#) [Sumerian](#) [Babylonian](#) [Calendar](#) [Week](#) [Length](#) [Number](#) [Seven](#) [Days](#) [Evil](#) [Epic](#) [Creation](#) [Story](#) [Enuma](#) [Elish](#) [Mythology](#) [Bible](#) [Biblical](#) [Six](#) [Days](#) [Rest](#) [Seventh](#) [Day](#) [Sabbath](#) [Chronology](#) [Book](#) [Genesis](#) [Veracity](#) [Foundation](#) [Evidence](#) [Proof](#) [Science](#)

Academic mockers of the claims and history in the Bible haven't really thought things through. They say the story of Noah's Flood, about a year in total duration, was copied from the seven day globally cataclysmic flood of babylonian legend, with the other stories in the hebrew book of Genesis supposedly too having been copied from the [...]

[read more](#) →

08

Jul 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

[Atheists](#) [Naturalism](#) [Hypocritical](#) [Admonishment](#) [Keep](#) [Your](#) [Religious](#) [Beliefs](#) [Private](#) [To](#) [Yourself](#) [Faith](#) [Bible](#) [Biblical](#) [Christian](#) [Young](#) [Earth](#) [Creationism](#) [Darwinism](#) [Intellectual](#) [Honesty](#) [Double](#) [Standard](#) [Models](#) [Atheism](#) [Academic](#) [Freedom](#) [Origins](#) [Earth](#) [Universe](#) [Genesis](#)

Because atheists cannot prove that the creator Elohim does not exist, doesn't that make atheism a faith movement? And because darwinism is a theory at best, a flimsy hypothesis at worst, predicated on the notion that all has evolved, not created, then does that model not fall plainly into the category of faith 'though dogmatically taught as solid [...]

[read more](#) →

06

Jul 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [News Commentary, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

Christian Evangelism Scare Tactics Threat Real Hell
Intended Fallen Angels Lake Fire Avoidance Warnings
Messiah Jesus Christ Children God Heaven Born Again
Experience Reality Destiny Personal Choice Volition
Holy Standards Blood Sacrifice Necessity Faith Gospel

Atheists (who 'though really can't prove there is no creator) are angry with God for saying those who reject Jesus Christ will spend the rest of their eternity in hell, but God created hell for the fallen angels, so all humans who confess their sin and ask for forgiveness will be saved, too much to [...]

[read more →](#)

03

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Talking Points Debates Chat Rooms Facebook Forums
Atheism Richard Dawkins Science Reason Christianity
Genesis Veracity Foundation Feedback Bible Biblical
History Atheists Darwinism Young Earth Creationism
Inerrancy Scriptures Proofs Evolution Archaeology

Sharing information in the Facebook chat rooms of the world's preeminent darwinist, Richard Dawkins, who says he's not a full-blown atheist since he can't disprove the existence of the creator Elohim, the assertions made here <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com> hold up very well there to the atheists' scrutiny, if their silence is indication, surely so. When confronted with this information <http://genesispark.com> [...]

[read more →](#)

02

Jul 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, News Commentary

 0 Comment

Christian Physical Fitness Nutrition Exercise Eating
Habits Role Balance Longevity Long Life Workouts
Routines Biblical Eternal Instructions Effective Living
Bible Believers Ambassadors Role Kingdom Families
Work Earth World Evangelism Great Commission

Many Christians spend more time in the gym than playing with their kids, yet who would deny that playing with the kids can certainly be just as physically strenuous as a good workout, and which has more positive eternal consequences? Between shopping for chic workout clothes and going back and forth to the gym, Christians spend prodigious [...]

[read more →](#)

29

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News Commentary, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Ancient Bronze Age Metallurgy History Spain Iberia

Origins Tarshish Tartessians Tarsisi Phoenicians Rio Tinto Mines Sierra Morena Nevada Mountains Where Was Atlantis Empire Table Nations Biblical Ice Age Timeline End Geography Plato's Atlantean Empire

The fanstastically rich mines of the Rio Tinto region of southern Spain are reputed by many to have been the first and richest source of copper, gold, and silver in the ancient world, there evidence that "neolithic" mining was practiced long before the Phoenicians arrived circa 1100 b.c. to continue the exploitation of the region's [...]

[read more →](#)

29

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Submerged Ancient Ruins

 0 Comment

Public School Issues Debate Biblical History Efficacy Bible Science Young Earth Creationism What Caused Ice Bronze Age Climate Change Collapse Submerged Megalithic Ruins Ancient Precession Mapping Method Proofs Book Analysis Church Study Pastors Ministers

Pastors whine that young people in droves are leaving their churches, yet what do they expect? When they gloss over the real history written in Genesis, nodding with a wink that it really doesn't mean what it says, not defending with demonstrable science and archaeology the holy writ of our ancient past, then young people seeking answers get tired of the pastors' intellectual charade [...]

[read more →](#)

27

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, News Commentary

 0 Comment

Private Education Homeschool Curriculum Young Earth Creation Science 4 Kids Clearinghouse Family Material Biblical Creationism Inerrancy Scripture Grassroots Alternative Learning Children Study Aids Notes Outlines Bible Genesis Veracity Foundation

Before I was banned several years ago from the New York Times science chat-room forum for being too persuasive, my foes there were insisting that the teaching of biblical young earth creationism stunts the scientific method, that students seeing the evidence for the historical accuracy of all the Bible would somehow have retarded their ability to critically think, [...]

[read more →](#)

24

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News Commentary, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Who Etymology Name Word Vulcan Blacksmith Tubal Cain Balkan Mountains Volcano Volcanism Metallurgy

22

Iron Bronze Bible Book Genesis Veracity Foundation Pre Flood World Wife Ham Naamah Babylonian Namu Etruscan Pelasgian Connection Roman God Vulcan

Who was the ancient god of metallurgy named Vulcan? With an open mind, consider that Tubalcain without the Tu spells Balcain or Vulcan, credence lended to this notion by that the Bible says Tubal-cain formed utensils of iron and bronze, before Noah's Flood, Tubal-cain's sister in the book of Genesis having been Naamah, Namu goddess of ancient Sumer. [...]

[read more →](#)

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of
Things, Black
Sea Research

 0 Comment



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#)

First Black President Southern Baptist Convention SBC Young Earth Creationist Fred Luter History Bible Inerrancy Education Evangelism Strategy Ignorance Ken Ham Answers Genesis Underwater Bronze Time Collapse Ruins Proofs End Ice Age Book Moses Exodus

Because of the election of young earth creationist Fred Luter, becoming the new president of the Southern Baptist Convention, let's hope teaching of Genesis comes to the fore by his leadership of Baptist pastors across the nation and the world, who to this point have been passive about their teaching of the book of Genesis with the science and archaeology [...]

[read more →](#)

22

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Random
Notions,
Submerged
Ancient Ruins

 0 Comment

New SBC President Election Reverend Fred Luter Jr. Reaction Southern Baptist Convention Biblical Bible Inerrancy Young Earth Creationism Literalism Racial Healing Gregg Matte Pastors Conference First Baptist Church Houston Texas 2013 Strategy Book Genesis

Newly elected president of the Southern Baptist Convention, Reverend Fred Luter, is a black man with an excellent record of service for the cause of Christ at the Franklin Avenue Baptist church in New Orleans, where racial healing is a point of emphasis in his ministry. Luter teaches literal Genesis so that his flock recognizes the racist implications of [...]

[read more →](#)

21

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General
Information,
News
Commentary

 0 Comment

Hebrew Egyptian Royal Cubit Length Determination Origins Method Egypt Great Pyramid Dimensions First Temple Jerusalem Solomon's Science Great Molten Sea Ritual Bath Size Ancient Metrics Pi Value Bronze Age Time Architecture Genesis Veracity Foundation

When you consider mainstream academics still teaching the length of the royal cubit was the distance from some ruler's elbow to fingertip, 'though with this method <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com/earth-measure-geometry> available for all to see, it's obvious the bias against biblical researchers and their discoveries, mainstream academics still with their heads in the sand, ignoring the plainly valid, and [...]

[read more →](#)

20

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient
Navigation,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment

Who Were Why Name Etymology Barbarians Barbary Coast Tribe Pirates Greece Name Barbaros Navigators Berbers Bronze Ice Age Mediterranean Sea Atlantioi Greek History Time Diodorus Sicilus Origins Atlantis Coastline Empire Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

The Marine's song goes "from the halls of Montezuma to the shores of Tripoli . . .," having fought the Barbary Coast pirates based at Tripoli of north Africa over a century ago who were harassing cargo ships plying the waters of the western Mediterranean, so what is the ancient origin of those [...]

read more →

17

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Origins Human Cultural Evolution Civilizations Age Date Hunter Gatherers Neolithic Holocene Darwinism Contrast Biblical Chronology Table Nations Advanced Technology Languages Development Specialization Book City States History Genesis Veracity Foundation

Is it just coincidence that the great ancient civilizations all sprang up at the same time? Sumer, Egypt, Greece, the Indus Valley Civilization, as well as the Xia dynasty of ancient China all developed quickly and at the same time, so is that what darwinism would predict? And why were the most ancient structures of those civilizations often [...]

read more →

15

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, General Information

 0 Comment

Upcoming Christian Movies Planned Hollywood Public Demand Strategy Demographics Moral Biblical Stories Success Big Screen Box Office Family Values Cinema Film Ideas Themes Bible Epics Sagas Stars Computer Animation Noah's Flood Ice Age Tower Babel Atlantis

A huge yet mostly untapped source of revenue is available to Hollywood movie-makers, but will they eschew their entertainment-industry-peer-pressure to ignore and even demean Christians and their belief in the real history of the Bible? What's a hundred million interested Christians times ten dollars per ticket? That's a billion dollars gross revenue for a movie which could cost only fifty million [...]

read more →

13

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 News Commentary, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Biblical Bible Origins Etymology Place Names Ancient Greek Table Nations Tribes Book Genesis Javan Ionia Ionians Graeci Greece Roman Name Tarshish Jupiter Grandson Timeline Japheth Elishah Elysians Helice Hebrew Knowledge Genesis Veracity Foundation

How did the ancient Hebrews know the origins of the Greeks across the eastern Mediterranean, their founders' names and their lineages? My textbook from college at Dartmouth on ancient greek history mentions Javan as one of the progenitors of the ancient Greeks, Javan also listed in the Table of Nations in the Bible, a son [...]

[read more →](#)

12

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, General Information

 0 Comment

Where Was Were Bible Book Genesis Old Testament Who Wrote Scriptures Copied Based Upon Babylonian Jewish Captivity Mythology History Legends Sumerian Mesopotamia Flood Creation Pantheon Gods Iron Age When Modernist Interpretation Authors Torah Myth

The bibliophobes of the modernist school of thought insist that the Old Testament was written during the jewish captivity in Babylon circa 600 b.c., where supposedly they concocted the book of Genesis and those which followed from ancient Sumerian legends passed down to the Babylonians, yet with the babylonian gods having been icons of the forces of nature, [...]

[read more →](#)

11

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 General Information, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Global Repopulation After Noah's Flood Calculations Geometric Progression Population Growth Increase Rate Post Deluge Settlement Continents World Global Navigation Arithmetic Earth Measure Geometry Book Genesis Veracity Foundation Bible Science History

Many say that the separated continents of the earth could not have been populated within centuries after Noah's Flood when the progeny of the eight who survived, listed in the Table of Nations in Genesis 10, spread out over the earth after the Tower of Babel confusion of the languages, but with a little simple arithmetic, you'll [...]

[read more →](#)

09

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of Things, Ancient Navigation

 0 Comment

Plausibility Feasibility Noah's Flood Global Deluge Logistics Probability Geology Geological Parameters

07

Risen Mountains Depressed Ocean Basins Orogenies Runaway Plate Tectonics Catastrophism Year Long Noah's Flood Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

Noah's Flood is said to have been impossible because the floodwater could not possibly have covered the high mountains ranges, but when you realize that the mountain ranges rose at the close of the flood while the continents under them too were uplifted by displacement of magma below, the floodwater having rushed off into then deepening [...]

[read more →](#)

Jun 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ages of
Things,
Random
Notions

 0 Comment



[Ice Age Hydrology](#)

[Earth Measure Geometry](#)

[Global Repopulation](#)

[Submerged Ruins Atlantis](#)

[Post Ice Age Migrations](#)

[Foundation Strategy](#)

[Donations](#)

[Blog](#)

[Children's Book](#)

[Contact Us](#)

Search Topic Below then
Press Enter on Keyboard



You are here: [Home](#) / [Blog](#)

Global Flood Legends Noah's Flood Reality Historical Identity Goddess Real Person Greek Athena Libyan Neith Egyptian Babylonian Ishtar Egyptian Isis Bible History Wife Ham Daughter Tubal Cain Iconography Ancient Mythology Book Genesis Veracity Foundation

If you were tasked to write a tale about how all the ancient world was devastated by a natural disaster such that only a few people survived, would you conjure up a global flood which must have covered even the high mountain ranges of the world such as the Himalayas of central Asia? Ancient Hindus in the shadow of the Himalaya mountains wrote that [...]

[read more →](#)

Watch Appearance 05/31/12 Creationists Debate TBN Praise Lord Host Matthew Crouch Ken Ham Hugh Ross Dominate Discussion Key Points Review Participants John Bloom Ray Comfort Eric Hovind Sean McDowell Book Genesis Apologetics Darwinism Age Old Earth

The debate raged on TBN between the young and old earth creationists, Ken Ham leading the charge for the young earth, as the Bible reads, and Hugh Ross for the old, as mainstream science says must be the age of the earth and universe, contradicting the clear history laid out in the book of Genesis where [...]

[read more →](#)

Effect Historical Impact Consequences World Global Spread Evangelization Bible Books Word God Old New Testament History Unreached People Groups Nations Indigenous Tribes Legends Laws Morality Mythology Ancient Chronologies Genesis Veracity Foundation

Think of the state of the historical record of world history known to academics 2,000 years ago. The Greeks were uncertain about history predating the Heroic Age circa 1500 b.c., just the names of reputed gods and their progenies having been passed down by oral tradition 'til writing was begun during the Heroic Age, the [...]

[read more →](#)

06

Jun 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, General Information](#)

 0 Comment

03

Jun 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ages of Things, News Commentary](#)

 0 Comment

03

Jun 2012

 [dancingfromgenesis](#)

 [Ancient Navigation, Random Notions](#)

 0 Comment

How Method Precession System Stars Ancient Maps
Mapping Seafarers Coordinates Latitude Longitude
Spindle Necessity Time Earth Measure Geometry
Medieval World Global Charts Source Atlantis Atlas
Reason Why Held Earth Shoulders Sea King Control

Mysterious and really unthinkable to mainstream scientists is that ancient navigators were sailing all around the globe even during the Ice Age, proven by the Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings (Hapgood). Without the certain knowledge of how the ancients navigated (but explained here <http://genesisveracityfoundation.com/earth-measure-geometry>) nor why the Ice Age ended much later than popularly imagined, [...]

read more →

31

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Atlantis Revealed

 0 Comment

Etymology Origins Albans Scots Albania Albanactus
Sons Progeny Dardanus Dardania Troy Namesakes
Troas Ilus Iliam Father Anchises Aeneas Grandson
Brutus Britain Locrinus Camber Regions Voyages
Mediterranean Sea Iron Bronze Ice Age Navigation

The Iliad by the pelagian Homer describes the invasion of Troy near the Dardanelles Strait by the Mycenaean circa 1200 b.c., that conquest having prompted mass migrations away from the region. In the Aeneid by Virgil, the hero Aeneas sailed from Troy to Italy founding the pelagian civilization of the Etruscans there, the undeciphered Etruscan language no doubt ancient [...]

read more →

31

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Black Sea Research

 0 Comment

Ancient Iron Bronze Trade Ice Age Walrus Tusk Ivory
Hunters Valutas Voyages North Atlantic Ocean Albans
Vikings England Greenland Labrador National Museum
Canada Deliberate Ignorance Censorship Longhouses
Boat Shelters Ungava Bay Shetland Island Tradition

Little known is that just as elephant ivory was a valuable commodity in ancient times, so too was the ivory from walrus tusks, huge pods of that creature according to ancient annals having populated the North Atlantic from the North Sea to Iceland and Greenland to Labrador across the North Atlantic. In Farley Mowat's great book The [...]

read more →

31

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Random Notions

 0 Comment

The Farfarers Farley Mowat Pre Norsemen Columbus Viking Explorers Voyages North Atlantic America Iron Age Labrador Newfoundland Route Iceland Greenland Shetland Fetlar Islands Shipping Longhouses Pamiok Island Payne Arnaud River Stone Ruins Ungava Bay

Reading a great book now called The Farfarers, by Farley Mowat, in the beginning where he writes about the ruins of an 80 foot long boat shaped building of stone on Pamiok Island at the mouth of the Payne (Arnaud) River where it empties into Ungava bay, the open Atlantic just to the east out the [...]

[read more →](#)

29

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, Atlantis Revealed

 0 Comment

What Are Reasons Why Think Theories Believe Real Atlantis Evidence Plato's Geographical Information Bronze Age Technology Building Ships History Athens Kings Greece Timeframe Atlantean Empire Range Archaeology Science Genesis Veracity Foundation

Let's examine the information in Plato's account about Atlantis to see where the logic leads us, to see if the common concepts about what many say is mythological Atlantis are valid: 1) Plato said that the empire extended inside the Pillars of Hercules (Gibraltar) to Libya and Italy, and outside the Pillars as well, so [...]

[read more →](#)

28

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, Random Notions

 0 Comment

Geographic Location Plato's Atlantis Timaeus Critias Dialogues Description Clues Evidence Sierra Morena Mountains North Atlantean Plain Shape Dimensions Size Southern River Valleys Spain Iberian Peninsula Nesos Island City Atlas Submerged Ruins Coast Cadiz

Plato describes a large mineral-rich mountain range to the north of the Atlantean plain at the southern edge of which was the ringed canal city of Atlas, also known as the city of Atlantis, it was the capital of the Atlantean empire which Plato said extended inside Gibraltar to Libya and Italy, and outside Gibraltar as [...]

[read more →](#)

26

May 2012

 dancingfromgenesis

 Atlantis Revealed, General Information

 0 Comment

Can Table Nations Book Genesis 10 Bible Debunked Evidence Global Language Diffusion Middle East Old World Dialects Tongues Confusion Tower Babel Event

26

May 2012

Historical Proof Ancient Seafaring Spread Speaking Groups Writing Scripts Systems Biblical Explanation

Truly comical and quite unbelievable really is that mainstream academics studying the origin of the languages treat the Table of Nations in Genesis 10 as just coincidental after-thought, yet when you analyze the obvious dispersion of the ancient languages from the Middle East, for instance the Indo European (Japhethic) language group spanning from Europe to India, and [...]

[read more →](#)

 dancingfromgenesis

 Ancient Navigation, General Information

 0 Comment

